



Daniel 2.21

MARC 'EDGE' DOYON

ONLINE EDITION





"I have other sheep which are not of this fold. I must also bring them. They shall hear my voice and there shall be **ONE FLOCK**, one Shepherd."  
Jesus (John 10.16)

"I do not pray for these only but also for those who will believe in me through their word, that **THEY MAY ALL BE ONE**." - Jesus (John 17.20-21)

"HE WHO HAS MADE **BOTH ONE**."  
(Ephesians 2.14)

How can we be **ONE** if time separates us?

## MASTER OF TIMES

Original title: **MAÎTRE DES TEMPS**. Translated from French by the author.

Copyright © 2020 Marc Doyon. All rights reserved.

Printed in Quebec City, Province of Quebec, Canada.

Self-edition

ISBN 978-17-753-7005-5

Legal deposit - Library and Archives Canada, 2020.

- Bibliothèque et Archives nationales du Québec, 2020.

No part of this document may be used, reproduced, stored or transmitted in any form or by any means (written, audio or visual). ONLY THE SAVING, SHARING AND PRINTING OF THE INTEGRAL ELECTRONIC FILE OF THE PRESENT BOOK ARE AUTHORIZED for the sole purpose of personal reading.

Unless otherwise indicated, all Scripture quotations contained herein are from one of the following Bible version:

- *English Standard Version*® (ESV), copyright © 2001 by Crossway Bibles, a publishing ministry of Good News Publishers. Used by permission. All rights reserved.
- *The New Revised Standard Version*, copyright 1989, by the Division of Christian Education of the National Council of the Churches of Christ in the U.S.A. Used by permission. All rights reserved.
- *La Bible Segond* - Nouvelle Édition de Genève 1979
- *La Bible du Semeur* - Version révisée 2000.  
Copyright © 1992, 1999 Société Biblique Internationale. Avec permission.
- *La Bible TOB* - Traduction oecuménique. Édition 2010

I sometimes took the initiative to modify a little bit some verses in order to ease their understanding. As an example, I removed an excess of comas that hindered the reading of the Text in some cases. Everybody knows anyway that there is no punctuation within the original Text.

Note: words contained in the glossary, found at the end of the book, are identified by the symbol ' ◊ '. (Example: <sup>◊</sup>haman).

\*\*\*\*\*

PRINTING THIS BOOK FOR SALE PURPOSE  
IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN.



---

« Very good work, I love the frankness and the "straight to the point". » <sup>1</sup>

G.H., France

---

---

<sup>1</sup> Comment on the preliminary draft of the book.



This book is dedicated to the men and women of goodwill, with all my love.



**THIS BOOK CAN BE DOWNLOADED FOR FREE AT**

[www.extror.com](http://www.extror.com)

ORIGINAL FRENCH VERSION ALSO AVAILABLE



To easily access the Internet links of the present document,  
download its FREE PDF VERSION and click on those.





The goal of this book is to share the importance of God's Times. For failure to respect them brings about division and alienates us from Israel. Consequently, I expose the deeply rooted anti-Semitic bias of *our age-old Christian belief system* - laid out by our revered Church 'fathers', endorsed by our reformers and now promoted by our Christian leaders through *replacement theology*. The Gospel is also present, helping us do some soul-searching - and repentance - thus contributing to improve our relationship with God and reconciling us with our Judean brothers.





## A WORD FROM THE AUTHOR

---

I did my best to translate my original French work '**MAÎTRE DES TEMPS**' into this English '**MASTER OF TIMES**' book. I am aware that this translation of mine is flawed. But hey, we've got to start somewhere don't we? If I wait until it's perfect, it will never get published. Effectively, having already spent 14 years of my life on this book, I can ill afford to report its publication any longer to the risk of seeing the fruit of my labor vanish by excessive procrastination. So I'm compelled to produce this humble work as imperfect as it may be. I find consolation in the thought that *the message is more important than the prose*. Thanks for your understanding. Hence, if you encounter a poorly worded or confusing passage, please refer to the aforesaid French version for the original text available online at [www.extror.com](http://www.extror.com)

You'll surely notice that this book is difficult to read but believe me, it was harder to write. As you go through it, you'll notice that it is not about style or intrigue but rather a work whose ultimate goal is to unveil an ageless treasure that too many generations were deprived of. My goal isn't then to entertain but to edify.

If you find a passage boring, don't forget that it is indispensable to wait while we are looking for the lost sheep. *"What do you think? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, does he not leave the ninety and nine, and goes into the mountains, and seeks that which is gone astray?"* (Matthew 18.12) The remaining 99 sheep must surely have felt time dragging as their Shepherd was out who knows where. May this work strengthen your faith and your relationship with our Creator. That is my utmost wish.

**ACKNOWLEDGEMENT.** A great '**THANKS**' to everyone who, by their humility, respect, time, prayers and energy contributed to the realization of this book. Special thanks to George for having taken the time to revise its initial draft and having submitted precious suggestions. And all my gratitude to the One who accomplishes for us what we do.<sup>1</sup>

**NOTES.** To those would be tempted to say that some statements in this book are contradictory, I would humbly answer: « *Don't some passages of the Bible appear that way as well?* »<sup>2</sup> Yet this doesn't prevent it to remain the Almighty Word of God. So if the Bible which is perfect may sometimes seem contradictory, even more so the human discourse.

For the book cover, I have dug up the sole picture where I'm photogenic. So please excuse this archeological find ;-)



---

<sup>1</sup> "Lord, you will ordain peace for us, for you have indeed done for us all our works." (Isaiah 26.12)

<sup>2</sup> PARADOX: 5<sup>th</sup> plague of Egypt: "And the next day the Lord did this thing. ALL THE LIVESTOCK OF THE EGYPTIANS DIED, but not one of the livestock of the people of Israel died." (Exodus 9.6) 7<sup>th</sup> plague of Egypt: "Now therefore send, GET YOUR LIVESTOCK AND ALL THAT YOU HAVE IN THE FIELD INTO SAFE SHELTER for every man and beast that is in the field and is not brought home will die when the hail falls on them." (Exodus 9.19) How can Moses advise Pharaoh to put his livestock into safe shelter when they had been decimated in a previous plague? Paradox but not contradiction: either there was a considerable period of time between the two plagues so that Pharaoh's livestock were restored... or Pharaoh seized Israel's livestock which had been spared. The 2<sup>nd</sup> hypothesis is more likely.

PARADOX: "If anyone slaps you on the right cheek, turn to him the other also." - Jesus (Matthew 5.39) "When he had said these things, one of the officers standing by struck Jesus with his hand, saying, "Is that how you answer the High Priest?" Jesus answered him, "If what I said is wrong, bear witness about the wrong; but if what I said is right, why do you strike me?" (John 18.22-23) We can notice here that Jesus didn't turn the other cheek when hit, which shows that the disciple doesn't have to be a masochistic doormat looking for ways to suffer for God, as it is too often illustrated in old religious paintings where 'saints' are depicted like silly submissive intellectual weaklings. We can then conclude that 'turning the other cheek' is not meant to be taken literally.



*« Never must the Church tire of reminding men that they have a moral responsibility to be intelligent. We must admit that the Church has often overlooked this moral demand for enlightenment. At times it has talked as if ignorance is a virtue and intelligence a crime. Through its obscurantism, closed mindedness, and obstinacy to new truth, the Church has often unconsciously encouraged its worshippers to look askance upon intelligence. »*

Martin Luther King  
The Strength to Love - 1963

## TABLE OF CONTENT

Time	15
Time does not exist?!.....	17
Creation of Space-Time .....	20
1 - Times' Gate	21
Why sunday among Christians?.....	29
Pseudo-Biblical Justifications.....	42
Institutionalized Ignorance? .....	53
Unreasonable Resistance.....	59
Technicality: The Biblical Day .....	63
The Sabbath... In All Simplicity.....	64
2 - Time of Resolve	67
Stand your ground.....	71
Sacred Fraud? .....	73
Humor Break.....	93
4 <sup>e</sup> Commandment = Pharisaism?!.....	96
3 - The Caricature said it!!	121
Testimonies.....	127
Scholarly Ostriches .....	142
Replacement Theology .....	145
Menu of laws in the Bible .....	151
4 - Precarious Foundation	157
Genesis of <i>Christian</i> Anti-Semitism .....	159
« Church 'fathers' » and reformers.....	161
Quiz.....	175
Christian Mythology.....	181
5 - God's Times	183
Alteration of Manufacturer's Time Settings .....	185
God' Times for His Elect.....	189
Biblical vs. Rabbinical Calendar.....	193
Countdown to Confusion.....	201
Pharisaism 101.....	208
6 - <sup>◊</sup> Hamanic Times / WARNING: Sunday Nations Are About To Go At It Again.	215 / 217
From Human to <sup>◊</sup> Haman.....	223
Godzilla vs. Civilization ( <i>underdog reflex</i> ).....	232
Media Vigilance .....	234
Israel's Undeniable Seniority .....	237
Hellooo?! 'Palestine' IS Israel.....	238
7 - Why not Trantor?	243
Palestinitis.....	247
<b>P</b> HONY <b>A</b> NTI-SEMITIC <b>L</b> AND <b>E</b> LABORATED <b>S</b> O <b>T</b> HAT <b>I</b> SRAEL <b>N</b> EVER <b>E</b> XISTS .....	253
Testimony of a 'Palestinian' About His Origins .....	254
Testimonies of Israel's Enemies about 'Palestine' .....	255
'Palestine's <i>Hamanic</i> Anthem .....	257

## TABLE OF CONTENT



« Whoever says it, is it! » .....	261
Hamanish for dummies (five-State solution) .....	265
8 - Mirror, Mirror... ..	271
Human Rights - <i>hamanic</i> version .....	277
Demagogue's Methods .....	278
Mediocracy? .....	279
Linguistic Imposture .....	281
The frog and the Scorpion .....	284
Deal of the Millenary .....	295
The <i>Real</i> Occupation .....	301
9 - Mr Haman .....	309
<i>Official Anti-Semite</i> Certificate .....	315
Anti-Semititis .....	316
PLO = FLQ <sup>4</sup> .....	317
Testimony of a <i>Free</i> 'Palestinian' Arab .....	323
<i>Palestinine</i> Production and Trafficking on the Media Market .....	325
« The greatest enemy of anti-Semitism is the truth. » .....	329
10 - Where is the dollar? .....	339
To the defense of... absurdity .....	347
Self-determination: QUEBEC State of Florida? .....	349
Israel: the World's Largest Refugee Camp .....	350
Palestine's Big Brother .....	358
The <i>True</i> Resistance Fighters .....	365
Israel - light to <i>Indigenous</i> people .....	368
Israel's Territory .....	372
Anti-Semitism is a religion .....	375
Zionism 101 .....	376
' <i>Physician, heal yourself</i> ' .....	378
11 -Threshold of Decadence .....	385
Decadence prefers us soft .....	388
DNA doesn't lie .....	390
Dick Tate vs. Rebella .....	396
Implosion of the XY Galaxy .....	399
Hypnotized .....	403
Sodom and Gonorrhea .....	407
The circus comes to town .....	416
12 -Times of Refreshing .....	421
Super Great News!! <i>You're forgiven!</i> .....	423
Time... of repentance .....	425
Heavenly Bill for <i>you</i> .....	441
Storm Ahead .....	443
On the Road with the Boss .....	451
Glossary .....	460
List of digressions .....	463



# Time

« For everything there is a season,  
and a time for every matter under heaven. »  
(Ecclesiastes 3.1)

Time does not exist?!  
Creation of Space-Time  
chronology  
beginning  
rhythm  
slowly  
late  
duration  
evolution  
delay  
always  
interval  
subsequently  
never  
synchronization  
timing  
eternity  
early  
patience  
lifespan  
simultaneously  
waiting period  
premature  
imminent  
urgent  
window of opportunity  
soon  
punctual  
long time  
now  
while  
year  
too late  
age  
month  
when  
afternoon  
generation  
waste of time  
evening  
then  
morning  
night  
quick  
week





# Time does not exist?!



While strolling on St-Jean Street in Quebec City in 1997, the front page of a magazine in a window display got my attention:

« SCIENTISTS DISCOVERED THAT **TIME DOES NOT EXIST!** »

My first thought was: *'These guys should go explain their theory to hardened criminals in penitentiaries and tell them: 'Hey guys, time does not exist!' These convicts would give these 'scientists' the beating of their life - that's for sure.'*

With such headlines we can't help but wonder if it is possible to be 'too educated'; as if beyond a certain point we were unable to think properly due to information overload. This info forming a jam in the thinking process, would obstruct access to a sensible conclusion.

We will always find some characters eager to adhere to such nonsense as long as it is wrapped in a cloak of logic. Rely on them to zealously spread it on the Internet.

If time is nothing more than a mental conception stemming from the human intellect, the product of our imagination having no impact on reality, then there is no difference between three days, five minutes and 800 years - it's all the same since *it's only between our ears*, right?

If time does not exist, why not putting off the payment due today?

Why maintain the Olympic competition aiming at knowing who is the fastest at the 100 meter race?

Why not cook in only one minute the meal that normally requires three hours?

Why then not wash the dishes BEFORE they get dirty thus avoiding the chore after the meal? (Make sense doesn't it?)

Why date our correspondence or stamping the *better-before-date* on perishable products?

Why use conjugation? - *I've eaten, you will eat...*

Why use words such as *premature, simultaneously, imminent, urgent, window of opportunity, too late and lifetime*?

Why?

Because time is an OBVIOUS REALITY of which we can see the evidences on a daily basis.

Won't the food smoke if left on the burner a *minute* too long?

Doesn't a pleasant melody become unbearable when its tempo is played too *slowly*?

Doesn't one single *second* make the difference between a gold medal and a silver one at the Olympic Games?

Don't we resort to using a clapperboard to synchronize image and sound when making a movie?

## DOUBTS?

---

If you have any doubts about the existence of time, just walk near a replete lion having just eaten its fill; then repeat the experience two weeks later while it has not eaten since that meal, and you will see for yourself what difference time can make even upon animals that can't discourse on the subject.

And isn't it interesting to know that these sophists of the '*Time does not exist!*' theory are wearing watches and using alarm clocks?

Yes, want it or not, time exists and is definitely embodied in our existence. It effectively exerts real constraints on each of us as well as on our decisions.

Furthermore, if time didn't exist, Jesus wouldn't have highlighted its importance in his parables about *the ten virgins*, *the servant who's Master is delayed*, *the last hour workers* and *the servants who kept watch until their Master's return*.<sup>1</sup>

Time may be relative, and our perception of it may vary according to circumstances but it nonetheless constitutes the very fiber of the universe in which we are evolving. Nobody can ignore it without causing regrettable consequences.

It is plausible that if we were living light years<sup>2</sup> away, time would have another form altogether and would influence us differently but for now we are confined to the temporal parameters of this earth. And these earthly realities won't change until the World to come appears at the *End of Times*. Yes, on a day that is not too far we will inhabit another planet within a new universe<sup>3</sup> - incorruptible - and for which each of us yearns.<sup>4</sup>

In the meantime, let's put our heart into spreading the Good News of FORGIVENESS OF SINS THROUGH JESUS and reducing the suffering of our fellow humans within the temporal parameters our Creator has established for us.

If we use words such as *day*,<sup>5</sup> *week*,<sup>6</sup> *month*,<sup>7</sup> *season*<sup>8</sup> and *year*,<sup>9</sup> this is because they constitute time landmarks created by our God.

---

<sup>1</sup> Matthew 25.1-14, Matthew 24.42+, Matthew 20.1-16 and Mark 13.33+

<sup>2</sup> Distance in time (by the way) that light travels during a year.

<sup>3</sup> "*Then I saw a new Heaven and a new Earth, for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away, and the sea was no more.*" (Rv 21.1)

<sup>4</sup> Abraham "*was looking forward to the City that has foundations, whose Designer and Builder is God.*" (Hebrew 11.10)

<sup>5</sup> Cycle time of the earth revolving on itself.

<sup>6</sup> Seven day weekly cycle starting on sunday and culminating into the Sabbath.

<sup>7</sup> Cycle time of the moon revolving around the earth.

<sup>8</sup> Interval time between solstices and equinoxes

<sup>9</sup> Cycle time of the earth revolving around the sun.

For His Word reveals:

*"God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days and years." (Genesis 1.14) and "He made the moon to mark the seasons." (Psalm 104.19)*

Therefore, if time was created, it is because it has a specific purpose and holds a determinant role on our destiny. It must therefore be seriously considered.

#### TIME IS **MORE** THAN MONEY...

---

We will understand its full extent at the Last Judgment when many will realize *too late* that they have neglected such a precious resource as time: *"I was hungry and you [did not take the time to feed me] gave me no food, ... I was a stranger and you [did not take the time to welcome me] did not welcome me, ... I was sick and in prison and you [did not take the time to visit me] did not visit me."* - Jesus (Matthew 25.42-43)

Effectively, all these people will have had the resources to help their temporarily disadvantaged fellow human but will have wrongly assumed that there is no use *wasting their time* for such 'undesirables'.

Time is an inexorable reality that grinds men and events, even the toughest ones. Nobody is powerful enough to stop it.

Aren't the bullies that used to laid down their law in our neighborhoods now moving around with a walker? The antichrist, this giant of small-mindedness, will reign 3½ years - not one more day - even if he *"shall think to change the times."* (Daniel 7.25) He won't succeed for the simple reason that only God *"changes times and seasons; removes and sets up kings."* (Daniel 2.21)

This being said, let's conclude this intro with a humorous note from physician John A. Wheeler who stated that *Time exists to prevent all the events from occurring at the same moment ;-)*

# Creation of Space-Time

---

God created the universe in 6 days.

He could have as well created it instantly, or in 3 hours, or in 11 minutes, or in 8 months or, again, in three days, let's say, of 9 hours each. But he has determined that 6 days of 24 hours is PERFECT. After these six days, he then decreed a day of rest, the Sabbath - 7<sup>th</sup> day - and placed great emphasis on that particular one by sanctifying it.<sup>1</sup>

He did it that way - out of love for us - not because of some temporal constraints. God is neither limited by Time nor Space.

To believe that the immensity of our galactic environment was created in 6 days constitute however a challenge to the scientific intelligence - even the believer.

Personally, I initially believed that God was speaking in *parable*, and that it was 6 STEPS that were, let's say, billions of years each.

But when I noticed in the Word of God that sick people whose healing would normally required months (treatment/physiotherapy/convalescence) - were being restored instantly,<sup>2</sup> I had to face the fact that if God cannot create the universe in 6 days, as the Scripture testifies, then he is not God.

IF HE IS LIMITED BY Time - or by any other reality - HE IS NOT GOD.<sup>3</sup>

Because GOD CAN DO ANYTHING - even create the universe in a few days.

Billions of years in a fraction of a second?!

Why not! Can't we watch a film in fast motion so that events unfold at a staggering speed? Can't the evolution of a plant over the months be seen within a few seconds? God can easily make with real events what we do with filmed events.

Yes, God can realize in an instant a reality that would usually take billions of years to produce. God controls Time and can condense billions of years in a split second - otherwise he is not God.<sup>4</sup> As the Word says:

*"With the Lord one day is as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day."* (2Pe 3.8)

God thus punctuated the weekly rhythm with the Sabbath - as temporal foundation for our happiness. Wouldn't we be fools to neglect it? Without respecting this sanctified Day, it would be illusive to think that we can fully profit from his other Times.

Let's discover the Sabbath together: *Door to His Times*.<sup>5</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Genesis 1.1-2.15

<sup>2</sup> Naaman the leper (2Kings 5.14), the man with the withered hand (Matthew 12.10-13), the blind and mute man (Matthew 12.22), the crippled and disabled (Matthew 15.31), the hemorrhagic (Mark 5.25-30), the epileptic (Luke 9.38-42), the leper (Luke 17.12-19), the paralytic (Jean 5.1-9), etc.

<sup>3</sup> Numbers 11.23 + 2Kings 7.2

<sup>4</sup> Doesn't the Word recount that He made a *ricinus* grow in one single night which should have normally taken a minimum of a few weeks to reach maturity? *"Now the Lord God appointed a plant and made it come up over Jonah, that it might be a shade over his head, to save him from his discomfort. So Jonah was exceedingly glad because of the plant. . . which came into being in a night."* (Jonah 4.6-7,10)

<sup>5</sup> The Sabbath is effectively the FIRST of God's appointed Temps in the list of those that he entrusted us with. See *Leviticus - chapter 23*.

# 1

## Times' Gate

God has « opened a Door of Faith  
to the nations. »  
(Acts 14.27)

why sunday among Christians?  
human tradition or divine decree?  
the Sabbath is for every worshipper of the Living God  
who do I want to please?  
traditional excuse  
discernment?  
justification  
election of sunday  
solidarity for a myth  
Scriptures: divine revelation  
parallel sabbath  
are we the product of our environment?  
misunderstanding?  
offbeat  
pseudo biblical justifications  
are we really listening?  
spiritual tourists?  
divine inertia or human ignorance?  
the Sabbath's inestimable worth  
let's not forsake our assembly  
*if I don't have love, I'm nothing*  
who has given heed to his Word?  
institutionalized ignorance?  
unreasonable resistance  
God's will vs. ours  
humility required  
narrow gate  
technicality: the biblical day  
the Sabbath... in all simplicity  
restoration  
discovery  
fascination  
growth  
Word  
prayer  
Psalm  
improvised hymns  
personal testimonies  
exhortation  
praise  
worship  
meal  
baptism  
access  
renewal



# Sabbath

Cornerstone of Times





Remember the Sabbath and keep it holy. Six days you shall labor and do all your work. But the seventh day is a Sabbath to the Lord your God. On that day, you shall not work... For in six days the Lord made the heaven, the earth, the sea, and all that is in them, but rested the seventh day. Therefore the Lord blessed the Sabbath and made it holy.

Exodus 20.8-11





© 2019 Marc Doyon

*"For though by this time you ought to be teachers,  
you need someone to teach you again the BASIC PRINCIPLES  
of the Oracles of God. You need milk, not solid food."*

(Hebrews 5.12)





## **Why Sunday among Christians?**



Based on the Bible, this chapter clearly demonstrates that the Sabbath, cornerstone of God's Times, is not only for Judeans - but for anyone - no matter his/her cultural, social or ethnic background.



# Human Tradition or Divine Decree?

My research on the Sabbath

---

Surviving a brain hemorrhage caused by the rupture of an aneurysm (stroke [CVA]) in 2006, I undertook to go around local Christian assemblies to glorify God for his clemency towards me, and seized the opportunity by the same token to get familiar with the various denominations (aren't we all brothers?), but not without sharing with them my interest for the Sabbath.

Effectively dissatisfied with the explanations provided to justify the use of Sunday as collective day of worship, I wondered for years why we don't gather on the 7<sup>th</sup> day as the Scriptures command.

In order to validate my convictions on that matter, I drafted a few statements based on the Word of God and submitted them to anyone willing to look at them. This first initiative constitutes the basis of this book although I never intended to write one.

The present work is thus the result of a personal quest, enriched by countless consultations with disciples, Christian leaders and people of all walks of life.

All along the process, drafts were submitted to them for advice, corrections, opinions, comments and suggestions. Their input, positive, negative or even hostile, was very valuable since it forced me to look at the Sabbath from every angle.

However, the Word of God was considered predominant since it is our only sure guide in this life. It is stable in this unstable world and constitutes a great source of help in times of hardship. It is also THE reference by excellence to *"destroy arguments and every pretention raised up against the knowledge of God."* (2Corinthians 10.5)

As Jesus so well said:

*"If they don't listen to Moses and the Prophets" [the Bible], "neither will they be convinced even if someone rises from the dead."* (Luke 16.31)

So this research ultimately allowed me to better know the so marvelous God we worship and to whom we want to please: *the God of Israel*.

Without further delay, here is the result of this early research.





## **The Sabbath is for every worshipper of the Living God.**

---

When informed that the Day of the Lord is the Sabbath,<sup>1</sup> *seventh day*, some sustain that it is love that matters, not rules. That is absolutely true! However, if we love, shouldn't we listen?

Doesn't the New Alliance (New Testament) reveal:

*"This is love, that we walk according to His Commandments."* (2John 6)

Messiah also stated:

*"If you love me, you will keep my Commandments."* - Jesus (John 14.15)

Thus, there is a direct link between love and obedience.

If we claim to love the Lord, shouldn't it we consider what he is expecting from us? If the reference to the Sabbath was only a vague allusion somewhere in the Bible, we could justify such negligence, but it is part of the Ten Commandments.

God never said '*set a day of your choice aside, according to your own judgment*', but rather *"The seventh day is a Sabbath to the Lord your God."* (Exodus 20.10) This distinct Day must be significant to him and in no circumstances does the Scripture suggest to omit it.

If we get together on sunday, monday or any other day to praise the Lord, that's great because we can never praise him enough! But let's stop kidding ourselves. These days are not set apart and cannot replace the Sabbath. If we meet six days to glorify him but omit the Sabbath, are we not missing a chance to please him?

If God asks us to keep that specific Day in his honor, why turn our back on him?

To begin with, let's emphasize that we're absolutely not talking about Salvation here <sup>2</sup> - nor about the invaluable message of the Gospel - but rather about doing the will of the One who called us to Life. We can effectively respect every Sabbath over our lifetime and be lost.

It is only the blood of Messiah that saves us. Only his sacrifice at the cross provides forgiveness of sin, sets us free from our adulterated nature and reconciles us to our Creator.

And the Holy Spirit isn't available only during Sabbath but at every moment of our life, no matter what day of the week it is. He helps us even if in our ignorance we consider another day than the one prescribed by God. He knows that our intentions are good and that's why he has mercy upon us.

But we must realize that we went astray somewhere along our collective path. That if a king or a pope decreed that '*sunday is from now on the day of the Lord*', we may never be sure. One thing is crystal-clear though, it is that the Scripture is unambiguous on the subject: *"The seventh day is a Sabbath to the Lord your God."* (Exodus 10.20)

---

<sup>1</sup> Which the world designates as *saturday*

<sup>2</sup> Effectively, the observance of God's Times is worthless to Salvation. (Acts 15.1-32)

Still today, a number of assemblies that confess Jesus of Nazareth as the Messiah promised by the Scripture, do not meet on Sunday. Why? Simply because God *never* asked for it! And it is not up to us to determine when is the day of collective worship, but to the Lord himself.

Some exclaim: '*We are not obligated to observe the Sabbath!*' Of course not! No more than that we are compelled to be faithful to our spouse. God granted us freedom. And where there is liberty, there is free will. The true question is the following:

## Who do I want to please?

In the Bible, all of those who were eager to please God have observed the Sabbath, even after the resurrection:

*"On the Sabbath, they went into the synagogue..."* (Acts 13.14)

*"The people urged them to speak about these things again the next Sabbath..."* (Acts 13.42)

*"Every Sabbath, he held discussions in the synagogue..."* (Acts 18.4), etc.

In fact, the Bible refers to it over a hundred times.

*How many times* must God repeat it?

None!! If we still don't understand after a HUNDRED TIMES - we never will - for the simple reason that *we don't want to*.

### TRADITIONAL EXCUSE

---

In order to justify their neglect of the Sabbath, some cite Paul's letter to the Colossians:

*"Do not let anyone judge you in regard to food or drink or in respect to a religious festival, a new moon celebration or Sabbaths."* (Colossians 2.16)

Let's first note that the original Greek word is plural: SABBATHS.

This assertion of Paul makes reference to the ANNUAL SABBATHS and not the weekly Sabbath. The Feasts of Passover, Unleavened Bread, Pentecost and Yom Kippur are effectively called Sabbaths in the Bible, including the New Alliance.<sup>1</sup>

Some Jews were attempting to impose these Feasts to newcomers in the Faith,<sup>2</sup> pretending that they were indispensable for Salvation. Paul reassured these disciples that their Salvation was in no way conditional to the observance of these Feasts.

And in the improbable case that he was talking about the weekly Sabbath, his assertion could only refer to precepts that religious authorities imposed on the people. In such a case, Paul invited the Colossians not to be intimidated by those people practicing ceremonial rituals on the Sabbath.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"It shall be to you a Sabbath [Yom Kippur] of solemn rest, and you shall afflict yourselves. On the ninth day of the month beginning at evening, from evening to evening shall you keep your Sabbath."* (Leviticus 23.32) *"Since it was the day of Preparation, and so that the bodies would not remain on the cross on the Sabbath [Feast of Unleavened Bread] (for that Sabbath was a high day), the Jews asked Pilate that their legs might be broken and that they might be taken away."* (John 19.31)

<sup>2</sup> *"But some men came down from Judea and were teaching the brothers, 'Unless you are circumcised according to the custom of Moses, you cannot be saved.' ... But some believers who belonged to the party of the Pharisees rose up and said, 'It is necessary to circumcise them and to order them to keep the Law of Moses.'"* (Acts 15.1,5) These men were basically attempting to turn the new disciples into Jews.

Hoping to spare the new converts the intricacy of religious tradition, he advised them to ignore the accusatory charges of those who were practicing these observances.

To pretend otherwise would be excessive since Paul concludes on this topic:

*"They are simply human commands and teachings."* (Colossians 2.22)

The weekly Sabbath CANNOT be considered a *human* commandment because it was written by the very hand of God:

*"He gave to Moses, when he had finished speaking with him on Mount Sinai, the two Tablets of the Testimony, Tablets of stone, written with the finger of God."* (Exodus 31.18)

*He [God] wrote on the Tablets the Words of the Covenant, the **TEN WORDS.**"*<sup>1</sup> (Exodus 34.28)

And neither argumentation nor intellectual justification can stand up to this **REALITY**.

So Paul made these recommendations from the same standpoint as when Messiah argued with the Pharisees:

*"For the sake of your TRADITION, you make void the Word of God. You hypocrites! Isaiah prophesied rightly about you when he said: 'This people honor me with their lips but their heart is far from me. In vain do they worship me, teaching human precepts as doctrines.'"* (Mt 15.6-9)

#### DISCERNMENT?

Messiah reproached the Pharisees their hypocrisy regarding fasting. Does that mean that we should abstain from fasting? Didn't Jesus say to those who followed him: *"When you fast..."* (Matthew 6.16) Because he reproached to these religious people their ostentatious way of giving alms, does it mean that we should refrain from giving alms? Because he chastised them about the hypocritical manner of praying, does it mean we should abstain from praying?!

Likewise, when he criticized their hypocrisy regarding the Sabbath, that doesn't mean that we should abstain from observing that holy Day.

Let's not kid ourselves!

Messiah disapproved useless traditions, unjust precepts and oppressive oral laws but never nullified even one Commandment of God. *"Do not think that I came to abolish the Law or the Prophets. I did not come to abolish but to fulfill."* - Jesus (Matthew 5.17)

---

<sup>1</sup> Understand the TEN COMMANDMENTS. See Deuteronomy 4.13, 5.22, 9.10, 10.2,4

## JUSTIFICATION

---

If Messiah's first coming justified the abolishment of the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment (the Sabbath), it would also justify the abolishment of the nine others. With such a simplistic logic, disturbed minds would conclude that we can from now on steal, commit adultery...

But this isn't the case since the New Alliance (New Testament) specifies: *"...those who keep the Commandments of God **AND** hold to the testimony of Jesus."* (Revelation 12.17) *"...here is the perseverance of the saints, those who keep the Commandments of God **AND** their Faith in Jesus."* (Revelation 14.12) Let's notice the '**AND**' in these verses. Hence It is not one or the other but both.

Believing in Jesus doesn't spare us from observing God's Commandments. Therefore, even after the work of Messiah at the cross, God's Commandments are still effective - in the light of the New Alliance of course.

In his call to follow him personally, it is comforting to know that God respects our intelligence and requests discernment from us. Let's stop kidding ourselves by concluding that because most people do something, that it makes it respectable.

There is an abyss between God's Commandments and human laws.  
His Commandments are just, while some human laws...

In addition, the latter vary according to places and times: what is legal here is unlawful elsewhere and what was prohibited yesterday is now allowed. As for God's Ten Commandments, they are universal and ageless. They are effective everywhere and at all times: yesterday, today and tomorrow.

## ELECTION OF SUNDAY

---

According to historical references, it was in the year 321 that the Roman emperor Constantine decreed '*sunday: official day of rest*'.<sup>1</sup> By replacing their *eight-day* 'week' by the present seven-day week, the Roman authorities of the time omitted to keep what makes the week's strength: the Sabbath. They surely considered it to be an attribute of the Jewish culture.

But even if the Sabbath is mainly observed by Jews, it was established by God long before the existence of the Hebrew people. Even before Abraham!! In fact, it was instituted as soon as the first man was on earth, conferring to that day its universality and availability for whomever, no matter his origin: *"And on the seventh day God finished his work that he had done, and he rested on the seventh day from all his work that he had done. So God blessed the seventh day and made it holy, because on it God rested from all his work that he had done in creation."* (Genesis 2.2-3)

Thus, even before chaos reigned on this planet and that this earth was infested with evil, we had already inherited the Sabbath. Since the origin of times, it was bestowed on us by our good Creator. The sad reality is that owing to our initial fall, even the most elementary things, such as the Sabbath, have quickly become inaccessible to our rebellious and altered mind.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Week* (time unit)

After that fall, God reiterates his will: "*REMEMBER the Sabbath Day*" (Exodus 20.8), thus exhorting us to be vigilant so this day of collective rest may remain present to our mind. He knows very well that we now have a tendency to get caught up with preoccupations and that we are ever since inclined to disobedience.

#### SOLIDARITY FOR A MYTH (majority for mediocrity)

---

Far too long and for all kinds of reasons we, humans, have leaned on our own reasoning to justify our erring and our incessant defiance. At the present time, we justify keeping this abrogation for religious solidarity. Effectively, two major reasons are evoked by most of our contemporaries to justify their solidarity towards the decision of the fourth century's generation to forsake the Sabbath in favor of Sunday worship:

##### 1. To prevent 'judaization' of the Faith

This theory brings forward the allegation that in order to prevent newly converted Pharisees from taking control of the Messianic Faith, the Apostles decided to abandon the Sabbath to cut links with their religious influence.

But the Book of Acts clearly illustrates that this attempt by Pharisees to judaize the Faith failed.<sup>1</sup> Peter and the brothers, inspired by the Holy Spirit, blocked their attempt. So the brothers kept gathering together every Sabbath to glorify God, thus contradicting this theory:

*"And on the Sabbath day we went outside the gate to the riverside, where we supposed there was a place of prayer."* (Acts 16.13 - Let's notice that there was no synagogue in this place, so it was a worship behavior that the brothers observed every week... at the synagogue or not) *"...there was a synagogue of the Jews. And Paul went in, as was his custom, and on three Sabbath days..."* (Acts 17.2) *"...Paul reasoned in the synagogue every Sabbath and tried to persuade Jews and Greeks."* (Acts 18.4)

So it is obvious that our collective erring happened a few centuries after the Apostles, coinciding with the officialisation of Christianity by <sup>o</sup>Rome.<sup>2</sup>

##### 2. Messiah was resurrected on a Sunday

The Scripture bears witness to the fact that Jesus was raised the 1<sup>st</sup> day of the week. So there is no doubt about that fact. But if Messiah was resurrected the day after the Sabbath, doesn't it reveal that he saw to observe it, thus abstaining from profaning it by 'working' on his resurrection? So Messiah 'rested' in death on Sabbath and didn't 'work' toward coming back to life until the next day.

---

<sup>1</sup> See Acts 15.5-35

<sup>2</sup> When the term 'Rome' is used in the present book, it in no way refers to the wonderful contemporary city of Rome, capital of modern day Italy but rather to the ancient Roman Empire and the religious empire which nowadays has its headquarters there since centuries. See glossary at the end of book.

If he was resurrected on a sunday, let's rejoice!

This reality confirms that Messiah observed the Sabbath as much in his death as in his resurrection. Effectively, he neither died nor was resurrected on the Sabbath, thus respecting the predetermined will of the Father to honor that specific day - as he always faithfully did while he was living.

*Like Father like Son:* Each, after having fulfilled His creative/redemptive work, crowned it with the rest of the Sabbath.

#### SCRIPTURES: DIVINE REVELATION

---

If we are sincere and consider the Scripture as being a source of divine revelations, we must come to the evidence that sunday worship is as biblical as Santa Claus. That decision to modify the day of rest is based on a specious reasoning such as: *'If God did not exist, he would have told me!'*

Some pompous Roman religious leaders did then lead non-Jews to worship God another day that He himself prescribed in his wisdom. Imbued with pride, we thus disowned our Hebraic root and forsook our Jewish Messianic brothers: *"Do not be arrogant toward the branches. If you are, remember it is not you who support the root, but the root that supports you."* (Romans 11.18)

Sunday did then become some sort of a « *'Christian's sabbath* ». Yet, the Scripture is clear: There is only ONE God, ONE Messiah and ONE People. *"I have other sheep which are not of this fold. I must bring them also. They will listen to my voice. So there will be ONE FLOCK, ONE SHEPHERD."* - Jesus (John 10.16)

We, believers from the nations, are grafted in to that People (Israel): *"But if some of the branches were broken off, and, although a wild olive shoot, **YOU WERE GRAFTED** in among the others and now share in the nourishing root of the olive tree [Israel] ..."* (Romans 11.17)

The problem however is that we have reversed roles: according to our tainted theology, believers from the nations are not longer grafted to Israel but believing Jews are now required to be grafted to the 'Church', thus invalidating their divine heritage which God has yet ordered them to keep to perpetuity.

#### PARALLEL SABBATH

---

By initiating our own paralleled sabbath, not only did we imply that God's is inadequate and inferior but we have divided the very people the Lord wants united: *"Neither pray I for these alone [Jewish believers], but for them also which shall believe on me through their word; THAT THEY ALL MAY BE ONE: as you, Father, are in me, and I in you, THAT THEY ALSO MAY BE ONE IN US: that the world may believe that you have sent me."* - Jesus (John 17.20-21)

Let's consider Jesus' statements about divorce: *"What God has joined, let no man separate."* (Mark 10.9) We could understand: *What God has established, let no man revoke.* Effectively, what God establishes, only He has the prerogative to revoke. Thus, man is exclusively allowable to revoke what was established by humans.

Yet, as salt and sugar may look alike but are very different from each other, thus the Sabbath of the Living God is, by its nature, outright different from any man-made sabbath. The question which needs to be addressed is the following:

*Is the Sabbath/sabbath I'm observing established by God or men?*

To those who feel indignant, stating that such a position constitutes a brazen disdain towards a tradition respected over the centuries by millions of sincere believers, here is what Martin Luther answered at the time to justify his position regarding the six days of creation: *'Whenever we observe that the opinions of the fathers (of the Church) disagree with Scripture, we reverently bear with them and acknowledge them to be our elders. Nevertheless, we won't depart from the authority of Scripture for their sake.'*<sup>1</sup>

---

#### PRODUCT OF OUR ENVIRONMENT?

Are we to such extent the product of our environment that we can't envision another reality than the one we've been instilled with? The nobleness of our intentions is in no way a token of *veracity*. The Bible abounds with examples of groups who, guided by their own logic, strayed from the divine will to collectively go astray.<sup>2</sup>

Can we conceive that it could be our situation?

Is it so unthinkable?

Are we shielded from error?

Is it impossible?

Are we inclined to hide under the comforting utopia that the majority cannot engage in the wrong direction? Would we dare please God to the risk of being marginalized?

The Scripture reveals that ignorance is the main cause for collective erring: *"**You are mistaken, not knowing the Scriptures nor the power God.**"* - Jesus (Mt 22.29) Messiah so suggests that it be resolved by deepening our knowledge of Scriptures and the power of God in our lives - that power being effective only if rooted in fasting and intimate prayer.

---

#### MISUNDERSTANDING?

So here's where we are at now: we celebrate Him the first day of the week as opposed to the seventh. But not all are ignorant of this fact since some assemblies specify, during their service, that they unite the *first day of the week*, surely referring to the passage of Acts where it is mentioned: *"**On the FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK [sunday], when we met to break bread...**"* (Acts 20.7)

First, let's clarify that the biblical day starts at sunset (see *'Technicality: the biblical day'* at the end of this section). This passage states that Paul talked *until midnight*. The disciples were then gathered to take the EVENING MEAL AFTER THE SABBATH, not on sunday during the day (sunday starts immediately after the Sabbath sunset). The French *Bible du Semeur* (2000 Revised version) even writes in its footnote: *'Other translation: Saturday evening'*. The Word confirms that statement since it specifies: *"**There were many lamps in the upper room where we were gathered.**"* (Acts 20.8)

---

<sup>1</sup> Martin Luther, What Martin Luther Says

<sup>2</sup> *"Now after the death of Jehoiada the princes of Judah came and paid homage to the king. Then the king listened to them. And they abandoned the House of the Lord, the God of their fathers, and served the Asherim and the idols. And wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this guilt of theirs. Yet he sent Prophets among them to bring them back to the Lord. These testified against them, but they would not pay attention."* (2Chronicles 24.17-19)

This passage has therefore nothing to do about worship but rather about a simple meal. The Hebraic expression '*break bread*' simply means *eat*.

Thus, Paul *ate* with passengers of the ship that brought them to <sup>o</sup>Rome. (Acts 27.35) [Otherwise he would have taken the Lord's Supper with the 200 pagans aboard the ship that was taking them to <sup>o</sup>Rome. Make sense?] The disciples *ate* together after their meeting at the Temple. (Acts 2.46) Jesus *broke bread* which he multiplied so the crowds may *eat*. (Mark 6.41,44+8.6,9) [Or else he would have taken the Holy Communion with these crowds of 5,000 and 4000 men. Make sense?] And he was about to *eat* with Emmaus disciples prior to disappearing from their sight after his resurrection. (Luc 24.30)

Trying to justify sunday as '*Christian worship day*' by quoting this verse is abusive - as any other such attempts at any rate. '*The first day of the week*' has never been referring to any other reality than '*the first day of the week*'. The Scripture never denied the fact that sunday is and remains a working day like any other. Stating the contrary would be untrue since there is nothing in the Bible that validates such a claim.

And even in the exceptional case that they would have met together to worship God on that particular day, the fact to identify that day in this isolated account doesn't justify the establishment - in the Name of God - of a new commandment nor the substitution of Sabbath by that day.



#### OFFBEAT

Is it surprising that we are so out of synch with Life? We live in offbeat with the Lord. He gives us the Sabbath as a weekly tempo and we keep time to a different rhythm. If we had a trace of humility, we would tune our lives in harmony with his cadence.

## WORD OF GOD

(The Bible)



## WORD OF THE DEPARTED ROMAN EMPEROR CONSTANTINE I - IV<sup>th</sup> CENTURY





Why not simply shift to the seventh day what we do on Sunday so to honor the Master of Times <sup>1</sup> at the very moment He wants it, rather than so stubbornly persist on doing the will of a departed emperor? Thus, **WE WOULD BE ONE - UNITED AGAIN AS JESUS WANTS IT** with our Messianic Jewish brothers who rediscover their Messiah after 2,000 years of exile. They are almost half-a-million worldwide acknowledging Yeshua (Jesus) as the promised Messiah.

Moreover, how can we expect our testimony to be relevant to them when we despise such a biblical milestone as God's 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment? How can we be deemed valid interlocutors when we adults are incapable of counting to *seven* - or refusing to do so like stubborn teens that keep on negating the evidence?

We will truly be united the day we humbly agree to worship the God of Israel on Sabbath day - as he always required. Ask Jesus, he will tell you.

---

<sup>1</sup> Daniel 2.21

## Pseudo Biblical Justifications

Many are those who cite the Scripture to justify their objection to the Sabbath.  
Let's observe their arguments.

---

**« I'm not bound to respect the Sabbath since it belongs to the Law. I live under grace! »**

Someone who justifies his rejection of the Sabbath by that logic, errs. To transfer the resting period from the Sabbath to Sunday merely shifts the issue. This would prove that the law is flexible at best. To truly follow his reasoning, we should refrain from all resting period in order to be freed from the law.

Such an attitude implies however: *'I don't have to honor God's will towards me since I believe in Jesus. He is the Truth and the essential. He freed me. I'm released from obedience to my Creator. I have a safe-conduct: I'm saved.'*

---

**« Times changed! We are not bound to respect some things anymore. »**

True! The era is over where we offered bulls in sacrifice for forgiveness of sins. But one thing is certain though, it is that God doesn't change. Why would he have cancelled the resting Day where the assembly gathers to glorify him? What would be the purpose? The logic? Is there even one explicit verse proving that assumption?

Until proof of the contrary and without doing acrobatics with the Scripture, no passage supports such an *assumption*. Despite the fact that he questioned observances tied to it (what to do or not to do on that day), Messiah never negated the Sabbath. It has therefore been abrogated no more than **IN THEIR MIND**, since in the whole Bible, from cover to cover, there is not even one verse saying *'Keep Sunday Holy'*.

---

**« Messiah is our Sabbath, we don't need to consider that day anymore! »**

Messiah effectively constitutes the rest of the believer. But such reasoning blurs reality, like the following statement: *'For me, working is praying!'* There are overlaps in spiritual realities as in material ones, but they do not constitute equivalences. One doesn't replace the other. We can't justify the omission of one by the presence of the other. Work is not a prayer. We can pray while working and our work can constitute an offering to God, but work and prayer aren't equivalent.

Likewise, Messiah is not the Sabbath or vice versa. Moreover, if he confessed being Lord of the Sabbath,<sup>1</sup> he confirms its validity since we lord over what exists, not over what does not.

To conclude on that argument, its logic is flawed: If it is not necessary to consider the Sabbath, then why consider Sunday? Isn't it contradictory?

---

<sup>1</sup> *"For the Son of man is Lord even of the Sabbath day."* (Matthew 12.8)

---

**« The Sabbath is obsolete, it was valid only during the Old Testament period. »**

If the Sabbath was to disappear under the shadow of the cross, being thus relegated to the First Alliance ('Old Testament'), then why did Messiah mention it about the future, regarding an important prophetic event that didn't even yet occurred?

*"Pray that your flight may not be in winter or **ON A SABBATH**. For then there will be great tribulation, such as has not been from the beginning of the world until now, no, and never will be. And if those days had not been cut short, no human being would be saved. But for the sake of the Elect those days will be cut short."* - Jesus (Matthew 24.20-22)

Furthermore, the Scripture reveals that in the World to come, everybody will worship God on the Sabbath: *"For as the new Heavens and the new Earth that I make shall remain before me, says the Lord, so shall your offspring and your name remain. From new moon to new moon, and **FROM SABBATH TO SABBATH**, all flesh shall come to worship before me, declares the Lord"* (Isaiah 66.22-23)

God doesn't play yo-yo with his directives, instituting them in an era, cancelling them in another to finally reinstate them again. The truth is that the Sabbath remains a living and perpetually contemporary reality even though it is underestimated and unpopular.

---

**« If we effectuate a contextual interpretation, the Sabbath doesn't belong to us! »**

This assertion is simplistic and shaky.

With such logic, we could affirm, for example, that Paul's letter to the Ephesians does not concern us since we are not Ephesians. But the truth is that when Paul addresses the Ephesians, he talks to all heirs of the Faith.

Likewise, when God entrusted the Ten Commandments to the Hebrews, he handed them over to mankind by means of their hands. Effectively, when God says not to commit adultery, doesn't he say it to everyone? When he says to honor our parents and not to steal, is he not also saying it to every man? And the Sabbath, as for each and every one of these nine other Commandments, is for every man.

Moreover, the Bible explicitly states: *"The foreigners who join the Lord, who love him and serve him, who observe the Sabbath... I will bring them to my holy mountain..."* (Isaiah 56.6-7)

Furthermore, when Messiah revealed that *"the Sabbath was made for man, and not man for the Sabbath."* (Mark 2.27), he didn't say 'the Sabbath was made for the Jew' but rather *"for **MAN**"* - so for all of us. He thus confirmed that this Day is for self-fulfillment rather than for stressing people with religious restrictions.

God created oranges and mangos for man's enjoyment; the sun and the streams because we need them. Same thing for the Sabbath. God does not need oranges, the sun or the Sabbath. He strictly created them for us. If we neglect them, don't we deprive ourselves of their benefits?

## Extra Validations

Here are verses that, taken in their context, confirm the Sabbath rather than deny it.

---

*"Then they returned to Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is near Jerusalem, a **SABBATH DAY'S JOURNEY** away." (Acts 1.12)*

Why doesn't the Word designate the distance in stadia as it did for Emmaus-Jerusalem (60 stadia [Luke 24.13]) and for Bethany-Jerusalem (15 stadia [John 11.18]). If the Word bothers using the Sabbath as a reference for distance *after the resurrection*, isn't it because it is still valid? Why would the Word make allusion to this measure if the Sabbath file was closed? To ask the question is to answer it.

---

*"On the **FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK**, let everyone of you lay **BY HIM AND STORE IT UP**, as he may prosper, so that there will be no collecting when I come." (1Corinthians 16.2)*

Some spontaneously refer to this verse in order to prove that believers gathered on Sunday for worship - which is false. There is no notion of gathering in this passage. Paul simply recommends that the disciples take the good habit of putting money aside *at home* [BY HIM], right at the beginning of the working week, namely the day after the Sabbath.

So it could be said that some just see what they WANT to see. They do a SELECTIVE READING by mentally covering up the points that risk shaking their erroneous convictions. This reflex of the *old man*<sup>1</sup> veils the eyes of he who rejects the evidence.

And concerning the subject about which Paul talks here, how many contemporary assemblies that boast of being biblical/evangelical, send liberalities to Jerusalem as the New Alliance exhorts? *"And when I arrive, I will send those whom you accredit by letter to carry your gift to Jerusalem."*<sup>2</sup>

---

*"One person esteems **ONE DAY ABOVE THE OTHER**, while another esteems all days alike. Each one should be fully convinced in his own mind. The one who observes the day, observes it in honor of the Lord." (Romans 14.5-6)*

Paul in no way makes allusion to the Sabbath here but rather to the biblical Feasts (Pesach [Passover], Shavuot [Pentecost], etc.) whom some Judeans attempted to prematurely impose to the newcomers in the Faith.

'Let's not put the cart before the horse' seems to be saying Paul, 'Let those who observe these Feasts do so without imposing them to those who do not yet seize their pertinence. Those observing them nevertheless do so for the Lord.' And even if Paul was making allusion to the Sabbath, doesn't he who observes the day, observes it in honor of the Lord?

---

<sup>1</sup> *"But that is not the way you learned Christ!— assuming that you have heard about him and were taught in him, as the truth is in Jesus, to put off your OLD SELF, which belongs to your former manner of life and is corrupt through deceitful desires, and to be renewed in the spirit of your minds, and to put on the new self, created after the likeness of God in true righteousness and holiness. Therefore, having PUT AWAY FALSEHOOD, let each one of you speak the truth with his neighbor, for we are members one of another." (Ephesians 4.20-25)*

<sup>2</sup> 1Corinthians 16.3. See also Romans 15.25-28

Why consider the observance of the Sabbath as a reprehensible act?  
Why despise the original Church this way?

Those who don't like children, talk as if they were born adults, forgetting that they were once kids. Similarly, let's not snub our origins: Christianity is a JUDEAN SECT that, once predominantly Gentile, disowned its roots.

*"Who are you to pass judgment on the servant of another?  
It is before his own master that he stands or falls.  
And he will be upheld, for the Lord is able to make him stand."* (Romans 14.4)

This warning is as much for disciples who marginalize their brothers observing the Sabbath. And frankly, if one is to consider one day above another, shouldn't he at least discern the right one rather than to fabricate a new one?

Some - including pastors - go as far as to assert that since the coming of Messiah, we are in the 8<sup>th</sup> day. (!?) This now proves that even stupidities are welcome to avoid the Sabbath of the Living God.

*"You pervert the Words of the Living God." (Jeremiah 23.36)  
"So for the sake of your tradition you have made void the Word of God." - Jesus (Mt 15.6)*

The theology of these sunday cheerleaders is based on doubt, not faith.  
They hold on to the tiniest **ambiguity**, CASTING DOUBT (according to their view) upon the Sabbath, amplifying this ambiguity and giving it so much undue importance that they invalidate the Word of God by erecting on this fuzziness a system based on their human reasoning. Paul could repeat about them:

*"I bear them witness that they have a zeal for God, but not according to knowledge." (Rm 10.2)*

---

*"As for the Gentiles who have believed... they should **ABSTAIN** from what has been sacrificed to idols, and from blood, and from what has been strangled, and from sexual immorality." (Acts 21.25)*

Some sunday mentors say that if the Sabbath was to be observed by Gentiles, it would have been stipulated in this letter sent to them by the Apostles.

Yet, that same letter does not mention to ABSTAIN FROM STEALING. Would this mean that it is then allowed for pagans to steal because it is not written in this letter?! Absolutely not!!

This EVIDENCE is implicit, like when Jesus omitted to enumerate the first set of the Ten Commandments to the young man that came to inquire about Eternal Life:

*"You know the Commandments:  
Do not commit adultery,  
Do not murder,  
Do not steal,  
Do not bear false witness..." (Mark 10.19)*

The fact that Jesus omitted to mention the first four Commandments (relating to our relationship with God), does it mean that it is now OK to bow down before idols, to use the Name of God in vain, to flout the Sabbath or to worship another god?

Absolutely not!!

Jesus didn't mention ANY of these Commandments because it was OBVIOUS for his intelligent interlocutor.

Similarly in this letter to Gentiles, it is OBVIOUS that they had to keep gathering every week - on Sabbath day - to worship the *God of Israel* who provided them with such a powerful and compassionate Messiah. The contrary would have incited them to '*forsake their assembly*' (Hebrews 10.25) since there was no alternative to Sabbath at that time:

*"The next Sabbath almost the whole city gathered to hear the Word of the Lord... And when the Gentiles heard this, they began rejoicing and glorifying the Word of the Lord, and as many as were appointed to Eternal Life believed."* (Acts 13.44,48)

Effectively, Sunday cult didn't yet exist at that time.

This so resumes why the Apostles did not mention the Sabbath in this letter (or any other of the nine Commandments: blasphemy, false witnessing, stealing, etc.)

And, seen from another angle, this letter solely communicates a list of **THINGS TO ABSTAIN** from: it was then the ideal occasion for the Apostles to tell pagans to ABSTAIN FROM THE SABBATH. But, as funny as it may be, the Apostles... ABSTAINED from saying so ;-)

---

*"DAY BY DAY, continuing steadfastly with one accord in the Temple, and breaking bread at home, they took their food with gladness and singleness of heart."* (Acts 2.46)

Many hang on to this verse to advance that no particular day is henceforth assigned for the gathering of the collective worship. Any day is now OK, to each one's caprice.

When listening to them, it's like the days of the week don't exist anymore and the Sabbath vanish into thin air. We can meet once a month for worship or five times a week, it matters no more. What's important from now on is to worship God *"in spirit and in truth."* (John 4.23)

Consequently, a person will state that when she sings praises to God while washing her dishes, that's her Sabbath. (!?) That's great to praise God this way during daily activities,<sup>1</sup> but it does not replace the *"Sabbath of the Lord"*. Rather than gravitating around God, they believe that it is God who has to gravitate around their caprices.

They think that because they believe in Jesus, nothing else matters.  
Isn't it the opposite?

With Jesus, the most insignificant gesture such as a glass of cold water or a simple visit becomes of utmost importance.<sup>2</sup> Effectively, by his life and sacrifice, Jesus confers an unbounded importance to the least of our daily details.

---

<sup>1</sup> See Ephesians 5.18-20

<sup>2</sup> See Matthew 10.42 and Matthew 25.36

Besides, didn't Jesus say: *"Whoever relaxes one of the least of these commandments and teaches others to do the same will be called least in the Kingdom of Heaven, but whoever does them and teaches them will be called great in the Kingdom of Heaven."*? (Matthew 5.19)

And the Sabbath is far from being a 'little' Commandment.

## Are we really listening?

Isn't **"LISTEN"** the first Word of the most important Commandment? <sup>1</sup> Some Christians seem to think that listening is only for Jews - as if they themselves were exempt from obedience. They *'don't have time to waste'* observing the Word of God.

Personally, it was rewarding to find out that the Commandment of the Sabbath is very close to that most important Commandment. <sup>2</sup> Doesn't that reveal that observing the Sabbath is an expression of our unbounded LOVE for our Creator?

But these Christians have other priorities, other interests, other preoccupations... and so they let *"the cares and riches and pleasures of life"* <sup>3</sup> take up their energy and time. They think that talking about Jesus exempts them from obedience.

Yet, Jesus and all the disciples did proclaim the Gospel and observed the Sabbath.

Shouldn't we realize that the God we Christians worship is the GOD OF THE JEWS? It is not written « *The Lord God, the Lord is One.* » but rather *"The Lord **OUR** God, the Lord is One "* There is a binding relationship between God and Israel. So we pray to THEIR God and are saved by THEIR Messiah.

### SPIRITUAL TOURISTS?

---

We behave like *spiritual tourists*, settling to walk through the Word, admiring its sceneries and marveling about its wonders... then going back to our routine without wondering how any of this could be materialized in our life or somehow relate to us.

We belong to the kind of people who think that God will reveal himself during televised publicities - because God would certainly not dare disturb us DURING our preferred TV episodes, right?

These people think that praying consists in routinely throwing some half-hearted formulas to God, and that it's enough to *'like'* Jésus on the Internet to become a 'good' *cyber-disciple*. But their beautiful unfounded *theories* are based on an intangible world and are not materialized in REALITY.

Shouldn't they realize that if the Sabbath is exclusively a *symbol of rest*, so hell too is a *symbol of punishment*; and heaven, a *symbol of happiness*; as well as Jesus, a symbol of savior... *The Bible: a collection of symbols.* (?!)

---

<sup>1</sup> Deuteronomy 6.4-5 / Mark 12.29

<sup>2</sup> There are only 22 verses between the *Shma Israel* (Deuteronomy 6.4-5) and the Commandment of the *Sabbath* (Deuteronomy 5.12-14)

<sup>3</sup> See Luke 8.14

## ANARCHY

---

As we can notice, these heroes of the intangible think that they can do anything, anywhere, anytime and anyhow, as if no parameters established by God were valid anymore.<sup>1</sup>

For these brothers and sisters, the Bible is a buffet: we take what pleases us and leave the rest to others, and even, why not, integrate our own spiritual lunch to it from our homemade recipes, it's VERY advantageous. When it suits them: *'It's biblical!'* (tithe [\$]), otherwise: *'It's for-the-Jews!'* (Sabbath), etc.

Each does what pleases him, when it pleases him and the way it pleases him. God wouldn't have any requirements anymore. To listen to them, we can worship God eight days a week (except the Sabbath of course - this would be reprehensible) and the believer could henceforth jump off into the void from a building roof since he is not bound by the law (of gravity) anymore. He is now emancipated, free. (!?)

It's a good thing that creation is not as insubordinate as we are. Otherwise the sun would only show up to its liking and we would have to spend days in darkness. But fortunately, celestial bodies are faithful and finely-tuned to serve us as temporal landmarks.

Shouldn't we humbly follow their example and submit to His will?

Thus, the only law to which these brothers would be subjected to is the law of anarchy: no more rules nor references! *'Yahooo! We're on vacation: thursday, tuesday, sunday, it's not important anymore.'*<sup>2</sup> *What is important is to love each other!'*

But if there is no delimitation on the tennis court, how will we know if the ball was in or out? If there is no demarcation on the chessboard, how will we find our way? If there is no finish line, how will we know who really won the race?

Their justifications regarding the day of worship could be qualified as « *bastard* » [Larousse dictionary]: « *Something pertaining to two different sorts or that has no defined character: A bastard solution.* »

When the music conductor establishes a tempo, does the fact that we are not *under the law* mean that we are justified to play our instrument whenever we feel like it?!

## BOUNDARIES

---

It takes references in life, and the Word provides them.

The Sabbath is one of them.

Let's stop moving landmarks.<sup>3</sup>

*"There a time for everything."*<sup>4</sup>

*God is a God of order.*<sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> *"In those days there was no king in Israel. Everyone did what was right in his own eyes."* (Judges 17.6 + 21.25)

<sup>2</sup> Buddha, Jesus, Confucius, it's not important anymore while we are at it?! What's important is to love each other, right?!

<sup>3</sup> See Job 24.2

<sup>4</sup> See Ecclesiastes 3.1 + 1Corinthians 14.33



The fact of not being *under the law* doesn't mean that we are justified to live in anarchy. Let's not forget that the word disciple is related to the word discipline. Discipline [Larousse dictionary]: « *Aptitude for someone to abide by the rules: Students having no discipline.* » As did Émile Zola so well said: '*Whoever says discipline, says obedience.*'

But these disciples perceive any biblical discipline as an affront to the Gospel.

They seem to forget that whoever rejects discipline has no master.

The Apostle Jacob (James) firmly reminds us that despite our liberty, we are bound to PUT **HIS WORD** INTO PRACTICE and to take our responsibilities - because *after Salvation, it is obedience*:

*"BE **DOERS** OF THE WORD<sup>1</sup> and not hearers only, DECEIVING YOURSELVES. For if anyone is a hearer of the Word and not a doer, he is like a man who looks intently at his natural face in a mirror. For he looks at himself and goes away and at once FORGETS WHAT HE WAS LIKE. But the one who looks into the Perfect Law, the Law of liberty, and perseveres, being no hearer who forgets but a doer who acts, he will be blessed in his doing."* (Jacob [James] 1.22-25)

---

## Divine inertia or human ignorance?

---

Would God be tired?

Would his resources be exhausted?

Would he be so distracted or preoccupied with his countless projects that he would be reduced to neglecting us?

Are we so discouraging that he decided to take a vacation?

Suddenly, the Good Shepherd would no longer care for his sheep?!

Would he have become insensitive to our needs?

Fortunately, **God is still concerned about our happiness!!**

Why then his manifestations seem so rare?

Could it be that we had turned our back on him, ignoring his instructions, preferring the comfort of our own logic? God suddenly didn't simply decide to ignore us. It is **WE** that undeniably have gone astray. Let's ask ourselves this question:

*What don't we do today that the believers did during the time of the Apostles?*

---

## THE SABBATH'S INESTIMABLE WORTH

---

The Sabbath isn't a biblical trinket.

This Commandment is so important that God had it put into the *Most Holy Place* in His Temple in Jerusalem - that is the most sacred place in creation where only one man was allowed to enter no more than once a year.<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Doesn't this include observing the Sabbath day?

<sup>2</sup> *"Then the Priests brought the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord to its place in the inner Sanctuary of the House, in the Most Holy Place, underneath the wings of the cherubim... There was nothing in the Ark except the two Tablets of stone [TEN COMMANDMENTS, among which is the SABBATH] that Moses put there at Horeb, where the Lord made a Covenant with the people of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt." (1Kings 8.6,9) "Behind the second curtain was a second section called the Most Holy Place, having the golden Altar of incense and the Ark of the Covenant covered on all sides with gold, in which was a golden urn holding the manna, and Aaron's staff that budded, and the Tablets of the Covenant [TEN COMMANDMENTS, among which is the SABBATH] ... These preparations having thus been made, the Priests go regularly into the first section, performing their ritual duties, but into the second only the High Priest goes, and he but once a year, and not without taking blood, which he offers for himself and for the unintentional sins of the people." (Heb. 9.3-4, 6-7) And after that, our religious leaders try to persuade us that the Sabbath is a detail.*

In fact, the Sabbath is one of four indispensable elements in our relationship with God (see 3<sup>rd</sup> next paragraph).

Does it constitute one of the favorable conditions for his intervention in our favor?

Is it the missing piece?

God answers those who listen to him, but are we really listening?

Do we truly focus on his will or do we brush it off with the back of our hand, alleging that it isn't important, that everyone is ignoring it and that it is not popular? Could it be that what seems trivial to us is important to Him? Or, asked inversely: Could it be that what is important to Him seems trivial to us?

The Scripture teaches us that there are TEN major COMMANDMENTS. The first four concern our relationship with God and the next six, our relationship between us humans. The Sabbath, Day set apart by our Creator, is the fourth of those he requests for himself.

Some, however, do have the contradictory habit of only choosing what pleases them in the Scripture. They insist for instance on the importance of observing the seventh Commandment - *not to commit adultery* - but as to observe the fourth - *the Sabbath* - then suddenly, it isn't the same anymore, nothing is less important: we can change it, substitute it and even omit it.

God's People are entitled to know the truth but it would seem that some religious leaders couldn't care less, preferring the security of the status quo and the comfort of their routine. Regrettably, they only hold a self-interested love for the truth. Let's be realistic however: if we are not bound to observe the Sabbath because it would be obsolete, then so is the *tithe* - the tenth of our income set aside for the Lord.

#### 7 OR 300 DAY WEEK?

---

God knows what he wants and we won't fool him.

If the store clerk informs us that the product we are looking for is to be found in aisle *seven*, should he be blamed if we can't find it in aisle *one*?

Shouldn't we first listen to what he says?

Let's not blame God if we are perpetually dissatisfied, we stubbornly persist in ignoring his directives. To say that the collective day of worship is of no importance is similar to stating that what the Lord says is of no importance.

There are seven notes of music.

If the conductor asks for a 'C' and musicians play 'G', is it the same?

There are seven colors.

If the owner asks for *blue* and workers paint in *red*, is it the same?

There are seven days in the week.

If God asks for the Sabbath and we give him Sunday, is it the same? If there were three hundred days in a week, our erring could be justified by the complexity of the equation, but there are only seven. Even a child can distinguish them.

*"Truly, I say to you, unless you turn and become like children, you will never enter the Kingdom of Heaven." - Jesus (Matthew 18.3)*

Would the hardness of our heart be at the root of our defection?

Would we be more intelligent than God?

Isn't our God the One who created heaven and earth in six days and rested on the seventh?

#### LET'S NOT FORSAKE OUR ASSEMBLY

---

Isn't *'Let's not forsake our assembly!'* (Hebrews 10.25) the favorite exhortation of the saints? Doesn't it imply that the assembly should gather in a given place at a precise frequency? And isn't that frequency weekly? Hasn't God sanctified the seventh and last day of the week so that it may constitute a moment of retrospective and gratitude?

God is sensible and logical, he doesn't improvise! After having worked six days, we need a break. We are free to gather on Sunday, Wednesday or any other day. Why not on Sabbath - which was instituted by God himself for that very purpose? Would that displease him?

Why such reluctance?

For if the Sabbath is invalidated, let's work non-stop. Let's neglect our assembly. Let's get worn out trying to make more money since we never have enough. Let's make ourselves sick accumulating goods that we haven't yet time to use. Let's waste our energy attempting to continually learn an excessive quantity of information. Let's work nonstop until we expire from exhaustion on the crowded track of the unbridled race to success. Isn't modern life a perpetual activism where each one is rushing to the finish line leading nowhere?

If there is an era where the need for the Sabbath is obvious, it is nowadays.

Despite the fact that we have access to a record quantity of resources with disconcerting ease, we are constantly exhausted. Technology allows us to receive a correspondence from the other end of the world in one second. Yet, we don't know where to rest our head. Solitude, isolation and spiritual heaviness have never been so present.

People experience great distress caused by the absence of significant human relationships. Their discourse has become superficial and meaningless.

They speak and say nothing.

Their life is so devoid of purpose that they are reduced to take on other people's cause.

They take position for events alien to them.

They think that it confers them some sort of worth.

As if their opinion had some weight, whereas almost nobody cares about it.

The Sabbath could yet be beneficial in the way that it might contribute to improve our human relations. A whole day without activity where we can get harmonized with the Lord and each other. A time of rest where it feels good to be united, to share our opinions, knowledge, experiences and hopes, while respecting everyone's condition.

And, in that same perspective, let's respect everyone's liberty to behave according to his own belief and let's not judge those for whom the Sabbath is without importance.

### *If I don't have love, I'm nothing!*

(1Corinthiens 13.2)

It is our responsibility to respectfully share the truth with others in order to contribute to their growth. Stuffing them with half-truths and baloney won't help!

Truth is a noble and formidable reality.

In a world of lie, truth disturbs the listener.

In a world of relativism, the absolute unsettles.

The Word of God disturbs.

It has always taken men out of their numbness - no matter the epoch.

The truth is not only something that we can hear, but also that we can discover. Its finding can be the result of an arduous and ongoing personal quest. For the one who discovers it, it then constitutes a precious reward. But what to do with it since only a very few are inclined to appreciate it?

The aim here isn't to change an institutional system since it is good to praise the Lord on Sunday, on the same basis as any other day of the week. But it would be good to initiate what is missing: the Sabbath. To do the will of God is a privilege and constitutes the only decent thing that we can do in this lost world.

### *Who has given heed to his Word?*

(Jeremiah 23.18)



## **Institutionalized Ignorance?**



Realizing the crass ignorance of the Christian religious leadership concerning the Sabbath along with the naïve complacency of their apathetic congregations, I undertook to close the subject with the following slightly bitter critic, but nevertheless moderate and respectful.





© 2019 Marc Doyon

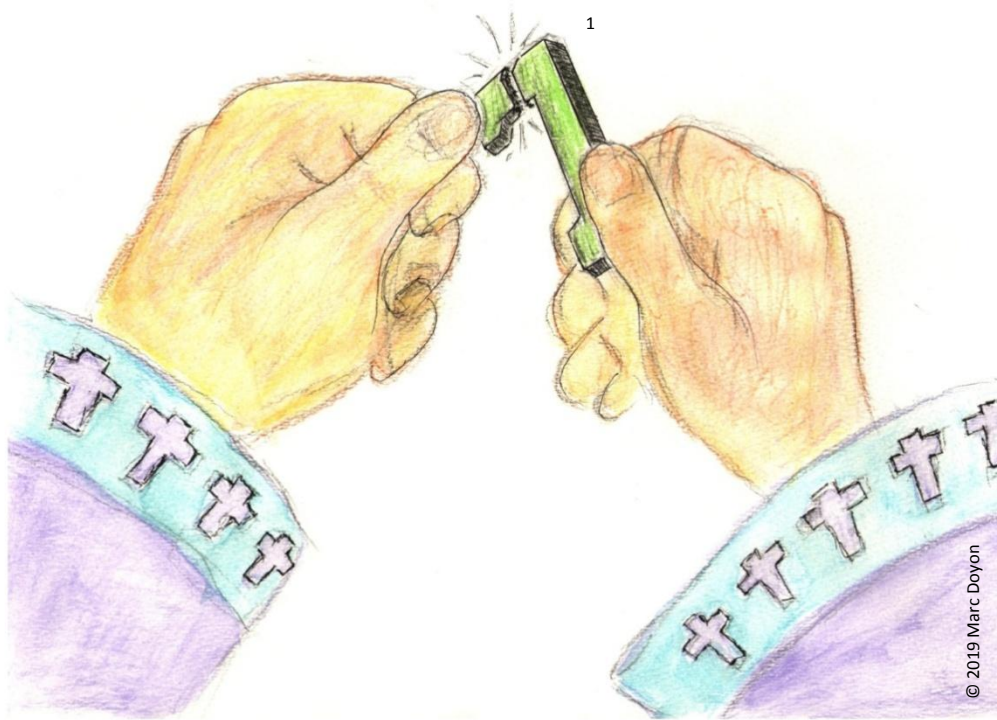
*"The sheep follow him for they know his voice.  
A stranger they will not follow, but they will flee from him."  
(Jesus: John 10-4-5)*





*"The seventh day is a Sabbath to the Lord YOUR God."*

(Exodus 20.10)



*"You have a fine way of rejecting the Commandment of God  
in order to establish your tradition."*

**Jesus** (Mark 7.9)

---

<sup>1</sup> Number 7 broken into the shape of a 1.



## Unreasonable Resistance

---

The Sabbath is as much inaccessible to the Christian intellect as Jesus was to the Judean psyche. Only the Holy Spirit can remove such spiritual blindfold.<sup>1</sup>

God is a pedagogical teacher: if **THE WORD OF GOD ALREADY TACKLES THE SABBATH ON THE 2<sup>nd</sup> PAGE OF THE BIBLE** which has over a thousand, it's because this very issue is elementary, easy to understand and to observe.

The Sabbath therefore belongs to the ABC of a healthy relationship with our Creator.

However, the reality of the 7<sup>th</sup> day as collective day of worship seems inaccessible to the modern Christianity man even though it is clearly stipulated in the **Word of God**.

This negation can be summed up this way: if the boss instructs that he wants his staff gathered in his presence every tuesday, sunday will be just fine since the boss doesn't really mean what he says - even if he insists and repeats it - and that it would be legalistic to show up at the moment he wants.

This denial reveals that the dominical faithful - the man from the nations - like the Samaritans of the time, misunderstands the God he worships. Effectively, like them we know that Jesus *"is indeed the Savior of the world"* (John 4.42), but as for the rest, it is obvious that, like them, we haven't got a clue.

*"You worship what you do not know."* - Jesus (John 4.22)

*"If anyone honors God and does his will, He listens to him."* (John 9.31) According to the **Bible**, for someone to be granted by God what he wants, there needs to be at least two essential elements:

1. **HONOR** God + 2. **DO** His will (obey) = **GRANTING**

Nobody doubts that sunday guides honor God.

Don't they all have 'God' on their lips?

So why then do they snob his will regarding the observance of the Sabbath, Commandment so easy to understand and observe?

The tradition to omit the Sabbath is so distant that its origin may seem uncertain. A simple research however allows identification of the author of its interdiction: Constantine I, this pagan and anti-Semitic Roman emperor who killed his own wife and son, Fausta and Crispus, AFTER his so-called conversion to 'Christianity'.<sup>2</sup>

In his contempt towards Jewish People and his arrogance against God, he suppressed the day of worship to the God of Israel (Sabbath) and initiated SUNday worship as a cult to the SUN, HIS GOD, to whom he later integrated the divinity of Jesus.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"Take not your Holy Spirit from me."* - David (Ps 51.11) *"If you then, who are evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will the heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to those who ask him!"* - Jesus (Luke 11.13) *"With God all things are possible."* - Jesus (Matthew 19.26)

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *Constantine the great* (Executions of Crispus and Fausta)

<sup>0</sup>Rome subsequently elaborated a 'Christian' calendar - adulterated version of the biblical calendar - whose usage later spread throughout the nations.

During the following centuries, Constantine's apostles resorted to UNRELATED biblical passages in order to maintain the omission of Sabbath,. These 'Christian' leaders then multiply passages which they blindly quote in an attempt to justify their dissidence.

But the whole shebang is only an amalgam of half-truths that may be summed up to this: *ALL pretexts are good to avoid the Sabbath of the Living God.* Doesn't the Word warn us, saying: *"Take care, brothers, lest there be in any of you an evil, unbelieving heart, leading you to fall away from the Living God."* (Hebrews 3.12) ?

#### GOD'S WILL vs. OURS

---

To do the will of God isn't a luxury.

Let's not forget that we all have a common enemy and that he doesn't want us to do God's will. He will do anything in his power to dissuade us from doing so, namely by resorting to diversion tactics. The enemy first aims at corrupting man's reasoning, next leads him to sin by 1. nullifying the **Word of God**, 2. adulterating its meaning or 3. plainly opposing it.<sup>1</sup> Hence he will encourage disrespect of the 4<sup>th</sup> of the **TEN COMMANDMENTS** through human reasoning.

Let's remember that the enemy is master in deceit and betrayal. He first leads his victim to sin then rushes accusing him before the Supreme Judge.

Jesus has clearly stated that nobody is exempt from doing God's will: *"Not everyone who says to me, 'Lord [Jesus], Lord [Jesus],' will enter the Kingdom of Heaven, but the one who DOES THE WILL OF MY FATHER who is in Heaven."* (Matthew 7.21) Even he himself submitted to it: *"I seek not my own will, but the will of the Father which has sent me."* (John 5.30) *"Not what I want, but what YOU want."* (Mark 14.36)

Obedience is NOT negotiable.

NOTHING could ever replace it: neither sincerity, nor pretexts, nor excuses, nor good intentions nor anything 'rational' to our own eyes.<sup>2</sup> Let's bear in mind that all fallen angels were previously serving God, and were his legitimate sons.

If we **INTENTIONALLY** resist the repeated counsel of the Holy Spirit, don't we gradually withdraw ourselves from God's protection? And when we end up in distress because of our own fault, is he compelled to rescue us if we still persist in turning a deaf ear? Shouldn't we first repent from our *logical fallacy*?

His will may not always be easy but it's NEVER COMPLICATED. And regarding the collective day of worship, the Father simply requests his creation to set one day of the week aside - for Him - and that time is after friday and before sunday as clearly stipulated in the Scriptures.

God doesn't request different nations to worship Him on different days.

There is no such a thing as 'Jewish Sabbath' or 'Christian Sabbath'. The Word clearly stipulates the *"Sabbath of the Lord"*. (Leviticus 23.3)

---

<sup>1</sup> See Genesis 3.1-4 and Matthew 16.22

<sup>2</sup> *"For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, declares the Lord."* (Isaiah 55.8)

There is **ONLY ONE GOD**: the God of Israel,<sup>1</sup>

**ONLY ONE MESSIAH**: Jesus of Nazareth,<sup>2</sup>

**ONLY ONE CHOSEN PEOPLE**: Israel<sup>3</sup> - to which are grafted the Elect from the nations<sup>4</sup> and

**ONLY ONE DAY OF COLLECTIVE REST** for ALL his beloved Children: the Sabbath.<sup>5</sup>

Anything contradicting such a basic reality is simply babble that makes God say what he NEVER said, babble imbued with anti-Semitism and finely designed to marginalize Jews.

The obstinacy of sunday guides to persist in their blindness splits the People of God: on one side [Sabbath], HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS of Hebrew believers, disciples of Yeshua (Jesus), and on the other side [sunday], hundreds of thousands of disciples among the nations; as if each group worshiped a different God while they both recognize **THE SAME MESSIAH**.<sup>6</sup>

This stubbornness to reject the Sabbath deprives the disciples of an important landmark in their relationship with their Creator. Too many people sail in the darkness of despair because they are in the fog.

Their life is a sea without island.

Their universe has no landmark.

Everything is subject to instability, to an eternal relativism.

They cannot access any absolute because these divine landmarks are being veiled from their sight by the religious Establishment.

The Sabbath is a SIGN of belonging to God,<sup>7</sup> but to watch these leaders and to listen to their disincarnated speculations, one could easily conclude that they worship a *generic God*.

---

<sup>1</sup> "O Lord, God of Israel, enthroned above the cherubim, you are the God, you alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; you have made heaven and earth." (2Kings 19.15) "I am the Lord, and there is no other, besides me there is no God." (Isaiah 45.5) "I am God, and there is no other. I am God, and there is none like me." (Isaiah 46.9) "There is ONE GOD, the Father, from whom are all things and for whom we exist, and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by Him." (1Corinthians 8.6)

<sup>2</sup> "There is salvation in no one else, for there is no other Name under heaven given among men by which we must be saved." (Acts 4.12) "There is ONE ONE LORD, JESUS CHRIST, through whom are all things and through whom we exist." (1Corinthians 8.6)

<sup>3</sup> "Many nations shall join themselves to the Lord in that day, and shall be my People. And I will dwell in your midst, and you shall know that the Lord of hosts has sent me to you. And the Lord will inherit Judah as his portion in the holy land, and will again choose Jerusalem." (Zechariah 2.11[15])

<sup>4</sup> "I have other sheep that are not of this fold. I must bring them also, and they will listen to my voice. So there will be one flock, one Shepherd." (John 10.16) See also Romans 11.17-20

<sup>5</sup> "And the foreigners who join themselves to the Lord, to minister to him, to love the Name of the Lord, and to be his servants, everyone who keeps the Sabbath and does not profane it, and holds fast my Covenant— these I will bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer; their burnt offerings and their sacrifices will be accepted on my altar; for my house shall be called a house of prayer for all peoples." The Lord God, who gathers the outcasts of Israel, declares, "I will gather yet others to him besides those already gathered." (Isaiah 56.6-8)

<sup>6</sup> "Whoever does not gather with me scatters." (Luke 11.23)

<sup>7</sup> See Ezekiel 20.20

## HUMILITY REQUIRED

---

We must however comprehend the delicate situation to which these religious leaders are confronted. First, to recognize the collective erring of their church for centuries requires a great amount of humility.<sup>1</sup>

Next, there is the personal *conflict of interests*.

If a dominical leader attempted to publicly observe the Sabbath - even parallelly to his Sunday cult, wouldn't he suddenly become the target of his congregation's hostile reactions, and wouldn't his hierarchic superiors threaten him with reprisals? (I myself have been rebuffed by a church leadership because I had dared declare that the Sabbath is still pertinent.)

It is therefore fit for disciples to henceforth take upon themselves the task of becoming self-sufficient rather than to unduly wait after these religious outlet managers.<sup>2</sup>

It's preferable this way since the **Word of God** declares to those who were **SAVED** since a long time: *"For though BY THIS TIME you ought to be teachers, **YOU NEED SOMEONE TO TEACH YOU AGAIN THE BASIC PRINCIPLES** of God's revelation. You need milk, not solid food. Now everyone who lives on milk is not experienced with the Word of righteousness because he is a child. But solid food is for the mature, for those whose discernment has been trained to distinguish between good and evil."* (Hebrews 5.12-14)

The enemy has so corrupted our reasoning that we now think that we are doing God's will when we disobey Him. Let me formulate it differently: the enemy so corrupted our way of thinking that we now think that we live '*under the law*' when we observe our God's holy Sabbath. Effectively, our erroneous perception of the Sabbath is so deeply rooted in our psyche that we can hardly conceive it as a day of collective rest.<sup>3</sup>

However, the Word clearly shows that with Jesus, the Sabbath, far from being taciturn and austere, or even proscribed, is rather a day of joy, wonder, revelation, discovery, deliverance and healing.

## NARROW GATE

---

One of man's main problems is that he relies on his environment to decide for him what is good or evil instead of trusting the Holy Spirit. *"**Why don't you judge for yourselves what is right?**"* Jesus asked those who came to him. (Luke 12.57) But man unfortunately settles for the easy way by simply doing what others do - for fear of being marginalized (as Jesus was).

The individual thus prefers fading out with general approval rather than blooming in conformity with the **Word of God** and consequently experiencing rejection (as Jesus himself did). For man, adhesion to the majority is a comforting sedative: '*Everybody does it, so let's also do it! We can't be so many to be wrong!*' (The Flood demonstrates otherwise.) *"**Strive to enter through the narrow gate!**"* Jesus yet exhorts us. (Mt 7.13)

---

<sup>1</sup> See Daniel 9.4-5

<sup>2</sup> *"Let them alone; they are blind guides. And if the blind lead the blind, both will fall into a pit."* (Matthew 15.14)

<sup>3</sup> In our mind, the Sabbath is Jewish. And, still in our mind, to be Jewish is reprehensible and shameful since they would have exclusively rejected Messiah. Aren't our fellow citizens rejecting Jesus as well nowadays?! A quick look around will dispel your doubts.

If the disciple isn't obligated to join in with those who worship God on thursday, why then should he be required to do so on sunday since both are only a human convention, and that none of the first six days of the week has been established by God as a time of collective worship to Him? Only the 7<sup>th</sup> day has been sanctified and the **Word of God** calls it '*Sabbath*'.

Among those who maintain that it is invalidated, how many have consulted the Lord on the subject, how many formulated this humble request: '*And You, Lord, would you want me to observe the Sabbath in your honor?*' What saved Nicodemus, specialist of the **Word of God**, was that he still asked himself questions, contrarily to his religious peers who behaved as if they knew everything.<sup>1</sup> Unlike them, Nicodemus was open minded, ready to LEARN and to serve *his* God.

Nevertheless, no matter the community, social conventions are crystallized. Parting from the norm is never encouraged. Any derogation from established standards is qualified as heresy by the community.<sup>2</sup> However, the one who obeys our heavenly Father, discovers the immutable reality that the **Word of God** has more authority than mankind, and that the God of Israel is supportive of those who dare put their trust in Him.

All along the events littering mankind's sinuous path, God constantly looks for valid interlocutors who are willing to do His will: *one at 30, the other at 60 and finally at 100%*.<sup>3</sup> (Matthew 13.23)

## TECHNICALITY: THE BIBLICAL DAY

There is a difference between the day as we define it and its biblical version. We usually consider that midnight determines the passage from one day to another. Thus, tonight, at midnight, it will be tomorrow.

The biblical culture however establishes sunset as the determining point of a day. Effectively, at each step of creation, the book of Genesis illustrates that darkness precedes light: "*Evening passed, morning came: day one, ...*" etc.

The Scripture thus determines sunset at being the transitional moment from one day to another. Hence, this evening when the sun sets, it will already be tomorrow. Subsequently, one biblical day is not from midnight to midnight as we consider it, but rather from one sunset to the next.

The Lord clearly illustrates this reality when he gives his directives regarding the observance of Yom Kippur: "*Now on the **TENTH DAY** of this seventh month is the Day of Atonement... On the **NINTH DAY** of the month beginning at evening, from evening to evening shall you keep your Sabbath.*" (Leviticus 23.27-32)

---

<sup>1</sup> To such an extent that if they were a conjugaison, they would surely pretend being the present perfect tense.

<sup>2</sup> 'Nowhere is the tragic tendency to conform more evident than in the church, an institution which has often served to crystallize, conserve, and even bless the patterns of majority opinion.' - Martin Luther King (Strength to Love, 1963 - page 14.)

<sup>3</sup> "*The Lord was looking down from heaven on the children of men, to see if there were any who had wisdom, searching after God.*" (Ps 14.2 / 53.2)

This explains why the Sabbath starts on Friday evening, at sunset, and ends on Saturday evening, at sunset.<sup>1</sup> The Sabbath isn't therefore the equivalent of our Saturday but rather a portion of our Friday (evening) and of our Saturday (day).

## The Sabbath... In All Simplicity

The objective of the Sabbath is simply to get closer to God in response to his call to come to him. Above all, what is indispensable for you to please him is to accept the sacrifice of **Jesus of Nazareth** at the cross, his beloved Son, *"Heir of all things"* (Hebrews 1.2), for the forgiveness of your sins. If it isn't already done, it should at least be your earnest intention.

Jesus affirmed: *"I will never turn away anyone who comes to me."* (John 6.37)

He also later added: *"For where two or three are gathered in my Name, I am there among them."* (Matthew 18.20) He didn't mention that we had to be member of an organization whose legal charter is socially approved. The Kingdom of God isn't a question of social approval but of justice. And to get together to worship God is an act of justice. God deserves to be worshiped for his immeasurable kindness and patience towards us.

Living in a society of activism, it is difficult to imagine a real pause, a whole day without activity. Alone, it would be unbearable, but together, it is a very beautiful challenge. It constitutes an excellent opportunity to get harmonized with the Lord and with each other.

Contact a close friend and ask him if he would be willing to live this unique experience with you. After, if he sincerely enjoyed it, he will surely be pleased to renew the experience on a weekly basis. Each one can bring food for a meal that he will share with others.

Let's remember that it is not a biblical study or a debate. The ultimate goal is to be receptive to the Lord and to relax. This is a favorable moment for prayer, praise, personal testimonies, improvised hymns and a short exhortation based on the Scripture. All of that in a spirit of respect, consultation and mutual consent.

The Sabbath is a day of rest specially made by the Lord to justly revere him by focusing our attention exclusively on him. This pause serves to let him know our gratitude, to proclaim his greatness and to express our admiration, rather than to intercede. In this special day, it would be important that we stay focused on him rather than our problems.

The Lord knows everything.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"As soon as it began to grow dark at the gates of Jerusalem before the Sabbath, I commanded that the doors should be shut and gave orders that they should not be opened until after the Sabbath."* (Nehemiah 13.19)



The Scripture stipulates:

*"Lord, you examine me and you know.*

*You know everything I do.*

*From far away you understand all my thoughts.*

*You see me, whether I am working or resting. You know all my actions.*

*Even before I speak, you already know what I will say.*

*You are all round me on every side; you protect me with your power.*

*You knowledge is too wonderful for me. It is beyond my understanding."* (Psalm 139.1-6)

Moreover, Jesus said not to multiply words, thinking that by doing so, God will end up granting what we ask for, but that he already knows our needs even before we express them.

The Lord is therefore in full control. Let's have faith in him! Let our praises and gratitude be lifted up to him, from a sincere heart and with joyful enthusiasm.

There you go. That's all regarding the Sabbath! Or is it? ...



# 2

## Time of Resolve

« And the angels who did not stay within their own position of authority, but left their proper dwelling, he has kept in eternal chains under gloomy darkness until the Judgment of the Great Day. »

(Jude 1.6)

stand your ground  
sacred fraud?  
truth vs. half-truth  
honesty  
accomplices?  
collective hardening?  
« What inconveniences?! »  
awareness  
timing and conquest of Canaan  
hardening and consequences  
bazaar of prejudices  
blessing  
who really bears the blame?  
ridiculous obstinacy  
persistent age-old legends  
principles of anti-Semitism  
one-sided reactions  
collective paranoia?  
4<sup>th</sup> Commandment = pharisaism?!  
interpretation needed?!  
too simple?  
Jesus + heavenly Father = 1  
majority for mediocrity  
our 'team' is superior?! / their 'team' is inferior  
attitude problem?  
cycle of the absurd  
wrong questions. guilty silence.  
Israel's crime: existing  
perseverance  
drive  
faith  
patience  
willpower  
resistance  
heroism  
drive  
optimism  
trust  
firmness  
stability  
strength  
knowledge  
absolute  
anticipation  
glory



Sunday is the NEW day of the Lord.  
The Sabbath is outdated.  
Join us!! Come back to the right path.



*"Why do you see the speck that is in your brother's eye but do not notice the log that is in your own eye? How can you say to your brother, 'Brother, let me take out the speck that is in your eye,' when you yourself do not see the log that is in your own eye? You hypocrite, first take the log out of your own eye and then you will see clearly to take out the speck that is in your brother's eye."*

**Jesus** (Luc 6.41-42)



## Stand your Ground

*"And the angels who did not stay within their own position of authority, but left their proper dwelling, he has kept in eternal chains under gloomy darkness until the Judgment of the Great Day." (Jude 1.6)*

From the Sabbath in particular to the Times of God in general, here are the events that led me to further investigate His Times.

Having witnessed with stupefaction and consternation, on a website, the defamatory statements enunciated against Jesus' disciples observing the Sabbath, I undertook from 2015 to 2019 to 'de**MYTH**ify' that Day by adding historical and biblical clarifications <sup>1</sup> in order to offer an enlightened perspective on the issue and thus restore the dignity of these defamed disciples.

Effectively, how can we remain silent in front of such a vile show of internecine quarreling and Olympian incompetence? When facing such animosity and so much repugnant slander, any disciple would comprehensibly be shaken to the point of giving up his/her convictions about the Times established by the Master... if that wasn't for the **Word of God**.

And that's precisely that Word whose meaning is twisted by these detractors so as to make these disciples give up, and this by advancing cleverly fabricated aberrations.

The following section was then added in reaction to the contempt expressed against the disciples observing of the Sabbath.

To those who may feel upset over the following discourse, alleging that we must respect what is 'SACRED' to others, let's underline that it is of the utmost importance to first denounce the **FRAUDS THAT ENCOURAGE INJUSTICE** by means of an insidious anti-Semitic tradition - just as Jesus himself denounced unjust religious traditions in chapter 23 of the Gospel of Matthew.<sup>2</sup>

For when injustice has become *sacred*, it's because we henceforth call darkness '*light*' and evil '*good*'. (Isaiah 5.20)

Christianity is my religion.

I was born and raised in it.

I was educated with it as a child and have attended many denominations as an adult.

Being a Christian, I consider of my duty to criticize *my* religion as respectfully as possible. I am aware that religion is a sensitive matter but I feel that it is imperative to tackle the most contradictory, not to say problematic points of our *Christian belief system*.

---

<sup>1</sup> Although imperfect since I am neither historian nor theologian and, as you surely noticed, not even a professional writer.

<sup>2</sup> *"For am I now seeking the approval of man, or of God? Or am I trying to please man? If I were still trying to please man, I would not be a servant of Christ."* (Galatians 1.10) *"Whoever rebukes a man will afterward find more favor than he who flatters with his tongue."* (Pr 28.23)

The frequent alternations in the text between the Times of God and Judeans are due to the fact that our prejudices towards these Times are closely linked to the preconceived ideas we hold against Jews. We cannot therefore speak about the former without considering the latter.

I then understood that our disrespect towards the Sabbath is the obvious anti-Semitic expression of our religion. This problem has unfortunately infested our 'Christian' calendar, thus disrupting God's Times for us.

Also, during my research, a friend of mine told me: *'Well, if I observe the Sabbath, I'll also have to observe the Feast of Trumpets!'* Cut to the quick I told myself: *'What the heck, I'll observe that famed Feast of Trumpets and see for myself what Christians find reprehensible about it.'*

So I discreetly observed that Feast by myself and, to my surprise, I felt great.<sup>1</sup>

Upon this, I undertook to observe all the Feasts of the Lord as a whole: Passover, Unleavened Bread week, Shavuot, Feast of Trumpets, Yom Kippur and Sukkot week. Wow! What a refreshing perspective, what wealth, and they fit perfectly with Jesus.

In fact, they help me to better discover and appreciate Him.

Thus, through my fortuitous encounter with this sister in the Lord, I realized that those whom God places on our path can contribute to our growth even though their opinion differs from ours. So we can constitute a blessing for each other even if we don't share the same convictions. That's what this friend of mine did by her spontaneous comment, although she observes *none* of the biblical Times.

Consequently, with regard to our neighbour, the question is not to know if he has the same interests than us, or if he holds the same political or religious views, or if he is narrow-minded or brilliant, interesting or boring, skilled or clumsy but rather: *Is he part of the solution?*

And in most cases, we've got to humbly acknowledge that despite our divergences, his flaws and faults, the answer is ***'Yes! My neighbour is part of the solution.'***

And if this shouldn't be the case, the Master invites us to intercede for him. Hasn't a *good Samaritan* already done so for us?

And while we are at it, since we ourselves are flawless disciples, (?!) *'the incarnation of perfection'* in this chaotic world, perhaps we could formulate this brief pharisaic prayer: « *Lord, render my neighbour like to me* »<sup>2</sup> ;-)

---

<sup>1</sup> Afterwards, as I was probing Internet for a pedagogic video on how to play the shofar, I inadvertently watched this public gathering where thousands of disciples played it together. What a wonderful surprise!! I was happy that I didn't see this video before my experience otherwise I would have concluded that I wanted to *do like them*. I also rejoiced that this multitude had been driven by the exact same desire than me - a least a minimum - to get acquainted with the Feast of Trumpets. I had no other choice than to conclude that the Spirit of God is at work through his people and that he guided me to this Feast.

Gideon's Army March & Blowing of the Shofars The Call <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LCoiDehvkWE>

<sup>2</sup> *"Two men went up into the Temple to pray, one a Pharisee and the other a tax collector. The Pharisee, standing by himself, prayed thus: 'God, I thank you that I am not like other men, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even like this tax collector. I fast twice a week; I give tithes of all that I get.' But the tax collector, standing far off, would not even lift up his eyes to heaven, but beat his breast, saying, 'God, be merciful to me, a sinner!' I tell you, this man went down to his house justified, rather than the other. For everyone who exalts himself will be humbled, but the one who humbles himself will be exalted."* - Jesus (Luc 18.9-14)



---

## SACRED FRAUD?

---

The research on the Sabbath being completed and its conclusion wrapped up, why still dwell on the subject?

To strengthen the disciple being confronted to those who keep quoting multiple biblical passages to bring him back to the Sunday fold. This disciple is often perceived as a stray sheep, indeed a misfit by the majority of believers.

But even though they are the majority, their combined IQs cannot be added! This multitude rather needs a great load of repentance<sup>1</sup> and should reconsider its Jewish roots<sup>2</sup> instead of posing as '*Master of the speck in his brother's eye*'.<sup>3</sup>

The present work therefore brings these passages into proper context since they are incorrectly referred to, either by ignorance, lack of judgment or squarely by anti-Semitic motives aiming at distancing people from God's Nation. Let's then try to fill in the gap caused by these half-truths spread by the masses.

---

### TRUTH vs. HALF-TRUTH

---

According to the *Larousse* dictionary, a half-truth is a '*statement that is neither entirely true nor entirely false.*' In fact, it is a statement holding true information but lacking a complementary reality, thus distorting the message.

For instance, when a guy told me that '*all women are whores!*', I spontaneously replied that it was only a half-truth; that the other half is that '*all men are perverts!*' "*ALL have sinned and fall short of the glory of God.*" (Romans 3.23) Now *that* is **THE** truth.

As the saying goes: '*It's not because it's true that it is the truth.*'

The following clarifications are therefore needed to confirm the relevance of God's Times for the contemporary disciple because, in reality, it is not the fact to worship God on Wednesday, Sunday or the Sabbath that is commendable, but obedience.<sup>4</sup>

It would effectively be simplistic to state that all our problems come from the fact that we don't observe the Sabbath. All our problems however come from the fact that we don't listen to God. We have for too long distorted his Word. It won't change for us. That is we that must adjust to it.

Let's consequently investigate the Word of God to discover his will so that we may obey and please him.

---

<sup>1</sup> Even if this majority is saved, they are not exempt from repentance for that. Jesus exhorts his own CHURCHES to repent: "*I have this against you ... Remember therefore from where you have fallen; repent! ... Therefore repent! If not, I will come to you soon ... Repent! If you will not wake up, I will come like a thief, and you will not know at what hour I will come against you! ... Be zealous and repent!*" (Rv 2.4,5,16, 3.3,19) The majority is not always aware of its sin however: "*If the WHOLE CONGREGATION OF ISRAEL SINS UNINTENTIONALLY AND THE THING IS HIDDEN FROM THE EYES OF THE ASSEMBLY, and they do any one of the things that by the Lord's Commandments ought not to be done, and they realize their guilt, when the sin which they have committed becomes known...*" (Leviticus 4.13-14) "*And should not I pity Nineveh, that great city, in which there are more than 120,000 persons who do not know their right hand from their left...*" (Jonah 4.11) "*Who can discern his errors? Declare me innocent from hidden faults.*" (Psalm 19.12[13]) And leaders are no exception either: "*WHEN A LEADER SINS, DOING UNINTENTIONALLY any one of all the things that by the Commandments of the Lord his God ought not to be done, and realizes his guilt, or the sin which he has committed is made known to him ...*" (Leviticus 4.22-23)

<sup>2</sup> "*Remember it is not you who support the root, but the root that supports you.*" (Romans 11.18)

<sup>3</sup> See Matthew 7.3

<sup>4</sup> See Matthew 21.28-31

By the way, these precisions are not brought for the world. The world couldn't care less about pleasing God. The world, no matter the religion, goes to the house of worship to soothe its conscience and to win the approval of his peers.

These precisions are rather for those who are born again, who have repented of their sins and have turned away from them, those who acknowledge Jesus as their personal Lord and Savior, love him and want to serve His God:

*"I know your works. You have the reputation of being alive but you are dead. Wake up, and strengthen what remains and is about to die, for I have not found your works complete in the sight of **MY GOD**. Remember, then, what you received and heard. Keep it, and repent. If you will not wake up, I will come like a thief, and you will not know at what hour I will come against you."* (Revelation 3.1-3)

So, these precisions are for those who are motivated by the personal drive to discover **God as HE IS**,<sup>1</sup> not as we collectively conceive Him.

They are brought for those who, having discovered the real identity of God, are willing to humbly serve Him... because it is IMPOSSIBLE to serve God while being driven by pride.

## HONESTY

---

After examining the Word, any honest disciple<sup>2</sup> will acknowledge that there is no passage supporting the thesis that the day of worship has been cancelled or substituted. NONE, (ZERO=0), nada, zilch, nothing sustains such a *theory*.

In fact, if a Bible was given to an indigenous tribe having no influence from the outside world, and that they collectively decided to worship the God described within, they would unquestionably do so on the 7<sup>th</sup> day.

This obsession to desperately hold on to any tiny biblical passage to negate the Sabbath reveals, at best, a naive reflex traditionally instilled from generation to generation or, at worst, an anti-Semitic homicidal contempt deeply rooted in spiritual pride.<sup>3</sup>

Dramatization? And *the inquisition! The crusades! The pogroms! The Holocaust! ...*

Weren't all these perpetrated by Sunday Christians?! Don't we judge the tree by its fruits?<sup>4</sup> Jesus sent his disciples out *"as sheep in the midst of wolves"* (Matthew 10.16), but the church sent her 'Christians' as wolves in the midst of sheep.<sup>5</sup>

These Christians don't yet seem to understand the Gospel... that it's not their victim that should present the other cheek. Proud of their prejudices against Judeans,<sup>6</sup> these partisans of '*Any day but Sabbath*'<sup>7</sup> blindly do their utmost to deny the evidence: the Sabbath is for Jesus' disciple.

---

<sup>1</sup> "God said to Moses, **"I AM WHO I AM."** And he said, "Say this to the people of Israel: '**I AM** has sent me to you.'". (Exodus 3.14)

<sup>2</sup> "As for that in the good soil, they are those who, hearing the Word, hold it fast in an HONEST and good heart, and bear fruit with patience." (Luke 8.15)

<sup>3</sup> See Romans 11.17-21

<sup>4</sup> "So, every healthy tree bears good fruit, but the diseased tree bears bad fruit. A healthy tree cannot bear bad fruit, nor can a diseased tree bear good fruit." (Matthew 7.17-18)

<sup>5</sup> Wikipedia: *Crusades*

<sup>6</sup> The term 'Judean' is preferably used over the term 'Jew' since *Judean* implies a land of origin: *Judea*, while the term *Jew* traditionally evokes a stateless person - though the world, in its own distinct pettiness, prefers the Jew stateless, vulnerable, owing, submissive, dependant and humiliated.

<sup>7</sup> *Any day but the Day-of-the-Jews*

Even though it is true that not all Christians committed these abominations perpetrated by Christianity throughout history, and that a few fought courageously these injustices in the midst of the ambient frenzy, the MAJORITY have nevertheless been accomplice.

It therefore proves essential to rectify the fundamental cause that contributes to this recurring collective murderous madness, namely the replacement of Sabbath by Sunday, this *"DIVIDING WALL"* (Ephesians 2.14-16) erected against the *"Lord's People"* (Numbers 11.29) to whom we belong to in the Faith.<sup>1</sup> (Isaiah 56.8 / John 10.16)

Consequently, it is imperative that the disciples respecting the integrity of the Word, refrain in the future from taking part in the Sunday cult, cornerstone of Christian anti-Semitism.

Shouldn't we distance ourselves from these religious Sunday leaders' weekly cult who, by ignorance and despite their sincerity, blindly perpetuate an anti-Semitic tradition initiated by our strayed pagan ancestors?<sup>2</sup> How can we afford to be supportive of such an age-old system that encourages recurring injustices and which, above all, do so in the Name of God?

#### ACCOMPLICES?

---

Do we really want to be accomplices of these Don Quixotes<sup>3</sup> of the faith who indulge in the safeguard of this eternal system that excludes the *"People of God"*? (Judges 20.2 + Hebrews 11.25 + Luke 2.32) Shouldn't we invest our tithe in just causes rather than in religious entities that won't see reason?

Unaware of our disobedience, we perpetuate the injustice against the Judean by erecting a spiritual apartheid, isolating him by our prejudice against the Sabbath which we claim obsolete. With the Holocaust still warm in our memory, we recidivate by ostracizing the Hebrew people once more. Our theological dogma sustains recurring anti-Semitic killings whose most recent one goes back to barely 75 years and which, according to the actual signs, are about to start over again.

Shouldn't we stop encouraging this perfidious doctrine that has done its utmost for centuries to cast off God's 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment to detriment of the Judean? Hasn't it already been too long since our skillful Sunday masters have *'strained out the gnat and swallowed the camel'* (Matthew 23.24), maintaining men in the darkness of ignorance and obstructing those who investigate the Word with an honest heart?<sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> *"The Lord God, who gathers the outcasts of Israel, declares, 'I will gather yet others to him besides those already gathered.' (Isaiah 56.8) 'I have other sheep that are not of this fold. I must bring them also, and they will listen to my voice. So there will be one flock, one Shepherd.' (John 10.16)*

<sup>2</sup> It's not that these religious leaders are - or want to be - anti-Semite but they are confined to an anti-Jew religious system. It is difficult for us to discern it since this system has shaped our way of thinking, and that we perceive it from the inside. If you have any doubt, keep on reading, we will discover that system together.

<sup>3</sup> The Don Quixote character is anti-Semite, here is a quote from the work: *'When I would have no other virtue than to believe, as I have always did, sincerely and firmly, in God and in all that the Holy Catholic Church believes, and to be, as I am, mortal enemy of the Jews.'*

<sup>4</sup> *"Woe to you experts in the law [the Word of God]! For you have taken away the key of knowledge. You did not enter yourselves, and you hindered those who were entering." (Luke 11.52)*

## COLLECTIVE HARDENING?

---

Violating one Commandment indubitably leads to another transgression.

A thief thus covers his larceny by a lie, successively infringing the 8<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> Commandments (theft + false witnessing). King David's adultery with Bathsheba led him afterwards to murdering her husband Uriah, initially violating the 7<sup>th</sup> then the 6<sup>th</sup> (adultery + murder).<sup>1</sup>

Equally, the transgression of the Sabbath by Christianity leads to the genocide of Judeans (4<sup>th</sup> + 6<sup>th</sup> Commandments), and this, in a cyclic way because unlike David, the Christian leadership denies the evidence and refuses to repent.<sup>2</sup> Our refusal to acknowledge our sin and to rectify our behavior perpetuates this homicidal cycle which history keeps witnessing against us.

The frightful consequences of our 'invaluable' sunday-best anti-Semitic theology speak louder than any of our 'biblical' justifications could. It's all the more imperative to resist this corrupt rationale since even our *Roman Protestant* denominations jointly rally against such an indispensable reform on the Sabbath.

So even though we justify our transgression of the Sabbath, our denial still remains a sin.<sup>3</sup>

Even though a thief JUSTIFIES his stealing, doesn't his misdeed remain a crime? Isn't it the same for the adulterer who JUSTIFIES his infidelity, along with any other sinner justifying his sin?

*Aahhh, that's true!* It's not *cool* anymore to talk about 'sin', and when we do talk about it, it only concerns others, (VERY) rarely ourselves. Isn't our first reaction - when our conscience convicts us of sin - to go get some comfort from others practicing the same sin so we won't feel any longer the urge to repent? However...

The number of offenders does nothing to diminish the gravity of a crime. Even if an entire network of thieves agree together and comfort each other by intellectual acrobatics to justify their larceny, they still commit a crime.

Similarly, we, as many as we may be, have collectively been transgressing God's 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment since over 15 centuries. And nobody can contravene with impunity to a divine ordinance without triggering tragic consequences on the short or long term.

Then again, exactly like religious leaders in Jesus' time, we settle for declaring a few decades after each tragedy: *"If we had lived in the days of our fathers, we would not have taken part with them in shedding the blood."* (Matthew 23.30) *'Those who have done that'<sup>4</sup> were not real Christians. We, are real Christians! NEVER would we have dared doing such a reprehensible thing!'*

---

<sup>1</sup> See 2Samuel 12.9

<sup>2</sup> See 2Samuel 12.13

<sup>3</sup> Exasperated, a pastor once confronted me, saying: *'Why don't you rather tackle adultery or blasphemy!'* thus confirming - without realizing it - that our revolt against the Sabbath constitutes well and truly a sin, in the same capacity as *adultery, blasphemy* or any other transgression against the Ten Commandments.

<sup>4</sup> The Holocaust the pogroms, the crusades, the inquisition...

## WHAT INCONVENIENCES?!

---

But our sunday apologists will maintain that they don't see any inconvenience to worship God on the first day of the week.

Does the thief see any problem with his larceny since his crime only harms others? Thus, those who deliberately rebel against the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment will close their eyes and negate the fact that it cyclically penalizes Judeans.

Any solidarity with these anti-Semitic tradition perpetuators is futile. Experience shows that even when Sabbath observing disciples go to church on sunday out of solidarity with their dominical brothers, they are ostracized - the same way Hebrew People are.<sup>1</sup>

It is incontestable that these '*traditioners*' don't have any intention to repent, if only to recognize their fault later on by paying lip service once it's TOO LATE, when the hecatomb has already taken place - again - and that they are forced to do so to save face.

The goal here is not to accuse, but to expose a traditional collective sin that harms our neighbour [the Jew] and, besides, our reputation since it constitutes a counter-testimony. Didn't Jesus say: "*If your brother sins, rebuke him*"? (Luke 17.3) This initiative of mine regarding God's Times is part of this objective.

If a kid spontaneously uproots a flower from a neighbour's lawn to offer it as a gift to his mom, shouldn't he be told not to do it again - even though his aim is noble? Or should we let him recidivate, using as a pretext that he has good intentions and that he doesn't fully grasp the extent of his deed. Shouldn't we educate him? So the goal of this book is not to make the disciple feel guilty but to help him become aware of the repercussions of our collective errings.

## AWARENESS

---

To reach a goal, don't we first have to find out where we are at?

How can we effectively reach a destination if we ignore where we are located?

It therefore proves indispensable to increase our awareness in order to find out where we are at in God's plan. This book follows that path since it intends to help us better assess our collective journey so that we may more easily reach our goal to please Him by doing HIS will. In addition, this work is not limited to criticism but also suggests tangible and accessible alternatives to rectify the situation.

Participating to sunday cult doesn't make an individual an anti-Semite, or a bad person for that. That would be minimalist to state such silliness. Yet, unconsciously and in all innocence, the very presence of a disciple at this cult contributes to maintain this system ruling out Judeans.

---

<sup>1</sup> "*Diotrephes, WHO LIKES TO PUT HIMSELF FIRST, does not acknowledge our authority. So if I come, I will bring up what he is doing, talking wicked nonsense against us. And not content with that, he refuses to welcome the brothers, and also stops those who want to, and puts them out of the church.*" (3John 1.9-10)

As previously stated, the objective here is not to impute malicious intents to (sunday) disciples. The majority are sincere and persuaded that their beliefs are well-founded. Everyone of us, since childhood, is conditioned to think and react the way we do.

We could however be reproached our intellectual laziness,<sup>1</sup> as well as our naivety towards our religious leaders,<sup>2</sup> and our innate anti-Semitism which our *"old man"* hesitate to get rid of. (Ephesians 4.22) But once aware of the situation, shouldn't we resist this faulty theology by avoiding sunday cult by motive of conscience?

Who knows, maybe our firmness will lead to reflection, repentance then obedience.

This is said in the same standpoint than Paul when he stated: *"But you, brothers, be not weary in well doing. And if any man obey not our word by this letter, note that man, and **HAVE NO COMPANY WITH HIM, THAT HE MAY BE ASHAMED.** Yet count him not as an enemy, but admonish him as a brother."* (2Thessalonians 3.13-15)

These disciples' love for Jesus is not questioned here. New disciples are for the most part moved by an ardent, naïve and sincere love. That's why, after our repentance, most of us will automatically go to a Christian temple.

Thus a freshly converted disciple may instinctively go kneeling before a statue representing Jesus to pray, as did his parents before him.

The Bible however states: *"Whoever loves his father or mother more than me is not worthy of me."* - Jesus (Matthew 10.37) We could read '*Whoever loves his father's or mother's tradition more than me is not worthy of me.*' Knowing that Jesus is the *"Word of God"* (John 1.1 / Revelation 19.13), we could understand: '*Whoever loves his father's or mother's tradition more than the WORD of GOD is not worthy of me.*'

Thus, in all sincerity, this disciple does make a step towards God while ignoring that he commits an act of idolatry.<sup>3</sup>

God is patient and indeed understands that his creature attempts to make contact with Him. Whence the importance to read **DAILY** the Word of God in order to adjust our behavior according to his will: *"All Scripture is breathed out by God and profitable for TEACHING, REPROOF, CORRECTION and TRAINING in righteousness, that the man of God may be complete and equipped for every good work."* (1Timothy 3.16-17)

Far too many of us however neglect to confront our behavior with His Word, preferring to settle for the half-truths filled guidance of our religious leaders, but... *"Unless your righteousness exceeds that of the scribes and Pharisees [religious leaders], you won't enter the Kingdom of Heaven."* - Jesus (Matthew 5.20) Thus, whoever prefers religion to the Word of God is not worthy of Jesus.

---

<sup>1</sup> Our simplistic religious reasoning clearly lacks depth as it too often looks like this: *Chickens don't have teeth, my grandmother doesn't have teeth, then my grandmother is a chicken.*

<sup>2</sup> When we look at other religions, we wonder how these peoples may be so naïve as to believe their religious leaders. Don't we however behave the EXACTLY same way towards ours by bestowing to them undue importance, and allowing them to lead us astray?

<sup>3</sup> *"You shall not make for yourself a carved image, or any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth. You shall not bow down to them or serve them... You shall not make gods of silver to be with me, nor shall you make for yourselves gods of gold."* (Exodus 20.4-5,23 [2<sup>nd</sup> Commandment])

## TIMING AND CONQUEST OF CANAAN

---

Regarding the Sabbath (4th Commandment), God also expects us to confront our traditional Christian incoherency with His Word.<sup>1</sup>

That is a real challenge to question what we have been instilled with since childhood (sunday cult and 'Christian' festivals) but it's better to follow the Shepherd (Word of God/Jesus) than the flock (Church).

Being saved is wonderful but we must afterwards obey, and this, at the **RIGHT TIME**. The Israelites were saved from the land of Egypt but have been penalized for 40 years because **THEY DIDN'T OBEY AT THE RIGHT TIME**. God ordered them to take the land of Canaan and **THEY ATTEMPTED TO DO SO** - but at the *wrong moment*.<sup>2</sup> **THEY WERE SAVED** from Egypt but their refusal to collectively respect **GOD'S TIMING** prevented them from seeing the fulfillment of His promises in their lives.

God's promises get fulfilled... with or without us.

Each is responsible to decide for himself if he wants to see them fulfilled or not in his life.

Effectively, like the Hebrews who were scared to conquer Canaan,<sup>3</sup> thus we, Christians, are scared to conquer the Sabbath. *Giant prejudices* intimidate us and prevent us to get this divine heritage, thus reducing us to go around in circles the rest of our lives in a wilderness of mirages.

Like the Hebrews hesitated to take Canaan despite the fact that they had witnessed God's wonders and power in their lives, during and after their salvation from Egypt, thus we hesitate to seize the spiritual inheritance that is the Sabbath, cornerstone of God's Times. (Isn't it listed at the very top of the Times He entrusted mankind with through them? [Leviticus 23])

The truth is that **WE ARE SCARED**. Like the Hebrews then, the same way we dramatize: *'The Sabbath devours the Chosen Ones. It is of humongous proportions, it is simply too huge for us, we are like insects besides it and it is just impossible for us to cope with it.'*

Consequently, since generations our religious leaders refuse to make the simple move of returning to the 7<sup>th</sup> day as collective day of worship, which could at last put an end to the recurrent massacres that our traditional theology encourages. A tiny little move: shift the day of worship to another day: simply do on the 7<sup>th</sup> day what they usually do on sunday.

Would that be asking too much from these gentlemen whose tough stain of superbia won't go away? ("*God opposes the proud.*" [Jacob (James) 4.6]). From their standpoint, wouldn't it be an unbearable humiliation to make such a tiny adjustment since it would confirm their denomination's age-old incompetence and thus tarnish their institution's credibility towards their devotees who blindly believe ANYTHING they are taught?

Wouldn't making this move have as ultimate result to conclusively set the record straight?

---

<sup>1</sup> See Matthew 15.3-9 + Mark 7.6-13

<sup>2</sup> See Numbers 13.31, 14.30+

<sup>3</sup> "So they brought to the people of Israel a bad report of the land that they had spied out, saying, 'The land, through which we have gone to spy it out, is a land that devours its inhabitants, and all the people that we saw in it are of great height. And there we saw the Nephilim (the sons of Anak, who come from the Nephilim), and we seemed to ourselves like grasshoppers, and so we seemed to them.'" (Nb 13.32-33) "Of all your number, listed in the census from twenty years old and upward, who have grumbled against me, NOT ONE SHALL COME INTO THE LAND where I swore that I would make you dwell, except Caleb the son of Jephunneh and Joshua the son of Nun. But your little ones, who you said would become a prey, I will bring in, and they shall know the land that you have rejected." (Numbers 14.29-31)



## HARDENING AND ITS CONSEQUENCES

---

And above all, wouldn't this save lives?

*'But Judeans are only decide people'* some diehards imply, *'We have to separate from them because they are unforgivable: they killed God.'* (!? - as if God had ever been dead!? - complete nonsense!)

Imbued with haughtiness, these impenitents state with contempt that God has rejected Israel.

Nothing could be farther from the truth.<sup>1</sup>

Even Paul himself contradicts these *holy liars*: *"Has God rejected his People? BY NO MEANS! ... GOD HAS NOT REJECTED HIS PEOPLE."* (Romans 11.1-2) It is not God that rejected Israel, it's the WORLD. Churches advocating the exclusion of Israel ARE NOT from God but from the WORLD.

These are CHURCHES OF THE WORLD, PAGAN CHURCHES.<sup>2</sup>

They are wolves in sheep's clothing.<sup>3</sup>

God is NOT an anti-Semite.

God in no way rejects Israel.

On the contrary, God rejects Israel's enemies.<sup>4</sup>

These predators better start meditating the meaning of: *"You will be judged by the same standards you use to judge others, and with the measure you use, it will be measured to you."* - Jesus (Matthew 7.2) Unless they repent, these *first ones* at the pantheon of pride, shall surely be the *last ones* when the Master comes back to reshuffle his cabinet.<sup>5</sup> Until then, they better be careful regarding their attitude toward the People of God.

The truth being that the Israelites were expressly entrusted with the task of immolating the *"Lamb of God"* (John 1.29) since they constitute a priestly nation: *"You shall be to me a Kingdom of priests and a holy nation."* (Exodus 19.6)

---

<sup>1</sup> "Thus says the Lord, who gives the sun for light by day and the fixed order of the moon and the stars for light by night, who stirs up the sea so that its waves roar— the Lord of hosts is his Name: 'If this fixed order departs from before me, declares the Lord, then shall the offspring of Israel cease from being a nation before me forever.' Thus says the Lord: 'If the heavens above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth below can be explored, then I will cast off all the offspring of Israel for all that they have done, declares the Lord.'" (Jer 31.35-37) "Fear not, for I am with you; I will bring your offspring from the east, and from the west I will gather you. I will say to the north, Give up, and to the south, Do not withhold; bring my sons from afar and my daughters from the end of the earth, everyone who is called by my Name, whom I created for my glory, whom I formed and made." (Isaiah 43.5-7)

<sup>2</sup> See 3John 1.9-10

<sup>3</sup> See Matthew 7.15

<sup>4</sup> "For he that touches you touches the apple of His eye." (Zechariah 2.8)

"Have those who work evil no knowledge, who eat up my People as they eat bread, and do not call upon God? There they are, in great terror, where there is no terror! For God scatters the bones of him who encamps against you; you put them to shame, for God has rejected them. Oh, that salvation for Israel would come out of Zion! When God restores the fortunes of his People, let Jacob rejoice, let Israel be glad." (Psalm 53.4-6[5-7])

"Therefore all who devour you shall be devoured, and all your foes, every one of them, shall go into captivity; those who plunder you shall be plundered, and all who prey on you I will make a prey. For I will restore health to you, and your wounds I will heal, declares the Lord, because they have called you an outcast: It is Zion, for whom no one cares!" "Thus says the Lord: Behold, I will restore the fortunes of the tents of Jacob and have compassion on his dwellings; the city shall be rebuilt on its mound, and the palace shall stand where it used to be. Out of them shall come songs of thanksgiving, and the voices of those who celebrate. I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will make them honored, and they shall not be small. Their children shall be as they were of old, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all who oppress them. Their prince shall be one of themselves; their ruler shall come out from their midst; I will make him draw near, and he shall approach me, for who would dare of himself to approach me? declares the Lord. And you shall be my People, and I will be your God." Behold the storm of the Lord! Wrath has gone forth, a whirling tempest; it will burst upon the head of the wicked. The fierce anger of the Lord will not turn back until he has executed and accomplished the intentions of his mind. In the latter days you will understand this." (Jeremiah 30.16)

<sup>5</sup> See Luke 14.7-10



## ISRAEL, PEOPLE OF GOD, WITH YOU, IF YOU WANT.

---

Don't we too often hear that Israel exaggerates by pretending being the 'People of God'? But saying that Israel is the 'People of God' is THE TRUTH. Israel was consecrated 'People of God' - WITH A SWORN COVENANT - by God himself:

*"You are standing today, all of you, before the Lord your God: the heads of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, all **THE MEN OF ISRAEL, YOUR LITTLE ONES, YOUR WIVES, and the stranger** who is in your camp, from the one who chops your wood to the one who draws your water, so that you may enter into the **SWORN COVENANT** of the Lord your God, which the Lord your God is making with you today, that He may **ESTABLISH YOU TODAY AS HIS PEOPLE, AND THAT HE MAY BE YOUR GOD**, as He promised you, and as He swore to your fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. It is not with you alone that I am making this sworn covenant, but with whoever is standing here with us today before the Lord our God, and with whoever is not here with us today."*  
(Deuteronomy 29.10-15 [12-13])

The Holy Scriptures thus confirms that **ISRAEL IS THE PEOPLE OF GOD**. Interesting fact however, we can also see in this same passage that *the stranger may be part of it*, and this, even without being present at the scene at the time. That stranger shall however be submitted to the God of Israel, that is the God of the 10 Commandments, the God of the Sabbath, God of Noah, of Abraham, of Moses, of Elijah and of Jesus, to do his will and walk with Israel. Which implies that he should constitute a favorable and unifying element to Israel.

Israel therefore never self-proclaimed itself *People of God*, nor did it usurp this title. Israel, People of God, is a fact. Wanna be part of it?

## BAZAAR OF PREJUDICES

---

As I was striding along a bazaar looking for a book on Israel, I met a (born again) brother that I very much like. We used to go to the same assembly. I enjoyed hearing him pray. He obviously loves the Lord with an undivided heart. He is an unpretentious, frank and sympathetic man. So we started a usual conversation... health, projects, etc. When we inquired about each other's activities, I told him that my wife and I were still persevering in our Sabbath worship.

He then started rolling his eyes and, out of the blue, began to say that '*Jews love money*' - his wife discreetly nodding at his side. Perplex, I ignored these comments and the conversation continued on another subject.

Here is surely how ideas filled his mind upon hearing the word 'Sabbath':

*Sabbath = Jews. Jews = Love of money.*  
(Pathetic.)

Isn't it counter-productive for a recruit to speak ill of his new team? Isn't it reprehensible to slander the very People to whom we belong to; to whom we, Christians, are grafted to through faith? Why malign the People for whom Messiah suffered, and saved.

The expression of these traditional anti-Jewish prejudices, emanating from the very mouth of disciples, confirmed to me the pertinence of this book.

### **Messiah's blood is a BLESSING - not a curse.**

Just as the rejection of Jacob's favorite son by his brothers was salutary to them,<sup>1</sup> thus the rejection of God's favorite Son, the Anointed One, Jesus of Nazareth, by his Hebrew brothers is salutary to them. The fact that Joseph's brothers hurt him does not change the reality that their reprehensible behavior led to their salvation and that they ultimately were forgiven and blessed by the very one against whom they sinned.

Thus, the fact that the Jewish Establishment's intolerance led Jesus to death does not change the reality that Jews are ultimately forgiven and blessed by Him. Effectively, if Joseph's brothers had not rejected him, they could not have been saved. The same applies to those who rejected Jesus.

And like Joseph told them afterwards - so does Jesus: *"I am your brother... whom you sold... And now do not be distressed or angry with yourselves because you sold me here, for God sent me before you to preserve life... And God sent me before you to preserve for you a remnant on earth and to keep alive for you many survivors. So it was not you who sent me here, but God. He has made me ... lord." ... "You meant evil against me but God meant it for good, to bring it about that many people should be kept alive, as they are today. So do not fear; I will provide for you and your little ones. Thus he comforted them and spoke kindly to them."* (Gn 45.4-8, 50.20-21)

Thus Joseph presaged Messiah being betrayed by his brothers for their own Salvation.

So when the Hebrews of that period - moved by the same blindness than Joseph's brothers - said about Jesus: *"His blood be on us and on our children!"* (Matthew 27.25) Without knowing it, they called the following blessing upon themselves: *'May his precious and almighty Blood, source of divine mercy and Eternal Life, be on us and on our children so our sins may be forgiven.'*

According to God, for his Alliance to be effective, the blood of the sacrificed victim must be on the people: *"Then he took the Book of the Covenant and read it in the hearing of the people. And they said, "All that the Lord has spoken we will do, and we will be obedient." And MOSES TOOK THE BLOOD AND THREW IT ON THE PEOPLE and said, "Behold the blood of the Covenant that the Lord has made with you in accordance with all these Words."* (Exodus 24.7-8)

Even Caiaphas the High Priest who also hated Jesus prophesied in these terms: *"It is better for you that one man should die for the [Jewish] People, not that the whole [Jewish] nation should perish. He did not say this of his own accord, but being High Priest that year he prophesied that Jesus would die for the [Jewish] nation, and not for the [Jewish] nation only, but also to gather into one the Children of God who are scattered abroad."* (John 11.50-52) *"So Jesus also suffered outside the gate in order to sanctify the [Jewish] People through his own blood."* (Hebrews 13.12)

---

<sup>1</sup> See chapters 37 and 39 to 50 of the Book of Genesis.

*"God shows his love for us in that while we were still sinners, Christ died for us. Since, therefore, we have now been justified by his blood, much more shall we be saved by him from the wrath of God. For if while we were enemies we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, now that we are reconciled, shall we be saved by his Life." (Romans 5.8-10) "In him we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of our trespasses, according to the riches of his grace." (Ephesians 1.7)*

Isn't it high time we stop reasoning like accusers and give precedence to God's wisdom over our way thinking? *"My thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, declares the Lord." (Isaiah 55.8) "Judge not, that you be not judged." (Matthew 7.1) "Be transformed by the renewal of your mind" (Romans 12.2)*

I repeat: ***Jesus' Blood is a BLESSING - not a curse.***

*"And He will redeem Israel from All his iniquities." (Psalm 130.8) It is not 'ALL his iniquities BUT the crucifixion', but simply ALL - which ALSO include Messiah's crucifixion. So Israel is redeemed from having crucified Jesus.*

Jews, not forgiven?!

Be careful not to utter such a blasphemy. When Lazarus was raised from the dead, Jesus said *"Father... YOU ALWAYS LISTEN TO ME."* (John 11.41-42) And when He asked God's clemency at the cross saying, *"Father, forgive them."* (Luke 23.34), God fulfilled his request. There is NO DISAGREEMENT between God and Jesus, none, ever. When Paul says *"Grieve not the Holy Spirit of God."* (Ephesians 4.30), well, that kind of discourse - such an enormity - such a brazen lie as *'Jews are not forgiven'* - surely saddens the Holy Spirit.

Moreover: Jesus has risen!! His ephemeral death only lasted three days. If he had wanted to avenge himself against those who were responsible for his execution, couldn't he have done so after his resurrection?

Didn't he rebuke those who wanted to avenge him by saying: *"You don't know by what kind of spirit you are of. For the Son of man has not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them."* (Luke 9.55)

Furthermore, he didn't rejoice over Jerusalem's imminent destruction but rather cried over it. *"And when he drew near and saw the City, he wept over it, saying, 'Would that you, even you, had known on this day the things that make for peace! But now they are hidden from your eyes. For the days will come upon you, when your enemies will set up a barricade around you and surround you and hem you in on every side and tear you down to the ground, you and your children within you. And they will not leave one stone upon another in you, because you did not know the time of your visitation.' "* (Luke 19.41-44)

Jesus loves Israel!!

Shouldn't we do as much - if at least we are his disciples?

So, big deal who was technically responsible for his death, we are ALL guilty of it, each of us, by our own sins! It's been almost 2,000 years since he is seated at the right hand of the Father and pleads on our behalf so that we may all come to our senses, repent and be forgiven.<sup>1</sup> No way did God appoint us to manage His relationship with his People. We have no right to interfere, that's none of our business.

### WHO REALLY BEARS THE BLAME?

---

And if the Jewish Establishment once rejected Jesus, aren't our nations doing the same today? And if in the past our nations pretended to accept him, weren't they only paying lip service for their own petty interests, committing ignominies against the Gospel?

Isn't it currently considered reprehensible to mention « God » in our own public and political institutions? Aren't our fellow citizens now proudly wearing clothing displaying macabre satanic effigies? Don't they run to depraved concerts where animal urges and barbaric instincts are exteriorized? Don't they adhere to panoply of esoteric beliefs, each as doubtful and eccentric than the next?

We blame Judeans for having done in the past WHAT WE OURSELVES DO TODAY! The truth is that if Jesus was Christian nowadays, the Christian ESTABLISHMENT would indubitably find an excuse to have him killed <sup>2</sup> - we are no different than Jews. TODAY, 2.5% of the Judean population recognizes and believes that Yeshua (Jesus) is Lord and Savior. Can we say as much about our own respective populations?

The truth is that we ALL have crucified Him by our sins. We ALL are part of the same fallen race - WITHOUT ANY EXCEPTION. Let's stop turning our back to Israel by keeping this fraudulent sunday cult and accusing her of being guiltier than we are.

Yes! This people ARE NOT worthy! But that's only a half-truth! The other half is that we are NOT ANY MORE WORTHY than they are: *"ALL have sinned and fall short of the glory of God."* (Romans 3.23) *"For by grace you have been saved through faith. And this is not your own doing; it is the gift of God."* (Ephesians 2.8)

Israel is the image of us all - a microcosm of the world - a mirror - and we don't like the reflection that its image sends back to us. That reflection discloses OUR fallible and unfaithful nature. That is why we want to distance ourselves from them.

But seriously, wouldn't we COLLECTIVELY have reacted the same way as they did, given the exact same circumstances? To answer by the negative would be hypocritical because the Word clearly illustrates that ALL collectivities are undeniably doomed to corruption.<sup>3</sup>

Without any social frame, don't we all live in anarchy, each one for himself and, when we erect a social system, doesn't it always indubitably end up tainted by corruption?

---

<sup>1</sup> *"Who shall bring any charge against God's Elect? It is God who justifies. Who is to condemn? Christ Jesus is the One who died—more than that, who was raised—who is at the right hand of God, who indeed is interceding for us."* (Romans 8.33-34) See also Psalm 110.1, Matthew 22.44-46, Colossians 3.1, Hebrews 10.12-13 and Matthew 26.64

<sup>2</sup> Exactly as we did for Martin Luther King.

<sup>3</sup> *"And they [Abraham's descendants] shall come back here in the fourth generation, for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet complete."* (Gn 15.16) - meaning: when the Amoreans' sin will have reached its threshold - thus showing that decadence is the unavoidable culmination of any community. Effectively, even though Nineveh initially repented following Jonas' message, it was ultimately destroyed later. (Nahum 3.7+)

## ONE ISRAEL - NOT TWO

---

The Israel of the Bible is in ALL POINTS identical to us. And the contemporary Israel IS the Israel of the Bible. Let's cease to corrupt the Word of God. There is a Good News, and it's called The Gospel: Jesus has been the atonement victim not for us only but for the whole world - and that includes Judeans.<sup>1</sup>

The Hebrew People did the groundwork, plowed and sowed. It labored under the Law's complexity with its 613 mitzvot (commandments). Then Messiah came, and we, nations, inherited the Gospel's merciful message. All the hard work has been done by Jews, and we harvested the fruit of *their* labour.

Shouldn't we rejoice with them? Why are we so INGRATE by closing our heart to them? *"Already the one who reaps is receiving wages and gathering fruit for Eternal Life, so that sower and reaper may rejoice together. For here the saying holds true, one sows and another reaps."* - Jesus (John 4.36-37)

To the nations that obsessively attempt to make Israel feel guilty, alleging that it constitutes an adulterous nation, Jesus would undoubtedly answer them: « *Let the country "who is without sin be the first to throw a stone at her."* » (John 8.7) And the nations would leave one by one, beginning with the most ancient ones.

In order to marginalize Israel, too many bring the fact that Israel killed the men of God that were sent to her.<sup>2</sup> Didn't we, nations, do the same towards our Martin Luther King, Gandhi, Jan Hus, Jerome of Prague, etc. ? Didn't King Henry VIII and Queen Mary I of England (to name only those), rival with king Ahab of the Bible when they executed over 50 and 200 men of God under their respective reigns? <sup>3</sup>

What sin did Israel commit that we didn't ourselves do that would justify our judging it?

## COVETOUSNESS?

---

The truth is that we, nations, are driven by covetousness that God warns us about in the 10<sup>th</sup> Commandment.<sup>4</sup>

This sneaky and practically imperceptible sin poisons our lives so easily. We envy Israel to the point of wanting to take its life away, like Cain did to Abel. We pathologically envy its blessing to the point of forgetting that it is through Israel that we are blessed. *"I will bless those who bless you, and him who curses you I will curse."* (Genesis 12.3)

Effectively, when Jews prosper, we prosper, and when they fall, we fall. History proved it.

Didn't Hitler's murderous trust against the Judeans cause a hecatomb among his own people and also within the accomplice nations? To yield to envy is counterproductive and penalizes everyone. It's a mistake to think that we can access victory by assaulting the winner. (Putting mud in our neighbour's well won't make our water sanitary.)

---

<sup>1</sup> *"He is the propitiation for our sins, and not for ours only but also for the sins of the whole world."* (1John 2.2) *"He avenges the blood of his servants and takes vengeance on his adversaries. He repays those who hate him and cleanses his land, for his [Hebrew] People."* (Deuteronomy 32.43) *"Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, for he has visited and redeemed his [Jewish] People and has raised up a horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David, as he spoke by the mouth of his holy Prophets from of old."* (Luke 1.68-70)

<sup>2</sup> 1Kings 19.10 / Matthew 23.37

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: Henry VIII, Mary I of England

<sup>4</sup> *"You shall not covet..."* (Exodus 20.17) We covet Israel's election as God's People, the Chosen People, and we are jealous.

And regarding the Hebrew people's economic advantages, this is God's decree: *"For the Lord your God will bless you, as he promised you, and you shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow."* (Deuteronomy 15.6) And as Martin Luther King did so well put it: *'There is nothing inherently vicious about wealth, and there is nothing inherently virtuous about poverty.'*<sup>1</sup> It is therefore in our interest to encourage Jews' success since ours is intrinsically tied to theirs.<sup>2</sup> However...

Doesn't our attitude reveal resentment and pettiness? Why are we holding such grudges? Why are we insisting to avenge a crime for which Jesus himself asked forgiveness?<sup>3</sup> Why are we brooding over a fault that didn't wrong us in any way? To the contrary, rather than causing us prejudice, we were granted Salvation through it. Absolutely no Salvation without the cross.

Doesn't the greatest of God's Commandments, authenticated by Jesus himself, contain the word *"Israel"*? *"Hear ISRAEL: The Lord our God, the Lord is One. You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your might."* (Deuteronomy 6.4-5 / Mark 12.29-30) Has it ever been nullified?

If those Israel bashers can't accept the presence of Israel in the FIRST AND FOREMOST of all Commandments, how will they then be able to observe the second most important? *"You shall love your neighbor as yourself."* - Jesus (Marc 12.31 / Leviticus 19.18) - this neighbour being also *Israel*.

This tiny nation is the target of innumerable concerted smear campaigns and half-truths aimed at de-legitimizing it.

Nations don't want Jews in their midst... nor in Israel. Don't they know what they want?! In fact, what the nations want can be summed up to the following: *"They lay crafty plans against your People; they consult together against your treasured ones. They say, 'Come, let us wipe them out as a nation; let the name of Israel be remembered no more!' For they conspire with one accord; against You they make a covenant."* (Psalm 83.2-5)

#### RIDICULOUS OBSTINACY

---

Europeans have two dozen countries. Arabs as much! Asians also. Jews only have one... and that's too many?!

Nations are calling for Nathan's reproach: *"And the Lord sent Nathan to David. He came to him and said to him, 'There were two men in a certain city, the one rich and the other poor. [In this case, one is having many countries and the other, strictly one.] The rich man had very many flocks and herds, but the poor man had nothing but one little ewe lamb [a tiny little country], which he had bought. And he brought it up, and it grew up with him and with his children. It used to eat of his morsel and drink from his cup and lie in his arms, and it was like a daughter to him. Now there came a traveler to the rich man, and he was unwilling to take one of his own flock or herd to prepare for the guest who had come to him, but he took the poor man's lamb and prepared it for the man who had come to him.' Then David's anger was greatly kindled against the man, and he said to Nathan, 'As the Lord lives, the man who has done this deserves to die, and he shall restore the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.'"*

---

<sup>1</sup> The Strength to Love - 1963

<sup>2</sup> *"Seek the welfare of the city where I have sent you into exile, and pray to the Lord on its behalf, for in its welfare you will find your welfare."* (Jer 29.7)

<sup>3</sup> *"Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do."* (Luke 23.34)

(2Samuel 12.1-6) You see, according to this parable, the one having many countries is cheap and unjust.

Arabs for instance conquered lots of territories and now occupy Algeria, Egypt, Iraq, Jordan, Kuwait, Lebanon, Libya, Morocco, Oman, Qatar, Saudi Arabia, Syria, Tunisia, United Arab Emirates and Yemen.

As for Israel's size, it amounts to once and a half the PARIS METROPOLITAN AREA,<sup>1</sup> but it's still too big according to the world.

There are about 300 million Arabs in the Middle-East while there are barely 7 million Jews in Israel<sup>2</sup> (ratio 42 to 1). Jews represent less than 3% of the Middle-East population. Couldn't Arabs make a little room for their Hebrew brothers? There is plenty of space.

The Middle-East area is **7,207,575 km<sup>2</sup>** compared to **22,072 km<sup>2</sup>** for Israel (including Judea-Samaria), so 325 times more territory for Arabs.<sup>3</sup> Israel only owns 0.3% of this territory (99.7% to others). 0.3% corresponds to 3 thousandths (0.003). So only 3 out of 1,000 km<sup>2</sup> belongs to Israel, and the remaining 997 other square kilometers to the Arabs and their cousins.

How can Israel be accused of being greedy and taking too much space?!

## MIDDLE EAST



Furthermore, the density in the Middle-East is about 200 inhabitants/km<sup>2</sup> while it is 400 inhab./km<sup>2</sup> in Israel. So there are twice as many inhabitants per square kilometer in Israel than the average in the Middle-East. Israel doesn't take an excessive amount of land considering its population compared to the rest of the Middle-East.

Therefore there is plenty of room elsewhere in the Middle-East for those who pretend being unhappy in Israel. (And don't tell me that Arab countries are mostly made of inhospitable deserts. The Negev desert takes up over half of Israel's territory.)

So I repeat: Couldn't Arabs and their cousins make a little room for their Hebrew brothers? There is plenty of space for everyone.

The truth is that even if Israel was the size of telephone booth, we would still attempt to destroy it.

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Paris metropolitan area* = 17,175 km<sup>2</sup>. Israel area = 22,072 km<sup>2</sup> (including Judea-Samaria). So Israel fits 26 times into the Island of Madagascar, and is hardly 3 times bigger than Prince Edward Island. Huge country isn't it? Such a fuss for a so tiny territory. And after that they dare say that Israel is greedy when time to restore its sovereignty in Judea-Samaria comes.

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *Israel* (Demographics section). Only 74.2% of Israel's 9,228,290 citizens are Jews. So one out of four citizens is a non-Jew. Surprising hey for a supposedly 'apartheid' State!!

<sup>3</sup> Middle-East is also made up of Turks, Persians, Kurds... but that does not disprove the argument: there is plenty of room.



If Israel was in the North Pole, the United Nations would pass resolutions preventing it from building igloos, accusing it of being responsible for the melting of glaciers and of the global warming. And if its people migrated to the moon, we would by all means attempt to annihilate the satellite. Were they were exiled to the sun, we would try to blow it up even if it meant ending up in the cold and darkness.

But the world can spare itself that trouble since it already lives in the coldness of its heart and the darkness of hate. Effectively, from pharaoh to hitler, passing by °Rome and the pogroms, this tiny nation never ceases to suffer the upshot of the world's paranoid delusion (Zionist conspiracy *theories* aimed at world domination, etc.)

As if world nations themselves didn't have their own little secrets, their CIA, FBI, CSIS, DGSE; their criminalized gangs, mafia, hells angels and dakoits; their Illuminati, KKK, Skull and Bones, masonic lodges and other countless occult 'brotherhoods'... legal or illegal organizations all bound by absolute secret,<sup>1</sup> with each having its own hierarchy, its secret alliances, dirty tricks, illicit dealings and working in the shade to proceed to their covert operations. Sects aiming at world domination, and each having its own initiation rites as well as honor code.<sup>2</sup>

Is it not the world that conspires against the Jews rather than the opposite?!<sup>3</sup> While we're at it, let's tackle a few of these myths.

#### PERSISTENT AGE-OLD LEGENDS

---

##### 1. *'Jews control the world!'*

Really? Do they control China? (No! So let's remove 1.3 billion off the list of '*controlled people*'.) Do they control India? (No! So again let's remove another 1.2 billion.) Here, after naming just two countries we already have one third of the planet that is not under '*Jewish control*'. Now let's name ALL countries and subtract their population from the list of these alleged '*subdued zombies*'. Finally, do they control YOU and me? No! So, let's subtract the last two persons in the world that they don't control.

And as incredible as it may be, Jewish people can't even control... *Jewish people*. Israel has a hard time gathering enough seats in the Knesset to barely form a government and then, after just a few months, it crumbles and they have to go back to the pools ... because they can't even control their own people. As the saying goes '*2 Jews: 3 opinions*.'

As an example, Israel had to proceed to three (3) elections within twelve months: april 2019, september 2019 and march 2020, because of its failing to form a government and barely avoided a forth election.

The myth that '*Jews control the world*' is only crap and pettiness imbued paranoia. (And even if they did, wouldn't that be better than if it was controlled by their enemies?)

---

<sup>1</sup> So secret that those who dare talking are quickly eliminated or at least persecuted.

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia (French/English): *Liste des services de renseignement, freemasonry*, etc.

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *Les Protocoles des Sages de Sion / The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*. Published in 1903, '*The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*' is a PLAGIARISM of the pamphlet '*Dialogue aux enfers entre Machiavel et Montesquieu*' by Maurice Joly in 1864.



2. *'Jews control the world's news media!'*

Really? Most news media depict Israel and the Jews in a BAD LIGHT! If indeed Jews control the news media, they are either entirely incompetent or moved by a self-defeating behavior since they are promoting an awfully bad image of themselves.

The myth that *'Jews control the news media!'* is pure *fantasy*. It is undeniable that, like any other people, they own a few news media but what's the crime? Canadian companies for instance own news media in Europe and it is just fine with everyone. Why is that reprehensible when it comes to a Jew?

3. *'Jews are rich!'*

What to say about the thousands of Jews who came back to the ancestral homeland to cultivate the land and live as a collectivity in kibbutz? Rich?!

What to say about this million of Russian Jews who came to Israel with their personal effects in garbage bags as sole luggage? Rich?!

And these thousands of Jews from around the world who go live in Israel because the anti-Semitic climate is becoming intolerable. Rich?!

And these thousands of young Jews who leave their native surroundings in the diaspora to come to the assistance of their brothers in the Israeli Defense Force (Tzahal/IDF). Rich?!

And these thousands of ultra-orthodox Jews who spend their life studying the Torah. Rich?! Is that why their humble wives work so hard to provide for their family's needs?!

And these thousands from the Right who militate for keeping their traditional family values. Rich?!

And these thousands of leftists who militate to eradicate rich people so that everyone may become equal, noble and poor. Rich?!

No Jew is working in Israel?!

Money grows on trees over there?!

Everyone is on vacation?!

You won't come across Jewish cashiers or store clerks?!

Or Israelis going to school/work by bike, bus or subway?!

No student is working part time or holds a summer job to provide for his/her needs?!

All these people have a private Olympic swimming pool, a pleasure boat at the marina and an island in the Pacific Ocean?!

YES, *there are rich Jews* - and surely even more than the average in other communities. Where is the problem? They didn't steal the money. Jews work hard and excel in whatever they do. And, mostly, they are well-ordered. It's in their gene:

- Ma Shlomhra? (How are you?)

- HaKol BeSeder! (Everything is in ORDER! [Everything is fine!])

And it's not as if their enemies were poor.

Let's take the current ruling Iranian Ayatollah's financial empire's worth of over \$90,000,000,000,<sup>1</sup> which is much larger than the estimated wealth of the late Shah of Iran.

How many Jews are that rich?!

With their crude oil, are Arab nations less rich than Israel?!

In fact, it's not that Israel is richer. It's only that the redistribution of wealth is more equitable in a democracy than under a dictatorship. Israeli Jews are not richer than Western citizens. Their parents are ordinary people, not millionaires. In fact, there are more millionaires per capita in the Netherlands, Norway and Portugal than in Israel.

No, Jews are not all millionaires, PhDs or Nobel Prize awardees. Israel has its vagrants, its bums, its caids, its drunkards, its prostitutes, its illiterate, its mentally ill people, its delinquents, its drug addicts, its drug dealers... Even most famous Jews had their own tragedies: Theodor Herzl, modern day Zionism founder, had an unhappy marriage; his eldest daughter died of heroin overdose, his only son committed suicide and his younger daughter died in a concentration camp.<sup>2</sup> Albert Einstein was unhappy in love and his wife divorced him.<sup>2</sup> Naftali Herz Imber, author of Israel's national anthem, HaTikvah, was an inveterate alcoholic who went into total decline and died penniless in New York.<sup>2</sup>

So Israel has its own tragedies in the same capacity as everyone of us, with the only difference being that they must face, above all that, the eternal anti-Semitic terror of which we are the authors since the dawn of time. But despite their multiple personal and collective ordeals, God grants them the grace to bear fruit.

The Israeli society thus faces the same problems as any contemporary democratic society with its contradictions, its paradoxes, its conflicts of interests and its political clashes. Politics imbued with unhealthy rivalries, grudging hostility, pathological jealousy and power struggles.

To conclude, YES, the Hebrew **PEOPLE** is rich: rich of its experiences, of its history, of the Word of its God, of its collective identity, of its resistance to stereotypes; rich of its capacity to adapt to the most unexpected situations, of its resilience, of its courage, of its fighting spirit, of its resolve, of its insubordination to injustice; rich of its dreams, of its hopes, of its social contributions and of its realizations.

And who knows, if Jews are so efficient, could it be that they are trying to prove to themselves that they are not as incapable as we make them feel? Maybe they need to make the most of themselves just because we never miss an opportunity to devalue them.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Ali Khamenei*

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *Theodor Herzl, Albert Einstein, Naftali Herz Imber.*

#### 4. *'Jews only think about money!'*

Isn't it always the same old tune? We blame Jews for loving money as if we ourselves hated wealth and comfort.

Don't we all constantly have money on our mind? Aren't our decisions essentially motivated by money? Isn't our social success directly linked to money? Don't we all dream of winning at the lottery and, as a community, aren't we shamefully squandering huge amounts of money into lottery games just to get MORE MONEY whereas our own people are in need?

Don't we prove OUR LOVE FOR MONEY when we proudly show off our new technological gadgets, smart-phones, computers, clothing and jewelry, thereby implying to our audience that we are financially successful? Don't we this way exhibit our PURCHASING POWER?

Don't we run into debts just to purchase goods that are beyond our means so that we may impress people around us by showing off SYMBOLS of 'financial success' - while we pertinently know deep down inside that economically we are *walking on eggs* and playing a precarious game solely for appearance's sake?

Don't we sometimes over charge a client just for the love of money? Don't we all blindly opt for a more lucrative job when we could benefit from a better job that pays less?

According to statistics, isn't money the main cause of conflicts within our couples? Don't we all occasionally buy a friend a cheaper gift than he deserves just because we yield to avariciousness?

From the beggar who dubs passer-bys '*capitalists*' and '*bourgeois*' as he himself has always the word '*change* [money]' in his mouth while not even having the decency to greet people with a simple '*Hello!*' prior to asking them **MONEY**, to the businessman selling his merchandise the highest possible price, passing by the student who chooses a career that will cause him to be miserable, simply because it will generate more money rather than opting for a profession that would genuinely make him blossom, aren't we all obsessed by money?

Aren't our professional athletes paid out-of-this-world salaries?  
Are they Jews?

Among the countless misers you know, how many are Jews? ... Is each one of us so different from the Jew we wrongly accuse of living strictly for money? Hasn't he got the right to look after his own financial interests as we all do?

The problem is that Jews are the never-ending target of 'BAD INTENTION' trials. Even when it's obvious that they make a positive contribution, people then pretend that they have a hidden agenda, as if they couldn't have genuine noble motives.<sup>1</sup> It's ALWAYS '*because of the Jews!*', as if they were utterly evil by nature and endlessly hatching some ghoulish plot.

The truth is that WE WANT them to be that way (even though they are not) so that we may ventilate our frustrations on them, like CAIN WANTED his brother to be responsible for his own failing.

We are constantly on the lookout for someone to blame for OUR OWN SINS. We surely wouldn't be willing to do some soul-searching and discover that we are, individually and collectively, responsible for OUR own hardship - wouldn't we? It's so much more easier to blame someone else, like Cain whose reasoning was so intoxicated with hate that he accused his brother of being responsible for his own flawed relationship with God.

And that's precisely where the problem is! Shouldn't we first look at the quality of our relationship with our Creator? Is that relationship so damaged that we have to curse our neighbour for our frustrations? Our allegations against Jews are as many insults to the intelligence and so farfetched that we might ask ourselves if soon it will be alleged that '*Jews control God!*'

Fortunately, any decent person with a minimum of thinking can easily find flaws in these myths promoted by this evil world in which we live.



## PRINCIPLES of ANTI-SEMITISM <sup>2</sup>

---

Historian Barbara Tuchman identifies three « principles » at the core of anti-Semitism.

1. It is vain to hope for logic - that is to say the reasoned expression of an enlightened mind.
2. Appeasement is futile. Submission to the enemy stimulates his hostility.
3. Anti-Semitism is independent of its object. Whatever a Jew does or doesn't, is not a determining factor. The impulse originates from the persecutors' needs and the political climate.



---

<sup>1</sup> *"After this the king of the Ammonites died, and Hanun his son reigned in his place. And David said, 'I will deal loyally with Hanun the son of Nahash, as his father dealt loyally with me.' So David sent by his servants to console him concerning his father. And David's servants came into the land of the Ammonites. But the princes of the Ammonites said to Hanun their lord, 'Do you think, because David has sent comforters to you, that he is honoring your father? Has not David sent his servants to you to search the city and to spy it out and to overthrow it?' So Hanun took David's servants and shaved off half the beard of each and cut off their garments in the middle, at their hips, and sent them away." (2Samuel 10.1-4)*

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia (French): *antisémitisme*

## HUMOR BREAK

---

Now let's take a short break and have a little fun by imagining the ridiculous (and childish) reactions, as well as insane theories that would be elaborated by Israel's detractors if the following people had been Jews:

- If NADIA COMANECI had been a Jewess... *athletes would refuse to take the Olympic bus with her and would decline shaking her hand after her performance.*<sup>1</sup> *Many would claim that the judges had been bribed by saying that it is impossible to be awarded a perfect 10/10 score to an athlete by all the judges without collusion.*
- Had Mahatma GANDHI been a Jew... *it would be said that Judeans had secretly hatched up a scheme to evict the English in order to subdue India to the Zionist power.*
- NOBEL (Alfred): *it would be said loud and clear that it is inappropriate to grant awards in the name of the inventor of dynamite, a product used to kill men. People would maintain their reproach of him as being a 'Merchant of Death.' The annual award ceremony would then be boycotted under the BDS banner, pretending that it favors the 'murderous ambition of Jews'.*
- PICASSO: *his detractors would be unanimous to say that his works are the living proof that the Jewish mind is disturbed, that his deeds are representative of the Jewish community's deep-seated malaise, and that 'normal' people wouldn't produce such works.*
- ROCKY MARCIANO: *we would be told that his fights were rigged and that his opponents were bribed to lose so he could get richer by keeping a spotless fighting record.*
- MOLIERE: *people would insist that his plays be boycotted, and public manifestations would be held to decry his sexist works towards women (The Affected Ladies [Les Précieuses ridicules]).*
- SAINT-EXUPÉRY (Antoine de): *his writings would be prohibited under the pretext that he belonged to a secret Jewish fellowship whose aim is to corrupt the minds of little children. It would be advanced that he was a pedophile in order to discredit his works.*
- MACHIAVELLI (Niccolo): *it would be said that his manipulative and immoral schemes confirm the perversity of the Jewish mind...*
- If THE BEATLES had been Jews... *it would be said that their success was the sole result of the Jews' financial machine which contributed to spread their music. We would also be told that their triumph was merely due to the fact that they secretly fiddled with age-old melodies that contemporary people ignored.*
- ARCHIMEDES: *rumors would have it that he stole the research papers of his fellow workers, thus invalidating his authorship of the laws he helped establish. Internet would abound with theories and 'proofs' of his fraud.*
- Ad nauseam...

Conversely, these same individuals would be praised for their 'courage' had they expressed some anti-Semitic clichés and denounced the 'Zionist plot', its 'immoral' aims, Jews' financial 'fiddling', their 'control' of news media and 'manipulation' of masses.

---

<sup>1</sup> Lebanese Olympic team refuses to share bus with Israelis <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/216052>  
Egyptian judoka refuses to shake Israeli rival's hand <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/216334>

Isn't it unbelievable that in our « era of INTELLIGENCE » the peoples still bask in such idiocies, aberrations and nonsense? The truth is that no matter the technological progress, man fundamentally remains superstitious and prefers adhering to archaic traditional fables rather than to make the personal effort to think for himself.

By the way, in that same vein, the COVID-19 is a conspiracy, the earth is flat and that the Holocaust never took place. You can CHECK ON THE **INTERNEET** <sup>1</sup>... *all* the 'evidences' are there ;-)

## COLLECTIVE PARANOIA?

---

Would we be suffering from collective paranoia?

Because Judeans integrate wonderfully well among us while resisting assimilation, keeping to themselves, discreetly practicing their age-old traditions and staying away from our local social practices - we state that they conspire. Really?!

Didn't God specifically tell Israelites not to adopt our doubtful and adulterated practices? Isn't it better this way? *"YOU SHALL NOT WALK IN THE CUSTOMS OF THE NATION that I am driving out before you, for they did all these things, and therefore I detested them."* (Leviticus 20.23. Also read Numbers 23.9) *"YOU MAY NOT MIX WITH THESE NATIONS..."* (Joshua 23.7)

Didn't Jesus himself, on some occasions, put some restrictions to his disciples about their relations with non-Jews: *"Go nowhere among the Gentiles and enter no town of the Samaritans, but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."* (Matthew 10.5-6) Didn't He also state to a non-Jewish woman pleading for his help (and whose request was even so fulfilled): *"I was sent only to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."* (Matthew 15.24)

We must accept the fact that Israel is singular - and that it should remain so. And seriously, ain't that better this way?

Because if they were like us, they would make statues of *Saint Moses* and bow down before them, they would wear medals of *Saint Rachel* and would appeal to *Saint David, Patron Saint of Armed Conflicts* as well as sprinkle holy water on their planes prior to an aerial mission.

If they were like us, they would once a year display figurines of their *Holy Family: Saint Abraham* beside *Saint Sarah* holding tenderly baby *Isaac* in her arms. On this occasion, the Great Rabbi would brandish a doll representing Isaac that he would lay at the feet of life-size idols representing his parents.

If Jews were like us, they would go to the Western Wall on their knees, would name their synagogues « *Sacred-Hip of Saint Jacob* », <sup>2</sup> would underline Passover with chocolate lambs, as well as dupe their children into believing that an overweight bearded idiot, in all-red attire, called Santa Hanukkah, is running the skies on donkeys to distribute gifts through chimneys.

---

<sup>1</sup> If you want some more, no problem, new 'proofs' are *fabricated* daily.

<sup>2</sup> *"And Jacob was left alone. And a man wrestled with him until the breaking of the day. When the man saw that he did not prevail against Jacob, he touched his hip socket, and Jacob's hip was put out of joint as he wrestled with him... So Jacob called the name of the place Peniel, saying, "For I have seen God face to face, and yet my life has been delivered." The sun rose upon him as he passed Peniel, limping because of his hip. Therefore to this day the people of Israel do not eat the sinew of the thigh that is on the hip socket, because he touched the socket of Jacob's hip on the sinew of the thigh."* (Genesis 32.24,25,30-32) Compare: *Sacred-Heart of Jesus, Sacred-Heart of Mary, etc.*

If they would have emulated us, continents would have been subjected to bloody *holy wars* in order to spread Judaism by force...

But they are not like us - fortunately. And that is what upsets us.

The fact that they are different constitutes an advantage for us however.

Aren't we complementary to each other?

Israel is a shepherd nation. It led nations to the knowledge of God.

Without them, wouldn't we still worshipping trees? <sup>1</sup>

Let's go back to our subject.

## SABBATH AND JESUS

---

Let's frankly admit that the observance of Sabbath goes against the CHRISTIAN ORAL LAW erected as a dividing wall by Roman emperor Constantine I. Wall carefully maintained ever since by over-spiritualization invalidating the Eternal Word of God.<sup>2</sup>

It is afflicting to the Sabbath observing disciple to be labeled *Sabbatist* by his Sunday brethren, themselves *Constantinian Christians*. Isn't their attitude demeaning towards Jesus' disciples who all observed the Sabbath?

Their JUDGMENT wrongfully suggests that he who believes in Jesus and observes the Sabbath...

- is not thoroughly saved since he doesn't grasp the full message of grace of the Gospel (which is untrue);
- delights in pharisaical legalism and believes that he is saved by his works (still untrue, everyone knows that only faith in Messiah's sacrifice at the cross saves man);
- contravenes to the Gospel by living *under the law* (can we accuse a disciple who eats pork and observes the Sabbath to be *under the law*?!); <sup>3</sup>
- derogates from brotherly love by this so-called *pharisaical* observance (as if we couldn't observe the Sabbath and love each other!?) Were the Apostles and disciples lacking love?
- believes that those who do not observe the Sabbath are lost (a baseless and tendentious allegation, not to say *malicious*).

According to them, this 'sabbatist', as they like to call him, is a "*pest that causes divisions*" and "*belongs to a sect*". This is not entirely false since it is, according to the Word, the "*Sect of the Nazarenes*" (Ac 24.5) which is also called "*The Way*" (Ac 24.14) and whose Apostles were the leaders.

They are so conditioned and disconnected from reality that when the subject of Sabbath is tackled, they react as if we were talking about Buddha or some other foreign deity. Destabilized, they start stuttering about judaization, circumcision, ritual observances as well as dietary ordinances.

---

<sup>1</sup> "*The Jews were entrusted with the Oracles of God.*" (Romans 3.2) "*Remember that you were at that time separated from Christ, alienated from the Commonwealth of Israel and strangers to the Covenants of Promise, having no hope and without God in the world.*" (Ep 2.12) This is how we got the Bible from them in the first place. Let's thank God today for Israel since despite her shortcomings, she fulfilled this important mission of hers.

<sup>2</sup> Some French Bible translations substitute the word "*Sabbath*" by « day of rest » in passages of the Ten Commandments (Exodus 20.8-17 / Deuteronomy 5.12-15) and then reinstate the word "*Sabbath*" afterwards. Why such a duplicity? Why alter the Word of God this way?

<sup>3</sup> Sabbath was established way before the Mosaic Law, even before sin ruined this world: Genesis 2.2-3

But let's be honest, if the Sabbath is the judaization of the Faith, then the Sunday cult is its *paganization*, more precisely, its *Romanization*.

Pharisees in Jesus' time reasoned: *"This man is not from God, for he does not keep the Sabbath."* (John 9.16) <sup>1</sup> Don't our contemporary religious leaders also reason similarly? *'This man is not from God, for he does not keep the Sunday. If he kept the Sunday, we would know for sure that he is saved but now, his Salvation is questionable.'*

#### 4<sup>th</sup> COMMANDMENT = PHARISAISM?!

---

In a word, for Christian oral law partisans, the Sabbath is synonymous of pharisaism.

Their reasoning comes down to this: If Jesus reprimanded the Pharisees for their hypocrisy regarding the Sabbath, it is because observing that Day is reprehensible and observed by hypocrites! From their perspective, what is obvious must be interpreted, and what is not... constitutes an unsolvable mystery (we must by all means abstain from thinking for ourselves).

With regard to their standpoint, everything in the Bible is subject to discourse except, of course, the tithe (\$). *'The Bible is the Truth but we must do the opposite of what it says in order to avoid being « under the law ». If therefore God tells us to rest on the 7<sup>th</sup> day, we have to go to its antithesis and do exactly the opposite, and therefore rest on the 1<sup>st</sup> day, otherwise we would risk being « under the law ».'* they seem to reason. Based on this *antipodean* logic, maybe adultery should be encouraged since Pharisees wanted to stone the offenders?!

Thus, according to these Masters of ceremonies, it is impossible to observe the Sabbath AND believe in Jesus: if you observe the Sabbath, you disown Jesus!?! (The Apostles should have been made aware of this :-)

Their logic is similar to a mother who would say to her kid: *'If you love your dad, it's because you don't love me!'* Logic isn't it?! Rather perverse and unhealthy, right?

It's not because religious authorities of the time rejected Jesus, that He is not the Messiah. Similarly, it's not because our Christian authorities reject the Sabbath (because of their traditional narrow minded pharisaic attitude) that it ceases to be the day decreed by the *"God of Jerusalem"*. <sup>2</sup>

It's not the Sabbath that is to be rejected but legalism. (*«When the sage points at the moon, the fool looks at the finger.»*) And on this issue, some Christian assemblies are as legalistic as the Pharisees were. The practice of the Pharisees to put heavy burdens on people is as much present in Christianity. <sup>3</sup> How many disciples, worn out by guilt, consider leaving their congregation because it is making their life miserable by its incongruities and oppressive constraints?

---

<sup>1</sup> In fact, he assiduously observed it but did not burden himself with their vain ostentatious religious practices. He did his business independently from them and that is what was upsetting them... since they wanted to be considered the centre of the universe.

<sup>2</sup> 2Chroniques 32.19

<sup>3</sup> See Matthew 23.4



## INTERPRETATION NEEDED?!

---

When God says "*You shall not commit adultery.*" (7<sup>th</sup> Commandment), is there any interpretation needed? And when He orders "*You shall not steal.*" (8<sup>th</sup>), is there an interpretation required?

Why then should "*The SEVENTH day*" (4<sup>th</sup>) necessitate an interpretation?  
Isn't this statement as obvious as the two previous ones?  
Why requiring an interpretation as a pretext?

Doesn't such an attitude reveal a blatant lack of integrity towards the Word of God in favor our tradition? Isn't it literally BAD FAITH from these sunday leaders? In front of such dishonest attitude, one cannot help but wonder if these sophists were asked the simple question « *Is your sister pregnant?* » they would indolently reply « *Er... it depends of the interpretation!* »

But God is not into head-games. He clearly states: "*All the Words of my mouth are in righteousness; there is nothing froward or perverse in them.*" (Proverbs 8.8) Invariably foreseeing their duplicity and, in order to dispel any ambiguity for his sheep so they may know exactly what to do regarding the Sabbath despite the Christian Establishment's blatant lie, God REPEATS TWICE "*the 7<sup>th</sup> day*" in the SAME Commandment. (2 times!)(Ex 20.10,11) And when God repeats something twice, it's inalterable and irrevocable.<sup>1</sup>

If a friend tells you '*Come to my place monday at noon!*' Does that need an interpretation? And if he repeats a second time '*I'll be expecting you monday at noon!*' Could that mean thursday?

If then the guest doesn't show up despite the clarity of the invitation, it's simply because he is NOT INTERESTED. And that's exactly the situation here regarding the Sabbath: those who keep arguing about the subject are simply NOT INTERESTED to know the God of Israel<sup>2</sup> whom they pretend to worship *under another appellation*.

They pertinently know that the Sabbath is undissociable from the Jew and they don't want IN ANY CASE to be associated with him since they wrongly judge and condemn him. Such recalcitrance from their part forces us to reflection. Hence we might ask ourselves if indeed behind their neat appearance of holy men, some of these sunday Pharisees are not simply wicked.<sup>3</sup>

## TOO SIMPLE?

---

Nike's '*Just do it!*' slogan doesn't fit them! It's too simple, too easy. They prefer discoursing, writing endless dissertations on the Sabbath, texts made of dense paragraphs spread over multiple chapters that finally lead to its negation.<sup>4</sup> Their slogan would rather be: '*Why make simple when we can make complicated?*'

---

<sup>1</sup> "*And the reason the dream was given to Pharaoh TWICE is that the matter has been FIRMLY DECIDED BY GOD.*" (Genesis 41.32)

<sup>2</sup> "*O Lord, the God of Israel, enthroned above the cherubim, you are the God, you alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; you have made heaven and earth.*" (2Kings 19.15)

<sup>3</sup> See Matthew 12.34, 23.27-28

<sup>4</sup> See Matthew 21.28-32

As for the present book, if is voluminous, it is not to validate God's Times. Doesn't the Word itself do it? It is voluminous to refute the countless inanities formulated against God's set Times and debunk the anti-Semitic prejudice that are linked to them.

If it is voluminous, it is to dismantle, brick by brick, argument by argument, the barrier of segregation skillfully erected along the centuries and which constitutes an obstacle to God's initiative to unite his Elect.

If it is voluminous, it is because it is meant to be a powerful tool to make a breach in the thick rampart of Christian anti-Semitism so as to at last reach the compound of brotherly unity wanted by our good Master, Jesus of Nazareth, the Messiah, Savior of mankind who comes back soon. Only the courage of Faith will allow us to succeed such an endeavor.

---

#### JESUS + HEAVENLY FATHER = 1

---

No one can accept God and reject his Anointed One: *"The one who rejects me, rejects Him who sent me."* - Jesus (Luke 10.16) Inversely, no one can accept Jesus and reject the Father: *"This is Eternal Life, that they know you, the Only True God AND Jesus Christ whom you have sent."* (John 17.3) They are ONE.

Akin to religious leaders of the time who pretended to serve God while rejecting Jesus, numerous contemporary Christians do inversely the same: they pretend serving Jesus while rejecting the God of Israel, the Father, uncontested Author of the Sabbath and Holy Times.

They prefer another definition of God.

For them, it isn't about the God of Israel anymore but rather about a vague, universal and indefinite God. It is however insufficient to utter the word 'Father' to access God. The word 'Father' has to be defined and to correspond to the Word of God.<sup>1</sup>

Like their religious predecessors, they attempt to separate Jesus from the God of Israel: *"the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob."* (Matthew 22.32)

Sorry but those who reject the God of Israel also reject the one that was sent by him. If it's not the God of Israel, it's simply not the God of the Bible: <sup>2</sup> *"Thus says the Lord, the King of Israel and his Redeemer, the Lord of hosts: I am the first and I am the last; besides me there is no God."* (Isaiah 44.6)

Jesus could close this argument by repeating: *"The one you say: 'He is our God.' but whom you don't know."* (Jn 8.54-55) He who rejects the Sabbath, rejects its Author. By the way, the expression *"God of Israel"* appears over 200 times in the Bible, including the New Alliance.

---

<sup>1</sup> "[The religious leaders said] We have one Father—even God." Jesus said to them, "If God were your Father, you would love me, for I came from God and I am here. I came not of my own accord, but he sent me... You are of your father the devil, and your will is to do your father's desires. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he lies, he speaks out of his own character, for he is a liar and the father of lies." (John 8.41-44)

<sup>2</sup> And if it is not God, it's a FALSE god. And if it's a false god, it is a god stemming from human imagination. And if it's a god stemming from human imagination, it's idolatry.

*"No one knows the Son except the Father, and no one knows the Father except the Son, and anyone to whom the Son chooses to reveal him."* (Matthew 11.27) *"All that the Father has is mine."* - Jesus (John 16.15) The Son is willing to reveal us the God of Israel (His Father) but are our prejudices towards Judeans making us resist this revelation? Don't we literally put our hands over our ears when the time comes to tackle the subject of Israel? Don't we prefer our comfortable anti-Semitic Christian traditions <sup>1</sup> and the approval of men instead of the Biblical Truth? <sup>2</sup>

#### COLLECTIVE DISOBEDIENCE... (Majority for mediocrity)

---

Our discriminatory religious tradition, hostile towards Jews, is so deeply rooted in our mentality that we prefer disobey God rather than to humbly submit to him.

We could thus conclude that Christian leaders who oppose intentionally such a limpid Commandment from the Word of God are moved by pride.

They better repent or else they will lose the anointing.<sup>3</sup> It's only a question of time since God shows no partiality, and this, regardless of whoever is involved, may we call ourselves Christian, biblical, born again, evangelical or whatever.<sup>4</sup> God is (VERY) patient but He is not mocked: *"Do not be deceived: God is not mocked."* (Galatians 6.7)

Nobody gets near to God without having first been summoned. *"Who would dare of himself to approach me? declares the Lord."* (Jeremiah 30.21) And God summons his creation each Sabbath. This is a privilege to be summoned by Him, and an affront to ignore his invitation. *"None of those men who were invited [and dared not come] shall taste my banquet."* (Luke 14.24)

Too often, rather than to repent, we resist the Holy Spirit and harden our hearts, brushing off the deadly consequences of our wickedness toward Jews, and pursuing our daily routine in total indifference. And when our conscience signals us, rather than questioning our behavior, we justify ourselves by blaming our Jewish victims, like an irrepentant rapist concluding that his prey deserved the evil he inflicted upon her.

We think that after 2,000 years of suffering at our hands, Judeans still haven't got the right to take refuge in THEIR Land to protect themselves from us.

We, who still blame them today for being the source of all evil as if earth was paradise before their national rebirth, depicting them as the incarnation of evil, a fallen race.

As if we, nations, didn't have any conflicts between ourselves prior to their return to their ancestral homeland. We believe that by wiping them out, evil will go away, as if evil does not already dwell in our heart - as if Judeans had the monopoly over evil, sin and erring.

---

<sup>1</sup> See Mark 7.9-13

<sup>2</sup> *"Many even of the authorities believed in him, but for fear of the Pharisees they did not confess it, so that they would not be put out of the synagogue; for they loved the glory that comes from man more than the glory that comes from God."* (John 12.43)

<sup>3</sup> See 1Samuel 15.23

<sup>4</sup> *"For the Lord your God is God of gods and Lord of lords, the great, the mighty, and the awesome God, who is not partial and takes no bribe."* (Deuteronomy 10.17) Also, this is a sinful mentality to think that God privileges one community over another. The Bible is very clear about it: *"For God so loved the world, that he gave his only Son, that WHOEVER believes in him should not perish but have Eternal Life."* (John 3.16) *"The times of ignorance God overlooked, but now he commands ALL PEOPLE EVERYWHERE to repent, because he has fixed a day on which He will judge the world in righteousness by a Man whom he has appointed; and of this he has given assurance to all by raising him from the dead."* (Acts 17.30-31) *"Repent therefore, and turn back, that your sins may be blotted out, that times of refreshing may come from the presence of the Lord."* (Acts 3.19)

Yet, when we observe the story of the Flood, we can see that in the old world there weren't any Jew on earth. This shows that evil spread throughout collectivities of the time without even one single Jew being present. **AND GOD HAS HAD ENOUGH OF A WORLD WITHOUT JEWS:** *"The earth was corrupt in God's sight, and the earth was filled with violence."* (Genesis 6.11) He destroyed the old world with all its inhabitants but Noah and his family.

And now if God does not destroy the current world despite our renewed wickedness, it's undoubtedly because of Jews: through them He gave us the Prophets, and Messiah which we patiently await. Until his coming, we can see that evil spreads further by those who slander the Jew than by the latter.

Let's ask ourselves this question: *Who did people blame for their evils in Noah's time? Their neighbour? The spirits? Their gods? Who was then accused of 'controlling the world'? of 'creating and feeding conflicts'? of 'threatening world peace'? of 'controlling banks' and 'fabricating economic crises'? Do you have the answer?*

One thing is sure, it's a lot easier after Noah - from then on, the Jew is the perfect automatic scapegoat for every evil under the sun. The real problem however is neither Jews, nor money, nor conspiracies. The true problem is sin. There was neither Jews, nor money nor conspiracies when Cain killed Abel.

But people don't learn.

Weren't the inhabitants of Sodom descendants of Noah?!

---

#### OUR 'TEAM' IS SUPERIOR?!

---

We take pleasure in thinking that we are better than Jews while we yet caused them deep prejudice by our shameful, treacherous and obsessively homicidal behavior throughout history and our rampant pathological social cowardice even to this very day.

By our arrogant contempt, we join our voices to Israel haters of the Bible. We limit our judgment to deceptive face value, refusing to comprehend the root of their behavior and blindly condemning their very acts of survival, their efforts to eradicate elements menacing their very existence.

We, miserable copycats, go as far as naming our kids after their names (Daniel, Mary, Joseph, Samuel, Rachel ...) while still rejecting them. We attributed the most marvelous biblical verses to ourselves whereas we assigned the harshest ones to them. Not only did we take what was theirs but we deny them access to it, as if we, ourselves, were worthy of it, though our own track record accuses us of the worst collective crimes ever, not only against them but against each other as well.

We claim to know better than Jews what's good for them. Still, after all the suffering we caused them, we won't repent, arguing that God rejected them while the Bible clearly states otherwise: *"The LORD will not forsake his People; he will not abandon his heritage."* (Psalm 94.14) We voluntarily skip passages of the Holy Book such as: *"God does not keep his anger forever"* (Psalm 103.9), and *as long as the sun stands in the sky, Israel remains a nation before Him.*<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> See Jeremiah 31:36

We pretend avenging God for their past unfaithfulness while we ourselves inherited more than once the exact same plagues seen in the Bible: famine, sword and pestilence.<sup>1</sup>

As we can notice, we see the speck in Israel's eye but are unable to see the log in ours.<sup>2</sup> Being too coward to assume our hatred in our own name, we keep hiding behind God's Name to hate them, so as to give our filth a coating of respectability.

As for the sword, our armed conflicts rage endlessly, piling up their victims. The hunger problem is not yet solved despite all the resources we have at our disposal to remedy the situation in a record time. (Egoistic the human race?) As for the pest, can we ignore the COVID-19 pandemic actually raging - as these lines are being written?

### DIGRESSION ON THE CORONAVIRUS <sup>3</sup>

---

The God of Israel <sup>4</sup> struck the Earth to bring its inhabitants to order.<sup>5</sup>

Will they see reason? Or will they jib while facing the Almighty's discipline?

Unfortunately, the Prophecies reveal that not only Earth will jib but it will mobilize under the leadership of a bum, the antichrist, the macrobe,<sup>6</sup> to wage war against the Master and his Servants.<sup>7</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> **FAMINES:** The most recent devastating famines were the Russian famines of the XIX<sup>th</sup> and XX<sup>th</sup> centuries: 2 million and 1.5 million dead respectively, then the soviet famine with 6 million dead. Also Bengal's 1.5 million dead, China's 20 million dead, North Korea's 2 million dead - this without talking about Africa's incessant famines. A number of these famines were so severe that some people resorted to cannibalism... like in the Bible. (2Kings 6.25-30)

**WARS:** World War I: 10 million dead. World War 2: 60 million dead - this without speaking of the countless wars that afflict our peoples even to this day - in our 'enlightened' world.

**PLAGUES:** The *Plague of Justinian*: 25 million dead. The *Black Death*: 75 millions dead. The *Spanish Flu*: 30 millions dead. This without mentioning the numerous other infectious diseases that rage within our communities until today, and of which AIDS is one of the most persistent ones.

When witnessing these divine judgments, can we honestly claim to be 'so much better' than our Hebrew brethren?

<sup>2</sup> Matthew 7.5

<sup>3</sup> The information pointed out about the coronavirus was mainly taken from i24 News <https://www.i24news.tv/en/news/international/1584200257-liveblog-latest-global-coronavirus-developments> Arutz Sheva - Israel National News <http://www.israelnationalnews.com> as well as Worldometer <http://www.worldometers.info/coronavirus/>

<sup>4</sup> Would there be another God?!

<sup>5</sup> "Behold, He who keeps Israel will neither slumber nor sleep." (Psalme 121.4)

The world has pathologically kept going at Israel for **72 YEARS**. Nations conspire, taking turns and harassing it day in day out. They make its head spin, shoving it from all angles - against common sense, respect and justice. It has been **72 YEARS** *nonstop* that they sap its energies and blood like vampires. All that to deprive it from its legitimate inheritance. Aren't we exaggerating? Isn't it time we stop? « *That's enough!* » seems to be saying God « *You crossed a red line!* » Isn't this pandemic a wake-up call from God?

Some will surely roll their eyes saying that this statement of mine is gratuitous. Maybe. But they cannot prove the contrary.

Let's spell out however that it would be utterly wrong and simplistic to deduce that those who died from the coronavirus were punished by God, or that they were worst sinners than those who were spared. Job was extremely tried (he lost his health then those who were dear to him in a tragedy) although he was the most righteous man of his generation. "Oh, the depth of the riches and wisdom and knowledge of God! How unsearchable are his judgments and how inscrutable his ways!" (Romans 11.33) It is not more shameful to die from COVID-19 than from a heart attack or from any other natural cause.

<sup>6</sup> Humungous microbe. Caligula, Nero, Vlad III, and Hitler or course, to name only these few, were all macrobes. The antichrist will be the most virulent and the most contagious of them all.

<sup>7</sup> Effectively, what do the antichrist, the devil, the abject pharaoh, 'Palestine' and the world have in common? **THEY WAGE WAR AGAINST ISRAEL!** (Pogroms, BDS, inquisition, suicide attacks prompted by the 'Palestinian' Authority, harassment from the UN, incendiary kites from Gaza, expropriation and expulsion from Arabic and European countries, anti-Israel demonstrations (or pro-'Palestine' - that the same thing - favoring the existence of the second in order to justify the destruction of the first), anti-Semitism, Holocaust, replacement theology, anti-Judaism, crusades, massacres, arson, vandalism, hateful graffiti, assaults, intimidation... and this, nonstop since thousands of years. As we can see, time unfortunately didn't change a thing. The best proof is that still today people accuse Jews (Israel) to be responsible for the coronavirus, just like they accused them then to be responsible of the Black Death plague during the XIV<sup>th</sup> century.)

And where will the confrontation between the antichrist and Messiah take place? You've got it: Israel. (*Armageddon*: 2Kings 23.29/Revelation 16.16, 19.11+, Zachariah 14.2+) And where on Earth did the devil and Messiah initially clash? Yet again: Israel. (*in the desert* [Matthew 4.1] and *at the cross of Golgotha* near Jerusalem [John 13.27+19.17]) And where will the ultimate encounter between the devil and Messiah take place? *Gog and Magog*. (Ezekiel 38.1-39.7, Revelation 20.7-10)

*"Is it not from the mouth of the Most High that good and bad come?" (Lam 3.38)*

*"Why should you be stricken any more? You will revolt more and more:  
The whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.  
From the sole of the foot even to the head there is no soundness in it...*

*Wash you, make you clean;  
Put away the evil of your doings from before my eyes;  
Cease to do evil;  
Learn to do well; see that justice is done."* (Isaiah 1.5,16-17)

## WORLD PARALYSIS

The whole planet came to a standstill.<sup>1</sup>

The number of infected people surpasses 40,000,000 among whom 1,000,000 died worldwide. The state of emergency is declared in almost every country. Germany qualifies the crisis as the *'greatest challenge since the second World War'*.

Man, however powerful he may think he is, having subdued creation to his superiority's whims, must now hide in his shelter for fear of this tiny entity called *coronavirus*. When going out, he conceals his face, hoping to go unnoticed - but this virus recognizes its victims, masked or not.

I personally have never seen anything like that.

Here in Canada, schools, public libraries, restaurants and shopping centers are closed, streets are deserted, we access buses by the back for fear of contaminating the driver, the hockey season is kaput, Quebec City's Summer Festival has been cancelled, our appointments to the dentist were postponed until further notice and there is a shortage of pharmaceutical products.

On that subject, a German army shipment of 6 million protective face masks vanished in Kenya (stolen?). The United States solicited the nations' help to compensate for its shortage of medical supply.

This crisis disturbs every social field: public health, politics, transportation, education, work and leisure: interruption of commerce, cessation of tourism, air travel has come to a halt, (international flights suspended / airports closed) and sea transportation as well (ships are being held in quarantine off coasts).

Everyone's routine is altered: we must wear a protective mask prior to entering any business, wash our hands at the entrance and follow arrows on the floor to avoid crossing someone potentially contaminated. You'll be reprimanded if you break any of these rules, or if your mask has inadvertently dropped below your nose.

## WASTED GLOBAL ECONOMY

This without considering the devastating effect this crisis has dealt to the economy - no city is spared. Hundreds of millions of citizens have lost their job worldwide (over 21.3 millions in the United States alone for march/april, totaling 45,000,000 unemployed, which is more than the population of Canada); manufactures shut down,

---

<sup>1</sup> Over 200 countries/territories are affected.

businesses ceased their activities, ditto for teaching institutions, law courts, public libraries, places of worship, auditoriums as well as bars and restaurants; shows, festivals and sport seasons have been cancelled; the 2020 Olympic Games has been postponed to next year.

Stock markets are falling apart.

The IMF rejected a demand worth billions of dollars from Venezuela. Trump just produced measures to stop expulsion and real estate seizures. The USA adopted a rescue package of US\$2 trillion<sup>1</sup> to face the crisis; Germany did the same with 1.1 trillion euros; Australia, \$40 billions; Canada \$27 billions; etc.

Oil prices crashed below zero for the first time in history. Crumbling economies and ensuing worldwide travel caused by COVID-19 reduced fuel consumption to such a point that suppliers don't know where to store their production surplus. Who could have imagined that OPEC would one day be in trouble?<sup>2</sup>

Without any warning, nations are hit punched-drunk.

Everyone holds its breath and worries about the development of the situation.

People are glued to the TV set.

## ISOLATION

It's the race against the clock.

Curfews are growing in number.

Quarantining whole populations is the norm with severe penalties to offenders.

More than half humanity - over 4.5 billion people - are confined to their homes.

Countries are isolating themselves.

Frontiers are being closed.

The European Union,<sup>3</sup> unrelenting anti-Semitic critic, always at the forefront of crusades against Israel (like in the good old days... old habits are hard to break), just sealed off its borders.

Perhaps nations will finally understand the necessity for Israel to erect checkpoints to detect carriers of the TERRORVIRUS<sup>4</sup> and put them in quarantine in its detention centres. Perhaps they will understand the importance of erecting walls to curb the propagation of this accursed virus and spare its population.<sup>5</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> \$2,000,000,000,000. Wikipedia: *Coronavirus Aid, Relief, and Economic Security Act (CARES Act)*

<sup>2</sup> Oil prices plummet to all time low - dropping below zero <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/278978>

<sup>3</sup> Europe is in no position to give a lecture to anyone about colonisation. Didn't we colonize the globe: *Asia, Africa, Oceania and the Americas* - crushing countless cultures and traditions under the heel of our imperialistic tyranny? Is there a single country that we Westerners didn't mess with? Europe should then keep its critics to itself! What gives it the right to intervene in the Arab-Israeli conflict? What's it got to do with it?

Would it interfere for sake of justice? Absolutely not. Europe intervenes in this conflict strictly out of self-interest.

Question: *By what right does Europe interfere?* Answer: None... other than the one dictated by its dependency to OPEC.

And, most of all, Israel is 100% in its right. It does not colonize anyone. She is at home. Whether or not it pleases Jew haters.

\* Wikipedia: *colonization, colonisation*.

<sup>4</sup> This virus infects the brain, blinds the spirit and triggers a homicidal rage. Survivors of these random murderous attacks are left mutilated, disfigured, traumatized for life. The *terrorvirus* is endemic in the Middle-East, and Israel is the sole country to manage it with moderation. Others automatically apply the death penalty to culprits. No pity, no prison: execution.

<sup>5</sup> Those criticizing Israel would want us to believe that they don't have a lock at home, and that any undesirable can come crash anytime. Sweet talkers!!



Perhaps.  
Not sure.  
Don't bet on it.

Pride is tougher than a virus and resists the most basic common sense.

## RESILIENT ANTI-SEMITISM

Effectively, during this difficult period when nations should unite to combat this lethal menace that is the COVID-19, the UN wastes its time renewing with its trivial racist initiatives: it publishes its coronavirus pandemic map... *where Israel is conspicuous by its absence.*

Ain't that provocation?!  
Harassment!?!<sup>1</sup>

How can we possibly forget a country? It can only be deliberate: *countries don't disappear like that from a map.* Why aren't they forgetting Russia or China while they are at it? But they surely won't forget the *nazi* 'Palestine'... THIS COUNTRY THAT DOESN'T EVEN EXISTS but that always reappears as if by magic!!

While we are on the subject, what is the use of World Health Organisation if it knowingly denies that the coronavirus is transmitted from human to human,<sup>2</sup> and contributes to its spread by maintaining that trips with China can go as usual?

What is the use of the WHO if, strong of its \$4,000,000,000 budget and its 7,000 employees, it does not even bother giving the alarm - AS IT SHOULD - while a few brave Chinese doctors did it at its place.<sup>3</sup>

What is the use of the WHO if its integrity is jeopardized by political skulduggery?<sup>4</sup>

Who is WHO?

In the light of these events, its acronym should stand for World Health Obscurantism.

Thanks to this organization, the entire planet now undergoes necrosis.

The COVID-19 scandal is yet another stain on the long list of this UN agency's political controversies.<sup>5</sup>

But all is not lost though.

Its pharmaceutical suppliers will surely make a small fortune with this pandemic.

---

<sup>1</sup> 'We hear too many stories about people being bullied but I can tell you one thing, most people are bullied because they are better than the people who bully them.' - Simon Cowell to Tyler, 11 year old talented violinist (YouTube: *BEST Auditions On America's Got Talent 2019! Got Talent Global*)

<sup>2</sup> WHO: Preliminary investigations conducted by the Chinese authorities have found no clear evidence of human-to-human transmission of the novel coronavirus <https://mobile.twitter.com/WHO/status/1217043229427761152?s=20>

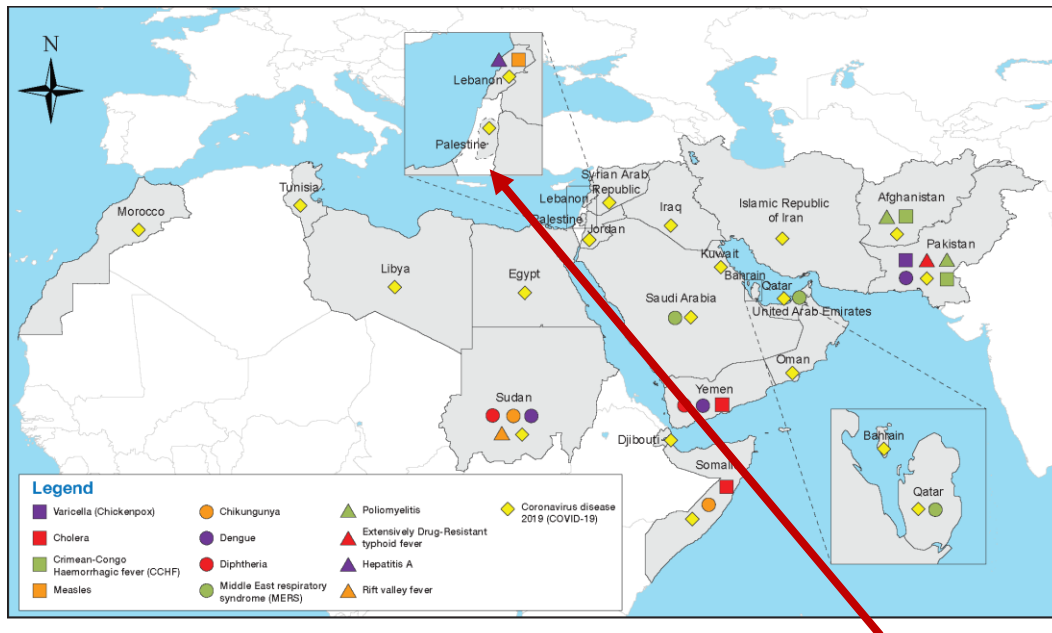
<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: Li Wenliang

<sup>4</sup> 'Bombshell' report alleges China's complicity in spread of COVID-19 <https://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/279992>  
Ahmed Shah on COVID-19: The World Health Organization has let us all down <https://nationalpost.com/opinion/ahmed-shah-the-world-health-organization-has-let-us-all-down>

<sup>5</sup> Wikipedia: World Health Organisation - Controversies [section]



Instead of wasting its time with counterproductive activities such as anti-Semitism, the WHO should rather do its duty and raise the alarm when a pandemic is brewing. And as a health professional, shouldn't it know that anti-Semitism is unhealthy for... everyone?



Map downloaded from the UN's World Health Organization's official website: WHERE IS ISRAEL?!<sup>1</sup>

This map attests that anti-Semites, these agents of death, never miss an opportunity to turn a situation - *whatever it may be* - into a disgrace.

They constitute an unhealthy distraction for their environment and disqualify themselves from divine election. No insult could qualify them. Like vampires, they siphon off everyone's energy. Having no dignity, they sink always deeper into the sewage of ignominy. Whoever doesn't resist their accursed initiatives will be drawn into the abyss of malediction and thus endanger his/her Salvation.

This map also confirms that the UN is infested with anti-Semitic agents and is moved by an unhealthy fixation on Israel throughout its various agencies, and this, since decades.

When it's not UNESCO stating that there are *no connection between Temple Mount and Jews* (?!),<sup>2</sup> or that the Human Rights Council stating that Israel, of all the countries of the world, is the worst about women's rights (?! - Isn't it laughable?), then it's the World Health Organization that publishes this world map where there is no Israel, without mentioning the Security Council and all other UN agencies that put themselves into defaming Israel.

<sup>1</sup> <http://www.emro.who.int/pandemic-epidemic-diseases/outbreaks/index.html>

As of april 5, 2020. They may have changed it since to make this racist initiative look like an 'honest mistake'.

<sup>2</sup> *United Nations: no connection between Temple Mount and Jews*

<https://m.jpost.com/Breaking-News/UNESCO-No-connection-between-Temple-Mount-and-Judaism-470050>

That's quite odd, isn't it?  
Who ever heard such a thing about another country?  
Have you ever heard of a map where, euh, let's say, Cambodia or Yugoslavia was missing?  
Fishy: this is only happening to Israel.

## COLLECTIVE HYPOCRISY

Ain't that counterproductive? Revolting?  
Above all coming from an organization which is supposed to promote justice, dialogue and respect?  
Effectively...

Wikipedia: *Organisation des Nations unies* (Objectifs [Quatre objectifs])  
(translated from French / Italic and red: my own addition.)<sup>1</sup>

---

« According to article 1 of its Charter, the UN tries hard to be a place where a better future for all human beings may be built, and this through four objectives:

1. Maintain peace and security in the world  
(except Israel's security, the UN couldn't care less about that);<sup>2</sup>
2. Develop friendly relations between nations (with the aim of marginalizing Israel);<sup>3</sup>
3. Realize international cooperation on all subjects where it can but helpful and by encouraging the respect of human rights  
(while ganging up to falsely accuse Israel in this respect);<sup>4</sup>
4. To be a center where nations' efforts go together well through common objectives (of which the main one is to put Israel to the pillory). »<sup>5</sup>

The quarrelsome anti-Israel spirit of the Middle-East is spreading like a virus. It has gone from anti-Israel endemic to an anti-Semitic pandemic. Maps where Israel is erased are growing in number. It is now the trend in the West: atlas publisher... CNN... NPR... World Health Organization... UNRWA... Swedish school... NGOs... beverage company... the New Zealand government... and the list goes on...<sup>6</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Consult softcopy to distinguish colors: [http://www.extror/downloads/MASTER\\_OF\\_TIMES.pdf](http://www.extror/downloads/MASTER_OF_TIMES.pdf)

<sup>2</sup> Among others: *United Nations Security Council Resolution 1701* (Wikipedia)

<sup>3</sup> Among others: *Israeli laughs last at UNESCO anti-Semitism* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/237833>

<sup>4</sup> Among others: *UN Singles Out Israel as World's Only Violator of Women's Rights* <https://unwatch.org/no-joke-un-singles-out-israel-a-worlds-only-violator-of-womens-rights-iran-saudi-arabia-yemen-among-the-voters/>

<sup>5</sup> Prior to leaving his position as Secretary-General of the United Nations in 2016, Ban Ki-Moon did his assessment of his mandate at the UN and confessed that « decades of political manoeuvres have created a disproportionate amount of resolutions, reports and committees against Israel »; he added: « During the last decade, I said that we cannot have a bias against Israel at the UN ». Nevertheless, since 2007, Israel remains the only country in the world whose presumed Human Rights violations are regularly discussed within the framework of a **PERMANENT POINT** inserted in the agenda (which totals 10) of the UN Human Rights Council which - in 2017 - Switzerland asked to be removed so as to no more « encourage the systematic pillorying of a sole country »; that request was denied in 2018. Should we be surprised? (Wikipedia [French]: *antisionisme* [section: *cas de l'ONU*])

<sup>6</sup> (Iran:) « In 25 years Israel will no longer be on the map » <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/214351>

Leading Publishing House Wipes Israel Off Its Map <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/189335>

Publisher Apologizes for Deleting Israel from Maps <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/189395>

CNN wipes Israel off the map <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/203971>

Two months after CNN, NPR wipes Israel off the map <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/207007>

The United Nations omits Israel from the coronavirus pandemic map

<http://www.emro.who.int/pandemic-epidemic-diseases/outbreaks/index.html>

UNRWA hides map erasing Israel from UN chief <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/214277>

There is no Israel on the map Swedish children see. <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/18320>

Norwegian NGO Funds Exhibit Erasing Israel <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/189537>

Fanta Erases Israel From Map <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/200177>

Official New Zealand government website wipes Israel off the map <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/264712>

Based on the UN's behavior as well as on the actual trend - and despite this coronavirus plague - the world does not seem inclined to repent. We rather tend to put the blame on our neighbor to make diversion and avoid questioning our own conduct.

As an example, many criticize the US for its management of the pandemic crisis since they hold the first place in terms of victims. Are we doing our homework? They are 330,850,000 people!! Belgium, UK, Spain, Italy, Sweden, France, Netherlands, Ireland, Europe in general as well as all those countries who cover up the real data (to look good), are in no position to criticize since their mortality rate (number of dead per million population) is higher than the USA.

And that also holds true for us Quebecers. Quebec alone holds 55% of COVID-19 related infections in Canada, hence more than half of all 10 provinces combined, and 64% of death linked to it.<sup>1</sup> Had we the same population as the US, our mortality rate would be 80% higher than theirs. So we neither are in a position to give a lecture to the Americans.

#### DIVINE RETRIBUTION

As stated earlier, I see a correlation between this pandemic and the nations' anti-Semitism. Simplistic reasoning? Maybe. Nonetheless, the fact remains that in terms of anti-Semitism, Quebec is unfortunately the worst of all provinces in Canada.<sup>2</sup> We are not as cool as we think we are. People who love Jews are cool. (Except me of course since I'm an uptight guy and make people feel uncomfortable.) On the other hand, those who hate Jews are frustrated and being hypocritical. One only has to scratch the veneer of their personality to discern hideousness. I'm a proud Quebecor but at this level, we are not cool. Without exaggerating, in 60 years of existence, I can count on the fingers of one hand the number of Quebecers who formulated something positive about Jews. Yet they never wronged nor oppressed us in any way.

Jews are obviously not perfect. I had disagreements with some of them while doing business, as I occasionally do with some other clients, but they always proceeded in a civilized manner. After having dealt with our 'crisis' together, our mutual respect grew and we are still doing business after two decades. We've got to understand that whoever says *relationship*, says *crisis*. Whoever has a relationship is destined to experience a crisis, may it be with his neighbor, his boss, his wife, his friend or even his dog. Jesus himself experienced crises with his disciples.

But the irony is that ANTI-SEMITES DON'T EVEN HAVE A RELATIONSHIP WITH JEWS.

---

<sup>1</sup> Covid-19: Québec vs. Canada <https://www.canada.ca/fr/sante-publique/services/maladies/2019-nouveau-coronavirus.html>  
I'm no mathematician so I may be wrong in my calculations. The latter are based on the following numbers (as of June 6, 2020): USA [330,869,944 pop]: 1,966,266 contaminated people / 111,398 deaths vs. QUEBEC [8,164,266 pop]: 52,398 contaminated people / 4,935 deaths. So we just have to multiply the number of Quebec's inhabitants, contaminated people and deaths in by 40 to get a proportion equivalent to the Americans since they are 40 times as many as Quebecers. CANADA [37,719,929 pop]: 94,335 contaminated people / 7,703 deaths including Quebec, so 41,937 contaminated people / 2,768 deaths excluding Quebec.

<sup>2</sup> Prayer shawls stuffed in toilets, Torah scrolls cut up in vandalism at Montreal synagogue  
<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/281118>  
Quebec had the most anti-Semitic incidents in Canada in 2018, with 709 of Canada's 2,041 total incidents occurring in the province.  
<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/266820>  
Anti-Semitic incidents in Quebec increased by 50% in 2018, audit shows  
<https://montrealgazette.com/news/local-news/anti-semitic-incidents-in-quebec-increased-by-50-in-2018-audit-shows>

And yet, it is only a question of education. Our family business was a hotel and our parents raised us to respect other people's differences and to exercise hospitality. Whether Americans or Russians, Sikhs or Arabs, Vietnamese or Congolese, everyone was treated with respect and courtesy.

This is how I met my exotic wife. Having enquired about directions, I accompanied her to the place she was looking for. Thus was born our relationship. This is also how I spent the previous summer with Nabil, a wonderfully nice Algerian Arab from French nationality. He too approached me for directions and thus was born our friendship.

But the world prefers singling out Israel and deleting it from its maps. The opposite will happen however when the Master comes back: our world will be erased and the New Jerusalem will remain forever:

*"For see, I am making a new Heaven and a new Earth: and the past things will be gone completely out of mind. But men will be glad and have joy for ever in what I am making; for I am making Jerusalem a delight, and her People a joy. And I will be glad over Jerusalem, and have joy in my People." (Isaiah 65.17-19)*

*"And I saw a new Heaven and a new Earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea. And I John saw the Holy City, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of Heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband." (Revelation 21.1-2)*

NOBODY IS SHIELDED.

Some will undoubtedly reason: « *If the Covid-19 is God's discipline to the nations for their relentless harassment towards Israel, so why then is Israel also hit by the virus?* » Let's first highlight that Israel is not above God's discipline. *"If the righteous is repaid on earth, how much more the wicked and the sinner!"* (Proverbs 11.31) So, just or unjust, we are all subject to His discipline. *"It is for discipline that you have to endure. God is treating you as sons. For what son is there whom his father does not discipline?"* (Hebrews 12.7) Effectively, Israel is not blameless and is invited, like everyone of us, to consider its ways.

Our reaction to His discipline however determines if we are taking the right path or wrong one. The just will repent while the evil person will harden his/her heart. *"[People] cursed the God of Heaven for their pain and sores. They did not repent of their deeds."* (Revelation 16.11)<sup>1</sup>

And at some level, Israel deserves to be disciplined because many elements in its midst contribute to its destruction by collaborating with its enemies. Let's not simplistically conclude however that those who are hit by the Covid-19 are Israel's enemies or their accomplices. God's discipline aims at making us aware of his Presence, noticing our vulnerability, triggering a reflection - taking a new look at ourselves - TO FEAR HIM, then, ideally, to repent and change our ways. Isn't it what we should do if we were slightly intelligent? Like Enoch, let's walk with God. (Genesis 5.24)

---

<sup>1</sup> Interesting fact to underline here: these impious individuals (so-called 'unbelievers' or, if you prefer, 'atheists') pretty well know where the discipline comes from since they take it on God (in whose existence they do not believe ;-). Quite funny to see that they suddenly come to their senses after so many years praising the Evolution religion whose theology is devoid of God and any justice.

But you know what? Interestingly and oddly enough, according to a statistical report conducted by CBS, there is NO INCREASE in mortality in Israel even with the Covid-19.<sup>1</sup> This means that despite the too many deaths caused by the pandemic, there is no more death in Israel than in previous years. Draw your own conclusion.

#### HAD ISRAEL BEEN SPARED...

Had Israel been spared the pandemic while all nations were hit, you can imagine the ruckus: « *Israel is at the root of this pandemic! The fact that no Jew is affected is the proof.* » Or again: « *Israel developed the vaccine and monopolizes it since none of them is sick.* »

WORST, had the coronavirus originated from an Israeli Institute of Virology, we can guess the scenario. No need to be a prophet, it is so predictable:

1. Worldwide indignation and unanimous condemnation at the UN, and this, in one sole day;
2. Israel would aggressively be accused of *Crime against Humanity*;
3. A call for mobilization would be made to establish draconian sanctions;
4. A UN Inquiry Committee would be dispatched in Israel with the precise order to mercilessly incriminate it;
5. Most countries would bring *criminal negligence* charges against it;
6. Unrealistic punitive compensations would be demanded to pay for the heavy death toll and make up for the economic lost;
7. MALICIOUS INTENT allegations would be flying around...
  - « *Israel triggered the pandemic in order to make money with the sale of the vaccine.* »
  - « *We are talking about an orchestrated scheme here.* »
8. ON THE WORLD STAGE...
  - Israel would make the headlines and populations would delight in its humiliation;
  - Jewish communities would be targeted by widespread vandalism;
  - Anti-Israel demonstrations would intensify and culminate in lynchings and pogroms;
  - Under popular pressure, Parliaments would hurry passing anti-Israel bills. Israeli nationals would be evicted and Israeli citizens barred from entering countries.

#### BUT IT IS NOT ISRAEL.

It is only China!!

We're only talking about 40 million sick people hospitalized, one million dead, myriads of lost jobs, unbearable corporate stress and universal civilian distress.<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Despite the pandemic - No increase in mortality from 2019-2020 (in Israel) <https://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/286547>

<sup>2</sup> And this is just the 1<sup>st</sup> wave. The 2<sup>nd</sup> one could be as much virulent.

So let's go back to our masked routine.  
Let's turn the page and, above all, let's not make a fuss.

« *Let's rather focus on Israel.* »

## CONCLUSION

In retrospect, when we will consider the COVID-19 episode, will we have seized this opportunity for introspection to take a new look at ourselves and assess our relationship with our Creator, or will we have hardened our hearts as the evil pharaoh and his servants did, obsessed as they were to maintain Israel in humiliation? <sup>1</sup>

*"And Pharaoh said: Who is the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the LORD, neither will I let Israel go." (Exodus 5.2)*

Once this ordeal is over, will we go right back at our unjustified Israel bashing routine?  
Or will we fear her God?

Wisdom is the highest form of intelligence.

Too bad that those with an IQ above average seem to be deprived of it.

May those who are still intelligent fear Him, and draw a lesson from this trying situation.

End of digression

## ATTITUDE PROBLEM?

---

When Judeans were scattered throughout the nations, away from their homeland, we declared, as the Scriptures predicted: *"It is because they abandoned the Covenant of the Lord, the God of their fathers... The Lord uprooted them from their land in anger."* (Deuteronomy 29.25,28) Then we despised them.

And when the Lord, *the God of their fathers*, restores them back on *their* land, we now say that they are 'evil Zionists' that came to colonize squatters' land. We hush up the fact that God is favorable to his People: *"The nations will know that I am the Lord, declares the Lord God, when through you I vindicate my holiness before their eyes. I will take you from the nations and gather you from all the countries and bring you into your own land."* (Ezekiel 36.23-24)

Would we have an attitude problem by any chance?

Like, kind of, a *biased reasoning*?

Whether they like it or not, when God tells Judeans that he will expel them from *their* land, that is true, real and physical. And whether we nations like it or not, when He says that he will bring them back, that is as much true, real and physical.

We hijacked their Holy Book and distorted its meaning so to fit our miserable agenda, rather than impartially consulting it for what it really means. We made a fraudulent version the Bible's calendar, thus voiding God's Holy Shabbat and substituting His Feasts by own adulterated versions.

---

<sup>1</sup> Exodus 9.34

Imbued with contempt, we tempered with God's holy temporal settings and, by doing so, caused suffering and confusion ever since.

Our corrupt reasoning leads us to accuse anybody for the simple fact that they don't share our beliefs. We see in the Bible that Jews were coping the best they could with the events that they faced, while we, being aware of it all, DO A LOT WORST NOWADAYS.

#### OUR TRANSGRESSION OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS

Israel had to cope with 613 commandments while we only have TEN, which we do not even observe.

Our fellow-citizens import divinities from the Orient, thus thinking being *cool*. A number of them burn incense <sup>1</sup> in front of these colorfully adorned penates while others rush to worship hand-crafted idols in their traditional church. Most people punctuate their discourse with blasphemies, using God's name in vain.

As for the observance of the day of Sabbath: any pretext is good enough to avoid it.

Rare are young people that still talk respectfully of their parents. Violence and homicide are commonplace. Adultery has become a social entertainment. Theft and fraud of any shape and form are a daily occurrence. Slander is routine, at the private and social level as well as in our media. We envy our neighbour despite the fact that we've got everything we need to be happy...

613 commandments vs. only 10 that we, EVANGELIZED western nations, won't even keep - and we dare lecture Israel.

Had we been in their place, we would most certainly have abandoned earlier than they did.

#### HUMANKIND WITHOUT JEWS IS... INHUMANE

---

We gather to make money, get entertained, get drunk and stoned, then clash with each other. And when we are not fighting together, it's simply because we are ganging up against Jews.

Despite all that, most of us ARE NOT EVEN AWARE that we deeply need repentance and forgiveness. And God knows we all need to repent, *mostly* if we feel we don't have to.

- Isn't time we stop considering that this is our duty to marginalize Judeans?
- Isn't time we stop blaming them for our own failures?
- Isn't time we stop believing that they are a *has-been* nation?
- Shouldn't we rejoice that they steadfastly kept believing in their God, the God of Israel, despite our numerous attempts to dissuade them to do so?

Is history witnessing against us that we lost our humanity? Are our deeds unworthy of human beings? Wouldn't behaving like animals sometime be progress since beasts are not as cruel as we are?

---

<sup>1</sup> *"And I will declare my judgments against them, for all their evil in forsaking me. They have made offerings to other gods and worshiped the works of their own hands."* (Jeremiah 1.16)



Our perpetual inflammatory rhetoric against Judeans is deeply motivated by jealousy, hatred and pettiness.

Don't we bask in twisted contradiction when we boldly proclaim that we can't stand racists... nor Jews!?! Don't we stubbornly persist on being unworthy of even the most basic trust?

How can we still fool ourselves pretending being fit for a normal relationship while Judeans still bear today the scars caused by our hatred? How can we pretend being valid interlocutors since we have more than once proven to be their sworn enemies?

Are we so different from this WORLD we deeply despise - from THIS WORLD THAT NEVER LEARNS - from this world that never ceases to harbor its insatiable hatred because *it loves to hate*?

Our pathological obsession against Hebrews induce nausea, always pushing further the limits our wickedness, justifying our filthy initiatives with disgusting lies in which we indulge.

We, perverted wolves, gather in pack to decry dreamed up injustices, fabricated inequalities and cleverly elaborated counterfeited wrongs against a People with legitimate aspirations.

Our biased claims are so deprived of truth that we have to resort to noise, intimidation and violence to advance our deceitful causes. We may increase in number and yell louder, this won't add an iota of credibility to our self-centered play-acting. (*'Aren't empty carts the ones that make more noise?'*)

Are we not badly SICK?! We urgently need the Doctor. (Luke 5.31-32)

But here is the *Jews' real crime: They succeed!* Despite our countless efforts to annihilate them, they dared survive: *unforgivable!* On their Land, neglected for centuries, they dared make *their* towns flourish once more: *unforgivable!*

But here is *our real crime: Jealousy!*

But hey, THIS is forgivable, right?

Sadly, from "*fishers of men*" (Luke 5.10) we, Christians, became hunters of men.

#### CYCLE OF THE ABSURD

---

Thanks to technology, the planet has now become a village, but, like in previous times, the clamp is fastening on Judeans - but this time worldwide.

Is there anyone awake in this world?! Doesn't anybody notice that IT'S A CYCLE - a recurring social cycle?!

As in the past, history is repeating itself, again. We, nations of the world,<sup>1</sup> which of course have a blameless historical track record of justice (!!?) [I'm being sarcastic of course], slowly but surely pressure anyone who dares dealing with the Jew, as if he was some kind of a contagious leper.

---

<sup>1</sup> Here is what Jesus said to his 100% Jewish disciples: "*In the world you will have tribulation. But take heart; I have overcome the world.*" (Jn 16.33)



Like a child talking to his *'imaginary friend'*, so we feverishly express our hatred towards our *'imaginary enemy'*: the Jew. Those who hate Jews, hate a symbol, an abstraction.

There are of course the pretexts evoked, invented to intellectually justify the unjustifiable. For now, we use the *'State of Israel'* (Zionism) as an excuse to anathemize Judeans, in the exact same way that we did in the past when we came up with other *'ingenious'* and *'legitimate'* bogus pretexts to anathemize them then.

Yet, there wasn't any 'State of Israel' during the crusades, the inquisition, the pogroms and neither was there any 'State of Israel' 80 years ago during the Holocaust.

#### WRONG QUESTIONS. GUILTY SILENCE.

---

And while we are on the subject, the question is not: *Where was God during the Holocaust?* but rather: *Where were those whom God prompted to speak out to prevent the Holocaust?* God effectively calls upon men to shape their history. And those who kept silent while God prompted them to speak up will have to give account for their cowardice.

By his word Hitler made a carnage and by our silence we allowed him to carry it out.<sup>1</sup>

And still today, God is calling upon people to denounce the injustices perpetrated against His People. Effectively, they are now being victimized in the same manner as before:

- Pressure is being exerted once more upon professional associations to AGAIN expel Jews en masse from their workplace.<sup>2</sup> Anew, efforts are being made to hinder them from participating in sport and social events, even singing contests and beauty pageants.

As in the past, public manifestations abound against the Judean. We can see in their gatherings the presence of these *'great heroes'* fighting fabricated injustices, these *'rectifiers of invented wrongs'*, *'brave re-establishers'* of 'righteousness', feverish *'society protectors'*, *'boycotters of success'* whose majority is *incapable* of building anything or to make a positive contribution.

No, they would rather denounce, decry, accuse, menace, yell, chant, intimidate, vandalize, assault... give a pathetic and disgraceful show under the cover of *acted* indignation.

They think that by repeating the same lies over and over again, it will ultimately become reality.

Also, too many of our student associations are also eagerly joining in against the *'oppressive Jew'*, blindly giving credence to slander rather than investigating the truth - while turning a blind eye to the myriads of people being slaughtered in other countries of the world on a daily basis.

---

<sup>1</sup> See Ezekiel 3.17-21

<sup>2</sup> Psychology association faces pressure to boycott Israel <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/247733>

This naive and zealous initiative of these youth provides them with a *cause*, a sense of belonging, of *brotherhood* and of *solidarity* while facing the usual collective made up enemy.

Thus, without actually realizing it, they give in to cheap heroism. Indeed, joining one's voice to the ambient anti-Semitic choir is the fastest way to win the approval of the group and being valued. One becomes automatically *in*. He is assured to get a friendly little pat on the shoulder and to be considered part of the '*troop*'. It's so rewarding, so much easier, and chiefly, it avoids him the task of thinking for himself.

Anti-Semitism caters to the mediocre.

Shouldn't it be diagnosed as a contagious mental illness spreading within the community through narrow-mindedness, pettiness of character and intellectual laziness?

Isn't anti-Semitism a well of intellectual hallucinations leading to collective madness?

The community effectively relies on anything *the chatter of the mind*<sup>1</sup> generates. Imagination becomes henceforth the queen reference. The collective motto becomes: '*We imagine it, therefore it is true. We say it, it is then confirmed.*' Anchored in superstitious absurdities, everyone proudly chant his mantra within the group, until collectively culminating in social hysteria. We now go as far as accusing Jews of controlling the weather.<sup>2</sup>

- As in past times, the Jew is AGAIN boycotted. Like previous periods in history, doing business with him is AGAIN a punishable by law.<sup>3</sup>

Reminiscent of the past, the world gets collectively entertained AGAIN with '*humorous*' derogatory shows hostile to the Jew.<sup>4</sup> The Jew is being demonized as if he was evil in human form. And the irony of it all is that those who dishonor him behave like barbarians themselves.

We can see that we are no more intelligent than those who perpetrated these same infamies during the darkest periods of history.<sup>5</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> The imagination

<sup>2</sup> *Do Jews control the weather?* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/243345>  
Iran accuses Israel of stealing its clouds <http://www.leparisien.fr/international/l-iran-victime-d-un-vol-de-nuage-par-israel-02-07-2018-7804053.php> It is the 'hamans' tradition to reduce Israel to a scarecrow in order to scare their superstitious followers. They confer to Jews supernatural, superhuman, even sometimes divine or diabolical powers. It looks like people don't realize the ABSURDITY of their statements when they talk about Jews or Israel. Anti-Semites excel in the art of insulting our intelligence. And for those who don't feel their intelligence being insulted, it's simply because they don't have any, or because they don't use it, or because they revel in ignominy.

\* Term coming from the name 'Haman', the anti-Semitic despot of the *Book of Esther* in the Bible, sworn enemy of the Jews, who put himself into destroying them. It evidently does not designate the occasional critic of Israel. Israel is obviously not perfect (like everyone of us actually) and is therefore '*criticizable*'. But Israel is not the monster that the international news media attempt to depict. The term 'haman' consequently refers to those anti-Semitic political leaders who unconditionally condemn Israel for anything and everything, then resort to any stratagem to discredit and destroy it. Plural, '*hamans*' means a coalition of anti-Semitic political leaders or a regime made up of such leaders.

<sup>3</sup> *Irish Senate passes BDS resolution* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/248777>

*Foreign Ministry blasts Ireland after pro-BDS bill advances* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/258116>

<sup>4</sup> [http://www.liberation.fr/societe/2014/07/22/dieudonne-l-antisemitisme-mot-a-mot\\_1068493](http://www.liberation.fr/societe/2014/07/22/dieudonne-l-antisemitisme-mot-a-mot_1068493)

+ <http://www.cclj.be/actu/politique-societe/pour-ceux-qui-croient-encore-que-dieudonne-est-pas-antisemite>

+ <http://www.ledevoir.com/societe/454911/la-cedh-rejette-la-demonstration-de-haine-et-d-antisemitisme-de-dieudonne>

<sup>5</sup> '*Jews - get out!*' <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/22408>

- The signs are there, showing that the 'hunting' season is about to open.

AGAIN: like before but now on a global scale, the Jew - even women, children and old people - is being attacked..., publicly, in the street, while shopping, on his way to school or at home.<sup>1</sup>

And when men are being attacked, that's from behind, treacherously, without warning, deceitfully, without trial.

Once more, the Jew is being killed in his business. Once more, his schools, cemeteries and synagogues are AGAIN being vandalized and burned. As before, he is initially assaulted by lone wolves, and subsequently by packs having carefully planned their attacks.

The sole sight of a kippah makes them drool and growl.

- And then we pride ourselves about our crimes against this unexpected prey.

We, nations, share our '*exploits*' and our '*bravery*' with one another, terms essentially meaning *baseness* and *cowardice*.

Like before, the stakes are rising downward, we abase ourselves always lower into cheap '*heroism*', stopping at nothing to get our '*15 minutes of glory*' (making sure cameras are witnessing our '*feats*' for posterity of course).

As before, the news media of the WORLD fall into step<sup>2</sup> and entertain peoples' insatiable thirst for hatred by presenting misleading headlines and delivering articles deliberately bent on misinformation. Most of these international news media only offer one-sided versions of events, thus being the echo, the mouthpiece of °hamans.<sup>3</sup>

They will say for instance that Israel is '*annexing*' Judea and Samaria (as if it was in insatiable ogre) while in fact it is '*restoring its sovereignty*' in its territory. This sovereignty being imperative to strengthen its defense against destructive forces. Otherwise, this territory becomes a *terrortory*.

These medias thus brandish false headlines, and when a few days later the facts expose the deceit, and contradict the °hamanic sham,<sup>4</sup> most of them won't even bother updating their readers.<sup>5</sup> The latter then keep on firmly believing the fables that were delivered to them in the initial publication.

---

<sup>1</sup> Eleven Jews massacred in France <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/Tag.aspx/14908>

<sup>2</sup> Even our honorable national televised news network RDI (Canadian Broadcasting Corporation [CBC]) is (inadvertently?) spreading and (blindly?) repeating information detrimental to Israel by using the biased '*occupied territories*' expression instead of neutral term '*disputed*'. That's the trend: let's adopt the ambient anti-Semitic discourse so as to keep our ratings.

<sup>3</sup> Term coming from the name 'Haman', the anti-Semitic despot of the *Book of Esther* in the Bible, sworn enemy of the Jews, who put himself into destroying them. It evidently does not designate the occasional critic of Israel. Israel is obviously not perfect (like everyone of us actually) and is therefore '*criticizable*'. But Israel is not the monster that the international news media attempt to depict. The term 'haman' consequently refers to those anti-Semitic political leaders who unconditionally condemn Israel for anything and everything, then resort to any stratagem to discredit and destroy it. Plural, '*hamans*' means a coalition of anti-Semitic political leaders or a regime made up of such leaders.

<sup>4</sup> Relating to Haman's obsessive anti-Semite behavior, or supporter of his dark designs. (Bible: Book of Esther [3.1+])

<sup>5</sup> Example of fraud exposed (june 21, 2018): *Hamas paid Gaza parents to claim baby was killed by Israel, indictment says* <http://www.israelhayom.com/2018/06/21/hamas-paid-gaza-parents-to-claim-baby-was-killed-by-israel-indictment-says>

Consequently, the Jew is once AGAIN being forced to flee the country in which he was born, where he is a legitimate citizen.

But this time, he has a homeland and it increases the world's wrath: '*Grrrr! How dare they having a secure place to take refuge.*'

As Bart Simpson said: '*Damned if I do, damned if I don't!*' This statement basically sums up the Judean dilemma: whatever he does, his surroundings damn him. If for instance the Judean doesn't share, he is labeled avaricious; and if he does, he is wildly suspected of plotting some twisted scheme.<sup>1</sup>

Regarding the world, the Judean is always stuck to choose between the less of two evils.

His crime: EXISTING.<sup>2</sup>

So the farce goes on and the clamp gradually tightens around the Jewish State that is wildly and unfairly accused of all unimaginable wrongs: from earthquakes to the assassination of the American President John F. Kennedy.<sup>3</sup>

And all that is sadly the beginning since the paroxysm of human stupidity insists on repeating itself yet another time.

---

<sup>1</sup> See 2Samuel 10.1-4

<sup>2</sup> As the young Karolina shares in the 2009 biographic movie (32:44) '*The Courageous Heart of Irena Sendler*: « *Why do I have to be a Jew? What if I want to be something else! I do not like to be hated by everybody.* » Also read: *Parfois, je suis fatigué d'être Juif* (I'm sometimes tired to be a Jew) <https://www.slate.fr/story/173700/parfois-je-suis-fatigue-detre-juif>

<sup>3</sup> Jordanian journalist claims Israel created recent earthquakes <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/249106> Anti-Semitism is running rampant in Turkey <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/21916> Regarding this latter tale, was it made up to avenge the fact that a 'Palestinian' Arab had been sentenced for the killing of ROBERT F. KENNEDY - the President's brother? See Wikipedia: *Sirhan Sirhan*



1

#### RECURRING PLIGHT OF JEWS LIVING IN CHRISTENDOM

The Jew is the lightning rod of peoples' stupidity, the favorite target upon which crowds devoid of intelligence and superstitious masses discharge the lightning of their wrath.

*"And their enemies have said 'We are not guilty, for they have sinned against the Lord.'"*  
(Jeremiah 50.7)

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *The Holocaust*.

Photograph of the Lviv pogrom on or around 1 July 1941 in Lviv, German-occupied Poland (now Ukraine)

Unknown author. Public domain. [https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Lviv\\_pogrom\\_\(June\\_-\\_July\\_1941\).jpg](https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Lviv_pogrom_(June_-_July_1941).jpg)



1

*"We esteemed him stricken, smitten by God."*

*"For he grew up before Him like a young plant, and like a root out of dry ground. He had no form or majesty that we should look at him, and no beauty that we should desire him. He was despised and rejected by men, a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief; and as one from whom men hide their faces. He was despised, and we esteemed him not. Yet we esteemed him stricken, smitten by God, and afflicted.*

*He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth. Like a lamb that is led to the slaughter, and like a sheep that before its shearers is silent, so he opened not his mouth.*

*By oppression and judgment he was taken away.*

*Although he had done no violence, and there was no deceit in his mouth. Yet it was the will of the Lord to crush him; he has put him to grief. (Isaiah 53 - selected verses)*<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: Shoah

Picture: Russian, Polish, and Dutch slave laborers interned at the Buchenwald concentration camp, Germany. April 16, 1945.

Author: Pvt. H. Miller. Public domain. [https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Slave\\_laborers\\_at\\_Buchenwald.jpg](https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Slave_laborers_at_Buchenwald.jpg)

<sup>2</sup> Although this prophetic Psalm describes the condition of the Anointed One atoning for his People's and Mankind's hideous sins, this Oracle also applies to his Anointed People as a whole. Wasn't Israel like a young plant, like a root out of the dry ground of Canaan which he initially had to leave because of the drought? (Genesis, chapters 41 to 47)

And, though these slave laborers are not specifically Jewish, the picture was adopted in order to illustrate the condition of the majority of European Jews during the Holocaust. For further detail, consult *Digression on the Word of God* in the last chapter.





*"I can count all my bones."*

*"My God, my God, why have you forsaken me? Why are you so far from saving me, from the words of my groaning? O my God, I cry by day, but you do not answer, and by night, but I find no rest. Yet You are Holy, enthroned on the praises of Israel. In You our fathers trusted; they trusted, and you delivered them. To You they cried and were rescued; In You they trusted and were not put to shame. But I am a worm and not a man, scorned by mankind and despised by the people. All who see me mock me; they make mouths at me; they wag their heads:*

*"He trusts in the LORD!  
Let Him deliver him, let Him rescue him, for He delights in him!"*

*Be not far from me, for trouble is near, and there is none to help. I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint. My heart is like wax, it is melted within my breast. My strength is dried up like a potsherd, and my tongue sticks to my jaws. You lay me in the dust of death. I can count all my bones. They stare and gloat over me. They divide my garments among them..." (Psalm 22 - selected verses)<sup>2</sup>*

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *The Holocaust*. Picture: Unknown author. Public domain.  
Soviet POWs standing before a barracks in Mauthausen Concentration Camp, Austria. WWII.  
[https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Bundesarchiv\\_Bild\\_192-208\\_KZ\\_Mauthausen\\_Sowjetische\\_Kriegsgefangene.jpg](https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Bundesarchiv_Bild_192-208_KZ_Mauthausen_Sowjetische_Kriegsgefangene.jpg)

<sup>2</sup> Although this other Prophecy is describing the condition of the Anointed One atoning for his People's and Mankind's hideous sins, this Oracle applies one more time to the Anointed People as a whole, united to its Savior God. And, though these Soviet POWs are not specifically Jewish, the picture was adopted in order to illustrate the condition of the majority of European Jews during the Holocaust. For further detail, consult *Digression on the Word of God* in the last chapter.



1

## *"You shall live!"*

*"The hand of the Lord was upon me, and he brought me out in the Spirit of the Lord and set me down in the middle of the valley; it was full of bones. And he led me around among them, and behold, there were very many on the surface of the valley, and behold, they were very dry.*

*And he said to me, "Son of man, can these bones live?" And I answered, "O Lord God, you know." Then he said to me, "Prophecy over these bones, and say to them, O dry bones, hear the*

*Word of the Lord. Thus says the Lord God to these bones:*

*Behold, I will cause breath to enter you, and **YOU SHALL LIVE**. And I will lay sinews upon you, and will cause flesh to come upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and **YOU SHALL LIVE**, and you shall know that I am the Lord."*

*So I prophesied as I was commanded. And as I prophesied, there was a sound, and behold, a rattling, and the bones came together, bone to its bone. And I looked, and behold, there were sinews on them, and flesh had come upon them, and skin had covered them. But there was no breath in them. Then he said to me, "Prophecy to the breath; prophecy, son of man, and say to the breath, Thus says the Lord God: Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe on these slain, that they may live!"*

*So I prophesied as he commanded me, and the breath came into them, and they lived and stood on their feet, an exceedingly great army. Then he said to me, "Son of man, **THESE BONES ARE THE WHOLE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**. Behold, they say:*

*'Our bones are dried up, and our hope is lost; we are indeed cut off!'*

*Therefore prophecy, and say to them, Thus says the Lord God: Behold, I will open your graves and raise you from your graves, O my People. And I will bring you into the Land of Israel. And you shall know that I am the Lord, when I open your graves, and raise you from your graves, O my People. And I will put my Spirit within you, and **YOU SHALL LIVE**, and I will place you in **YOUR OWN Land**. Then you shall know that I am the Lord; I have spoken, and I will do it, declares the Lord." My dwelling place shall be with them, and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. Then the nations will know that I am the Lord who sanctifies Israel, when my Sanctuary is in their midst forevermore". Ézékiel 37 (selected verses) <sup>2</sup>*

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *The Holocaust*. Picture author: United Kingdom Government. Public domain.

The Liberation of Bergen-Belsen Concentration Camp, April 1945 Dr Fritz Klein, the camp doctor, standing in a mass grave at Belsen. [https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Mass\\_Grave\\_at\\_Bergen-Belsen\\_concentration\\_camp\\_-\\_Fritz\\_Klein\\_-\\_IWM\\_BU4260.jpg](https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Mass_Grave_at_Bergen-Belsen_concentration_camp_-_Fritz_Klein_-_IWM_BU4260.jpg)

<sup>2</sup> Although this prophecy does not specifically relate to Holocaust Jewish victims, the picture was adopted to illustrate the Oracle's similarities with European Jews' despair during the Holocaust: *"Our hope is lost. We are indeed cut off."* (Ezekiel 37.11). And their longing for resurrection to obtain Justice won't be disappointed. God doesn't lie. Never did. Never will.



3

**The Caricature said it!!**

« Their works are nothing. »

(Isaiah 41.29)

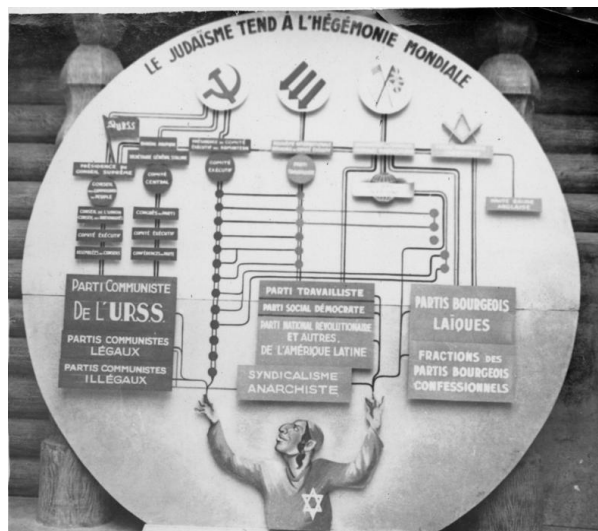
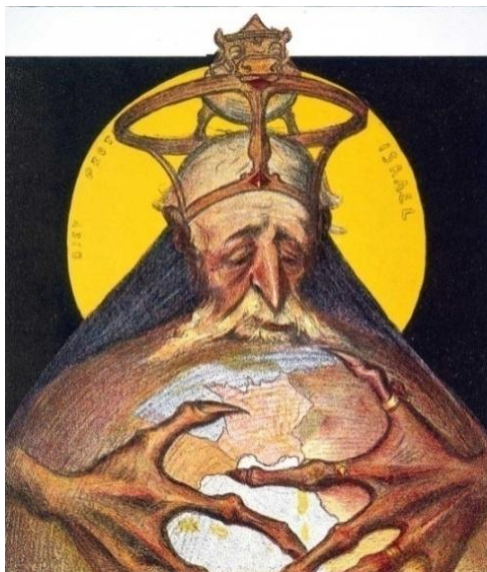
let's not spit on He who holds our ladder  
we greatly need to repent  
testimonies  
pharisaic stubbornness  
no time for times  
complicit hypocrisy  
scapegoat  
maturity and autonomy  
new creature  
united in malicious gossip  
undeniable division  
anti-Semitic arrogance  
sunday wall  
scholarly ostriches  
replacement theology  
roman calendar  
seeking God  
unity  
double standards  
miracles  
impossible?  
return of the prodigal son  
menu of laws in the Bible  
live and let live  
rectification of 'biblical' half-truths  
prejudices  
insinuations  
incoherence  
disrespect  
spiritual pride  
complicity  
confusion  
opportunism  
ambiguity  
judgment  
falsehood  
egocentric theology

I recall having read an article about an entire tribe that joined forces against a family in their village because they were convinced that the latter was making magic against them: the whole family was decimated: parents and kids. Didn't the same go for Christendom throughout the ages? How many times have we decimated Jews because we were convinced that they were the cause of our misfortune?

Isn't it still our attitude today?

## THE CARICATURE SAID IT!!

All that is needed to convince the adherents of the conspiracy theory, is a stereotyped caricature skillfully drawn by a talented artist, depicting a Machiavellian individual with a big nose and sporting a symbol of cupidity (coins/golden calf) or a Jewish emblem - such as a star of David, sidelocks or a kippah.<sup>1</sup> Nothing more is needed for all these highflying people to mobilize and satisfy their lower instincts. A caricature is all it takes to persuade the foolish...



« Haa! Here is the enemy - our common foe - the conspirator, the inhuman, the exploiter! The Caricature has spoken! The Image revealed it. The Idol couldn't lie! **Witnesses?** Why burden ourselves with witnesses! Why bother! It has always been proven a hassle to find false witnesses anyway! **The truth?** Who needs it? Who cares about it? Is it important? As long as people are comfortable, they don't give a hoot about the truth! They just want entertainment, drama and blood... and they are waiting for us to provide them. **Proofs?** What do you mean proofs? Come on! It's obvious! These Jews study, work hard and thrive to be the best they can in whatever field they are in. Furthermore, they are model citizens - outwardly. They always keep to themselves, are polite and respectful. Ain't all that suspicious? Didn't you notice that they sometime feel uncomfortable when we are around? It's obvious that they're hiding something. What other proofs do we need? **Reality?** Reality is what we make of it: if we say that they are bad people, then they are. Period. »

And the ball is rolling: unfounded accusations, hateful graffiti, vandalism, assaults, arson, attacks, massacres, pogroms... collective madness. For those 'geniuses', proofs are superfluous. Reality is useless. Common sense is unnecessary. The Caricature prevails!!

**THE DIAGRAM SAID IT!!** All it takes is a cleverly elaborated diagram 'showing' the « Zionist hold » on social, economical and political entities...<sup>2</sup>

« Here is the problem! The source of all our ills! The cause of our setbacks is not our sins but the 'sinister manipulator of darkness'. Let's add to our sins the one of committing injustice against the Jewish community. God will be grateful to us since He hates them even more than we do. We are the instrument of His wrath towards them, invested of His vengeance against them. Hitler was a divine punishment for their faults. We are the celestial justice against this 'unfaithful' people. They deserve our aggressions and injustices... »

Same thing with ANTI-SEMITIC GRAFFITI essentially based on gratuitous equations depicting clichés ( $\$ = \star$ ) or even blasphemous ones ( $\star = \text{swastika}$ ). One must wonder if the authors of such equations left school too early or, to the contrary, if they remained there too long.

Weren't we born blind? Aren't we deluded imbeciles and hardened sinners?!

Do we honestly think that when God's punishment will fall upon us that He will show some kind of mercy to us?

Why would He?!

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia (French): *Antisémitisme*. Image by Charles Lucien Léandre - Le Rire, April 16th 1898, Public Domain <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=430507>

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia (French): *Antisémitisme*. Image by Bundesarchiv, Bild 183-2004-0211-500 / CC-BY-SA 3.0, CC BY-SA 3.0 de <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=5348336>

## LET'S NOT SPIT ON HE WHO HOLDS OUR LADDER.

---

Hatred, contempt and prejudices are an inheritance transmitted from generation to generation. We, Christian nations, are all the more inexcusable since we have the Word of God as guide, the Gospel at hand to show us the way, contrarily to other cultures. What a pathetic example we give considering the priceless treasure that was handed over to us by the very ones we persecute:<sup>1</sup>

- The **KNOWLEDGE OF THE ONLY TRUE GOD** and his infinite love for mankind and without which we would still be erring in the darkness of ignorance, blindly invoking inanimate objects and fearing their 'powers' over us.
- The **GOSPEL**, divine message of reconciliation, and forgiveness of our sins by the immeasurable atoning sacrifice of Jesus of Nazareth, Jew, sole Savior of mankind.<sup>2</sup> Message without whom we would be stuck to live in guilt and despair our whole lives.
- The **HOPE** of the World to come, perfect and incorruptible (Isaiah 65.17 / Revelation 21.1+), without which we would fall victim to the morbid notion that this passing and senseless world is our sole residence.
- **ROLE MODELS** to imitate and others to avoid, without which our heroes would be limited to dumb characters from Hollywood and television.
- The **PROPHECIES** bearing witness to the immovability of God's promises to mankind and without which we would conclude that we are the accidental fruit of an absurd fortuity. And about this evolution *theory*, wouldn't it be more logical to consider that this is the monkey that comes from man rather than the opposite, since monkeys seem sometime more '*human*' than we are?

## DIGRESSION ON THE THEORY OF EVOLUTION

---



We were not created.

All began with a dot billions of years ago. It evolved into a comma then became a parenthesis with time. The latter multiplied to form the waves of the sea that finally gave life to fishes, from whom we come from.

So THERE IS NO CARICATURIST.

Evolutionism is nothing less than miniaturized idolatry. I would call it *microlatry*. Its adepts say of a nanoplankton, what am I saying, of an infinitesimal bacterium: '*Here is our Creator!*' Their religion is simply associative biology. Do man and monkey share some similarities? Then monkeys are man's ancestor. (?!). You get the picture. So

---

<sup>1</sup> Should it come as a surprise that Gandhi said 'I like your Christ, I do not like your Christians. Your Christians are so unlike your Christ.'

<sup>2</sup> See Isaiah 53 + Acts 4.12

according to them, horses would come from donkeys, or vice versa - that sort of thing. Will they one day say that dragonflies are the helicopter's ancestor, or that Kayans are descendants of giraffes? Possible. We never know with that kind of reasoning.

Their theory is that the monkey gradually metamorphosed into a man within the last billions of years. Yet, a caterpillar takes no more than 15 days to metamorphose into a gorgeous Monarch butterfly.<sup>1</sup>

Here is what their creed seems to be like:

*'O Nanoplankton our Father! Thank you for our brother the monkey and the mole our cousin. Thanks for the joy of friendship, the laughter and the exuberance of victory. O Microorganism! Accept our boundless gratitude for the life we enjoy. O, Who is like you, Tiny Gizmo that multiplies by dividing, dispensing rain on vegetation so we that may eat? Thanks for the season cycle, your brilliant firmament and the soothing warmth of the sun on our skin. O Almighty Bacteria, our God, your perceptiveness is unfathomable. Thanks for the refreshing morning breeze, the singing of the birds and the colorful sunset. And above all, thanks for your accessibility and guidance in this hazardous world.'*

#### COPYRIGHT

A friend of mine once asked me if I thought that someone would someday fraudulently use my innovations, thus violating my copyrights. *'Of course!'* I told her, *'If people have the guts to violate God's copyright on his creation by stating that a vulgar bacterium did all His marvelous work, even more so will they usurp my own copyrights.'*

#### WITHOUT EXCUSE

We are without excuse.

*"For His invisible attributes, namely, his eternal power and divine nature, have been clearly perceived ever since the creation of the world, in the things that have been made. So they are without excuse. For although they knew God, they did not honor him as God or give thanks to him, but they became futile in their thinking, and their foolish hearts were darkened. Claiming to be wise, they became fools."* (Romans 1.20-22)

Our technology confirms the power of the Word (of God): *"God said... and it was so!"* Speech recognition effectively allows us today to accomplish tasks by the simple enunciation of a word. We only have to speak so that our order becomes reality.

---

<sup>1</sup> God can even accomplish something more amazing: He can take a crook, the worst of bastards, and metamorphose him into an honorable man, and this, in a sole day - thanks to the new birth the Bible talks about. *"Jesus answered him: Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born again he cannot see the Kingdom of God."* (John 3.3) *"I tell you, there will be more joy in Heaven over one sinner who repents than over ninety-nine righteous persons who need no repentance."* (Luke 15.7) *"When the disciples heard this, they were greatly astonished, saying: Who then can be saved? But Jesus looked at them and said: With man this is impossible, but with God all things are possible."* (Matthew 19.25-26)

*"GOD SAID, "Let there be light," AND THERE WAS LIGHT.*

*GOD SAID, "Let the earth sprout vegetation..." AND IT WAS SO.*

*GOD SAID, "Let there be lights in the expanse of the heavens to separate the day from the night..." AND IT WAS SO.*

*GOD SAID, "Let the earth bring forth living creatures... AND IT WAS SO.*

*GOD SAID, "Let us make man in our image, after our likeness. And let them have dominion over the fish of the sea and over the birds of the heavens and over the livestock and over all the earth and over every creeping thing that creeps on the earth." So God created man in his own image, in the image of God he created him; male and female he created them. And God blessed them. And God said to them, "Be fruitful and multiply and fill the earth and subdue it, and have dominion over the fish of the sea and over the birds of the heavens and over every living thing that moves on the earth... AND IT WAS SO." (Genesis 1.1-30)*

Fin de digression

Back to Jews' contribution to our lives...

And all of this without considering the innumerable other contributions that the Judeans realized in our favor all along history and still TODAY in such areas as science, medicine, hi-tech, literature, arts, entertainment, music, psychology and much more.<sup>1</sup>

Judeans are neither worst nor better than us. As in every community, there are good and bad ones, courageous and lazy people, heroes and traitors, wise and foolish, geniuses and dumb ones, moderates and extremists (from the Left as well as the Right). We are disappointed that they are as fallible as we are.

We would have hoped that they were perfect, but no, they are as disappointing as we are. And that is a good thing that it is so - God knows what he is doing - since we would have put our trust in them rather than in their God.

It is therefore vain and counter-productive to marginalize them.

So when God uses someone, the latter is not necessarily better or worse than us, but just more influential. And that is exactly what Israel is in this world: influential.<sup>2</sup> This is God's prerogative, want it or not.

The whole Bible: 100% Israel. So the First Alliance: 100% Israel, and the New: 100% Israel. The New is effectively as much Jewish as the First. Is it not THEIR New Alliance (New Testament) since *they* wrote it?

And if the entire Bible could be resumed into one Word, that would be '*Reconciliation*'. Isn't it contradictory that we use the Book of Reconciliation to condemn and marginalize those by whom God gave it to us?

We greatly NEED to repent.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"Now the Lord said to Abram, "... I will make of you a great nation [Israel], and I will bless you and make your name great, so that you will be a blessing." Genesis 12.2-3*

<sup>2</sup> Is there a people more influent than Israel? They go to the other end of the world, in Quebec City (Canada), and what do they find? The Plains of ABRAHAM!! Even in my own line of descent, there are Abraham, Moses and Josaphat Doyon. Today, when a Jew builds a house on his land in Judea-Samaria, an earthquake (of protests) occurs in Europe. Can anyone be more influent than that?

## Testimonies <sup>1</sup>

---

Here are a few testimony excerpts from JUDEAN DISCIPLES illustrating the difficulties they faced while drawing near Jesus because Christianity has erected such an insurmountable barrier that it would have been impossible for them to overcome it without the help of the Holy Spirit:

- *My expectation was that the New Testament was a handbook on how to persecute Jews and that it was written by people who killed the Jews. (MB)*
- *The young Catholic girls told me that the Jews killed Jesus and that's what would keep me out of Heaven. (JG)*
- *There is so much from the past, such as the Holocaust, that Christians have done, that has nothing to do with Jesus, nothing to do with the Bible. (MG)*
- *It seemed really rude to tell her that I would rather kill myself than hear what she believed about Jesus and I wasn't that kind of person, so I said 'Ok, tell me'. (DB)*
- *I remember standing on the subway platform with my mother. I was a very little boy holding her hand and I remember being nose to nose with that silver cross, asking myself 'Who is this twisted silver man on this tiny silver cross?'*

*I actually thought of it: It was the Christians who killed the Jews in the Holocaust.*

*I thought the Nazis were some kind of Christians that went on with business that had been going for centuries - of killing Jews and were doing it more effectively.*

*That Jesus was not for us.*

*Jesus was not for Jewish kids, not for Jewish people.*

*And his followers were not to be trusted.*

*Reading the New Testament was a revelation to me because I thought it was some Christian book that was written by Christians for Christians and that it had nothing to do whatsoever with Jewish life or Jewish faith.*

*And I began to read the New Testament, all of this Scripture from the Hebrew Bible that is in the Gospels, and reading about a Jewish Jesus talking to Jewish people about prophecies and promises to the Hebrew Scripture in the Land of Promise.*

*And I wound up asking myself 'Alright, what is not Jewish about this?'*

*There was a great contrast between the vivid image that I still retained after all this years of the crucifix and the silver twisted, lifeless, inert body on that crucifix that I had seen on the hip of that Roman Catholic sister and that vivid, vibrant, Life-giving Messiah that I now began to encounter through the Scriptures and in my prayers and in my relationships with other people.*

---

<sup>1</sup> These testimonies were taken from video broadcasts on the Internet. Even though their identities were revealed during their testimonies, their anonymity is kept here in order not to indispose them by this book. So if you want to discover an off the beaten path dimension of Jesus (other than in plaster, wood or plastic :-)) look up 'Yeshua' on the Internet or YouTube.

*And how it was that I was being reshaped in a way that was new. Walking with God, as I have begun to learn to do, is an extraordinary, enriching, multifaceted way of living.*

*It was through His suffering that He reached me. (AS)*

- *To me, there were some things I knew Jesus was not: Jesus was not for the Jewish people. The only thing I thought I knew was that Jesus, Yeshua, was not for the Jews. (SF)*
- *These Christians started telling me about Jesus and that was the last thing in the world I wanted to hear. As far as I was concerned, anybody who loved Jesus hated Jews.*

*The more I read Matthew, the more Jewish it appeared. I always thought that the New Testament was just craziness and certainly not related to anything Jewish. And yet, every page I was reading was Jewish. And for the first time I came to realize that Jesus was not Catholic. I always thought he was Catholic. (RS)*

- *My new (Jewish) boyfriend came to me and he told me that he believed in Jesus.*

*I was devastated. I was raised in a house where the Name of Jesus was never mentioned. In fact, if we said his Name, it was like saying the worst profanity and we had to get our mouth washed out with soap.*

*My mom was taught when she was a child that it was all Jesus' fault that Jews had been murdered and persecuted throughout the ages and that Hitler was a Christian.*

*So I was not interested in hearing what he had to say about Jesus.*

*I had no idea that Jesus was Jewish. I had no idea that he claimed to be the Messiah that my Jewish people were waiting for all of these years. In fact, I thought that Jesus was Catholic.*

*I grew up near a Catholic church and there he was on the cross, so I thought that he was Catholic. Later, when I finally realized that Jesus was the Messiah, I immediately was filled with a tremendous conflict: how could I, as a Jewess, embrace that Jesus. I didn't want to devastate my parents and my whole family. My mom was devastated, she was furious and really, really disappointed in me. It was really, very, very devastating for her.*

*But now she came to be happy because my boyfriend and I finally have found true happiness through Him as husband and wife, and as parents. (DG)*

- *In our neighborhood, we were surrounded by non-Jewish people and my mom would say: 'There's a lot of anti-Semites in this neighborhood.' And I didn't know one Christian from another but I knew that there were Christians and Jews. Gentiles and Jews. There was 'us' and there was 'them'.*

*Years later, a friend of mine began preaching to me and life got very irritating because Jews do not believe in Jesus. He freaked me out. I didn't want to know about all these things.*



*It bothered me so much that I bought my own Bible so that I could crack that code. So I started reading it. I didn't want to have anything to do with it but I needed to know who this Jesus is and why do all these people believe in him.*

*I then realized he wasn't like that dead Jesus on a cross at my friend's house or in the church - he was alive and he was Jewish. Well, He showed me that He was. I'm not the man I was when I first came to Him. He did a big clean up in my life. He's taken away a lot of my self-centeredness and my pride and my ego. I realize that I did not deserve to be brought to him. I did not deserve for Him to come to me and give His Life for me. (MG)*

- *When I was a kid, my grandmother told me 'You can't say his Name.*

*Years passed and I went to a bookstore and there is this book entitled 'Rabbi Jesus' by Bruce Chilton. And I was attracted to the title because Rabbi Jesus would not be a very common title for a book, at least in my world. So I picked it up. I didn't even know who this person is and he changed history, if nothing else. I was just curious. I just wanted to read the book. I just wanted to understand a little bit more about who Jesus is. So I bought the book and read it.*

*Later on, after having encountered a believer, and through the divine intervention of God, I accepted Jesus, so I believe now.*

*The reaction of acquaintances in my community was 'What happened to you? How could you do this?' I was like a traitor. They said 'How could you possibly do this, after all these years, you, a Jewish woman, a leader in our community, believe that Jesus is the Messiah?'*

*And the beauty of how this happened to me, is that I was hit with the truth of it at such a deep level, that all I could answer was, with great conviction: 'I can't explain why, but it is true! I know it is true! I know it in my heart. And I have the rest of my life to read the Scripture and understand the 'why' but I know it is - it is the truth.' (DC)*

- *The issue about Jesus came up with my roommate and I thought 'It's a set up, it's crazy!' I said 'God, if Jesus is real...' I couldn't even say the Name, it was such an anathema to me.*

*The next day, I was asked if I wanted to go to church. I said 'What would I want to go there for?' And inside, something said 'You need to go there.' There is something I need to see. I just knew I had to be there but I had never been in a church and it was the last place I would have thought to go.*

*I thought they believed in three gods, spoke Latin in church and hated Jews. And so I assumed Jesus was the biggest anti-Semite of them all because he is the one they claimed we killed and that he was the one they claimed was at the forefront of everything they believed.*

*I went and at the end of the service the pastor invited people to come up front and accept Jesus as their personal Lord and Savior. I did go and accepted Jesus in my life. Later on, people in my community ask me 'How can you be Jewish and believe in Jesus? You can't be Jewish and believe in Jesus!'*

*And I asked them a question - I said 'Who told you that?' They answered 'Everybody knows that!' I replied 'OK, everybody knows! But do YOU know it? Have you ever studied it? Have you ever looked at it? Have you ever considered challenging it?'*

*Then they tell me 'By the way, you're brainwashed! You believe whatever you're told. You can't think for yourself.' So I continued to ask them 'How do you know?' And so then, finally, it comes down to them saying 'If he really was the Messiah, the rabbis would tell us.' I said 'So, you know it simply because the rabbis told you!?' 'Yes!' They replied. I then concluded the conversation by saying: 'So, you never studied it, you never looked at it, you never evaluated it, you never had any cost involved, but because the rabbis told you, you believe it - who's the one brainwashed?' (JR)*

- *My brother was sitting at the table, telling my mother about Jesus. I was horrified. I didn't know what to think of it.*

*Over the next few weeks, I could see that the stories he was telling me were supernatural. It was a God thing. It was so apparent to me that it was a God thing that I said, in the core of my being - deep, deep, deep inside me: 'Whatever this is, I have to have it! I have to know the source of what saved him from this monstrous life he was living. I have to have it myself.'*

*My brother told me that he was looking for help and went to some friends. They were going to a meeting and it turned out to be a Black Pentecostal Church. And they ended up praying for him and he was healed. And his entire nightmare was gone.*

*So I also went down because I wanted what my brother had. I said 'I want to know God the way you know God.' And I did say 'yes' to Jesus.*

*I came home excited about it and I told my family. It didn't make my family happy - everybody was angry. My dad rejected me because I said I believed and he pretty much cursed me out. It was more that I could take...*

*So today, 40 years later, from that incredible decision I made to truly believe in Yeshua, I'm married and we have a Jewish home. God has given us more than we could ever have imagined. (DR)*

Numerous other testimonies abound but time is missing. To conclude, let's quote Benjamin Disraeli, the only Jewish Prime Minister Great Britain ever had, who one day declared: *'The Jews are a nervous people. Nineteen hundred years of « Christian love » has taken a toll on us!'*

As we can see, we have done an incalculable harm to this community. We could summarize the situation in one phrase: *God saves Jewish people in spite of Christianity.*<sup>1</sup>

Rather than having facilitated their access to the Lord, we have made quite the opposite, erecting obstacles on their path. We barred their path to the Gospel by our Sunday wall and its dire consequences.

WE DO HAVE AN ETERNAL DEBT TOWARDS THEM.  
Not only towards them but also towards the Lord.

---

<sup>1</sup> Let's not confound Christianity with the Gospel's powerful message. For further details, please see glossary at the end of the book.

Paying lip service for our wrongs<sup>1</sup> or brushing off our past crimes by saying, as a pretext, that *it's been such a long time*, doesn't absolve us from our imprescriptible debt towards them. That's not the way God sees things. Judeans are not the only ones remembering the evil we perpetrated against them: God too remembers! And this, way after the time when these crimes were committed, and even after the death of their authors.<sup>2</sup>

Saying « *I'm sorry!* » isn't all there is to do for a dishonest person. He has to repent with a sincere heart and implement correctives to ensure that it won't happen again.

We greatly NEED to repent.

## PHARISAIC STUBBORNNESS

---

So the question remains: What is the REAL REASON behind Sunday apologists' stubborn refusal to acknowledge the Sabbath, and why are they doing their utmost to diminish its importance? While listening to their borrowed justifications, we would be tempted to quote this passage from the Book of Job: *"Who is this that darkens counsel by WORDS WITHOUT KNOWLEDGE?"* (38.1)

Their attitude seems to correspond to the prophecy uttered long ago against the Judeans: *"I will make them jealous with THOSE WHO ARE NOT A PEOPLE; I will provoke them to anger with A FOOLISH NATION."* (Deuteronomy 32.21 / Romans 10.19) It should be wondered if *"THOSE WHO ARE NOT A PEOPLE"* could be CHRISTIANITY<sup>3</sup> who, all along its history, made Judeans jealous by its interest for their Holy Scriptures. Wouldn't the collective entity of Christendom constitute a 'NATION' that numerous times irritated Judeans by our mystical ravings? A FOOLISH 'NATION', deprived of intelligence, unable to count till seven and discern the Sabbath of the God it pretends to know and worship?!

Exaggeration?

Here is the Commandment about the Sabbath:

*"Remember the Sabbath and keep it holy. Six days you shall labor and do all your work. But the seventh day is the Sabbath to the Lord your God. On that day, you shall not work... For in six days the Lord made the heaven, the earth, the sea, and all that is in them, but rested the seventh day. Therefore the Lord blessed the Sabbath and made it holy."* (Exodus 20.8-11)

Now here is the 'reformed' Christianity EXPLANATION of this Commandment (it's NO joke): *'This [Commandment] means that we are to fear and love God so as not to despise his Word and the preaching, but to feel a deep respect towards it as well as to want to listen to it with enjoyment.'*<sup>4</sup> Isn't this explanation tortuous? Doesn't it seem to talk about a reality other than the Sabbath? Why run away from it?

---

<sup>1</sup> See Exodus 9.27+

<sup>2</sup> Read 2Samuel 21.1-14

<sup>3</sup> *"Even us whom he has called, not from the Jews only but also from the Gentiles? As indeed he says in Hosea, 'Those who were not my People I will call 'my people,' and her who was not beloved I will call 'beloved.'" "And in the very place where it was said to them, 'You are not my people,' there they will be called Sons of the Living God." (Romans 9.24-26)*  
*"Once you were not a people, but now you are God's People." (1Peter 2.10)*

<sup>4</sup> The Small Catechism of MARTIN LUTHER - Year 2000 Edition, page 2, section 'THE TEN COMMANDMENTS' (translated from French booklet)

With all due respect for Luther's indispensable reform, it is undeniable that it was incomplete, mainly regarding the reinstatement of the Sabbath as day of worship, and this, surely because he was blinded from this truth by his scathing anti-Semitism which Hitler purposely recycled for his own shameful schemes.<sup>1</sup>

This is just another pathetic example of our narrow mindedness and our traditional anti-Semitic Christian predisposition. For our insatiable pseudo-Christians, the sacrificial blood of Jesus is not sufficient. For them, there must also be the blood of his People, the blood of the Jews...

## NO TIME FOR TIMES

---

The reality is that our pastors are too busy to question their hierarchy's dogmas. They settle for asserting that if God did maintain the Sabbath, he would have explicitly said so in the New Alliance. The opposite however applies: if "the Holy One of Israel"<sup>2</sup> did abolish the Sabbath, why then didn't he EXPLICITLY say so in the New Alliance?

If you have two books for a math course for instance, why should the 2<sup>nd</sup> book repeat what is clearly stated in the first one? And the Sabbath has more than clearly been instituted by the God of Israel in the First Alliance. IT'S A GIVEN.

And if some pretend the contrary, it's simply because they fabricated a *generic god*, imaginary clone of the One that reigns eternally. Period.

Will truth ever have its way with these gentlemen?

If Jesus' miracles didn't convince the Pharisees at the time, even more so today's apostles of Constantine won't be persuaded by the Word of God about the pertinence of the Sabbath.

Don't they always stubbornly choose elusion? Doesn't this passage stunningly fit them: *"God made man upright but they have sought out many schemes."* (Ecclesiastes 7.29) In front of a *black wall*, wouldn't they agree to say that it is *dark white*?

With them, words don't have meaning anymore. It's as if words have become variables to which we can attribute any meaning we wish.

The fact that they contradict the Word of God has little importance to them. What matters to them is that reality be in conformity with their imagination. Since they do not hesitate to distort the Word of God to serve their own interest, don't they deserve the title of « Church Pharisees »?

So shouldn't we beware of their teachings and seriously consider Jesus' warning about such religious leaders? *"Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy."* (Luke 12.1)

---

<sup>1</sup> Luther's work entitled 'Of Jews and their lies' was termed 'most radical anti-Semitic pamphlet ever published' by editor Julius Streicher from the Nazi newspaper *Der Stürmer* during World War II. This work however is a ragbag filled with half-truths since every non-Jew is as evil and liar as anybody else: Psalm 14.2-3 / Roman 3.4,9

<sup>2</sup> Isaiah 12.6

## COMPLICIT HYPOCRISY

---

Doesn't their attitude match Jesus' foes'? If it is not deceitfulness - then what is it? If Jesus was still among us today, wouldn't he be incensed by their duplicity and wouldn't he call them "*snakes*" as he did then?<sup>1</sup>

From the outside, they look clean and eloquent, but their heart<sup>2</sup>... Don't they harden their hearts as in the time when the Lord exhorted men to change their way: "*« Return, every one from his evil way and amend your ways and your deeds. » But they say, « That is in vain! We will follow our own plans and every one of us will act according to the stubbornness of his own evil heart. »*" (Jeremiah 18.11-12)

On the anti-Semitic chessboard, aren't bishops and their pawns providing a travesty of biblical legitimacy to this immoral fraud? Sunday nations have even gone as far as to gang up with Friday nations in their efforts to besiege the only Sabbath nation in this world.

## SCAPEGOAT

---

And, as usual, people are becoming restless. They want a victim... any! And, as usual, the 'Jew', the IDEAL scapegoat, the EASY prey, is there, to appease the community's thirst for human sacrifice, human blood, on the altar of stupidity.<sup>3</sup>

Like dumb primary school bullies, they gather around the class nerd, the Teacher's darling. They conspire together about what they'll do to him after school. '*Let's blame him for our failures.*'

It's so easy and fun to gang up against such an easy prey, while others watch, amused. *« Good show! Hope everybody is enjoying it! That's gonna surely be something to talk about afterwards at home around the table during the meal... »*

And thus is fulfilled once more the prophetic Psalm: "*Yet for Your sake we are killed all the day long; we are regarded as sheep to be slaughtered.*" (Psalm 44.22[23] / Rm 8.36)

## MATURITY AND AUTONOMY

---

Thus being deprived of an adequate framework, the disciple must henceforth take upon himself the task of becoming self-sufficient and to serve his God to the best of his abilities without further delay. His loyalty goes to his Messiah, not to his Church.

Otherwise, he'll become an indirect accomplice of the imminent crimes against Judeans in which pride is once more leading Sunday nations.

To our sheer consternation, we can already see the early signs showing that they are about to recidivate.<sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Matthew 3.7, 23.33

<sup>2</sup> Matthew 23.27

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *Dreyfus Affair*. Perfect example of the anti-Semitic saga that lasted TWELVE 12 LONG YEARS.

<sup>4</sup> *There is a certain people whose laws are different from those of every other people, let it be decreed that they be destroyed.* (Esther 3.8-9)

Is it so surprising since '*THEIR*' Gospel<sup>1</sup> excludes Judeans? ('Love you enemies... except the Jews, them, it's OK to dislike them since they crucified Jesus.')

Aren't most religious guides alike? No matter the generation or culture they are from, the more it changes the more it remains the same - nothing has changed about them.<sup>2</sup> Under the guise of holiness, don't most of them inflate their flock's ego, instilling contempt towards anyone who is different than them? Isn't their complacency nauseating? There are evidently exceptions but those fear the Establishment.<sup>3</sup>

## NEW CREATURE

---

Let's clarify here that when someone is born again, he does NOT become a « *Christian* » but a "*new creature*". (2Corinthians 5.17)

There aren't only *born-again Christians*... there are also *born-again Jews*. Why consent to bear the name of « *Christian* » since Christianity tarnished this term by its innumerable horrific crimes: sadistic inquisition and bloody crusades (Christians of Roman allegiance - XI<sup>th</sup>-XVII<sup>th</sup> century), trade and slavery of Africans (Christians of Protestant allegiance - XVI<sup>th</sup>-XIX<sup>th</sup> century), Holocaust (almost all Christian denominations - XX<sup>th</sup> century), without mentioning the numerous pogroms.

The problem with the word « *Christian* » today is that it excludes Judeans whereas in the beginning it included them.

The rules have therefore been changed.

Wouldn't the term « *disciple* » be more appropriate to designate us all, the chosen ones amongst the nations and Judeans, all regenerated by the Holy Spirit after our repentance and acceptance of Jesus Christ as our personal Lord and Savior? Besides, statistically speaking, the word « *Christian* » appears only 3 times in the Bible while the word « *disciple* » is mentioned over 250 times.

Effectively, to state that someone is a *true* Christian, he/she is qualified as « '*born again*' Christian », which is per say a pleonasm (like a circumcised Jew) since in reality no one is truly Christian unless he/she is *born again*.

The 'Christian' appellation nowadays only means belonging to a community that had Christian social practices in the past, nothing more. In that capacity, it would be fitter to say *born again Jews*, *born again Italians*, *born again Arabs*, *Cambodians*, *Turks* or *Chineses*... Each one being set apart by the Living God to become integral part of his People Israel. Being born again is not therefore a religion but a state: "*But to all who did receive Him* [The Word/Jesus/Life/Light], *who believed in his Name, he gave the right to become Children of God.*" (John 1.12) "*Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born again he cannot see the Kingdom of God.*" - Jesus (John 3.3)

---

<sup>1</sup> Galatians 1.8-9

<sup>2</sup> Matthew 23.5-15

<sup>3</sup> Luke 7.36+ / John 3.1-2

## UNITED IN MALICIOUS GOSSIP

---

Most Christian denominations have in common that they enjoy belittling the Roman church for its obvious idolatry and its notorious historical crimes.<sup>1</sup> But these same churches seem to ignore the fact that by perpetuating the 1<sup>st</sup> day aberration dreamed up by °Rome (sunday as day of worship) - makes them *Roman Protestants*. All have in common their revolt against the Sabbath that their fathers have perpetuated before them until the present day.<sup>2</sup>

If their God is really the "*Lord of Armies*" (Psalm 24.10), it is about time they wake up and realize that it's total chaos in the Christian 'battalion': no coherence, no order, hundreds of denominations,<sup>3</sup> each church for itself, no battle cry, zero collective synergy...

## UNDENIABLE DIVISION

---

There have never been as many Christian denominations in all history. Christianity is shattered. Irreconcilable divisions abound and theologies collide.

Numerous attempts have been made to reunify them all but in vain. °Rome oversees the ecumenical project with great interest and multiplies efforts to repatriate these churches under its tutorship so as to become *Queen of all* again ... like in the good old days when she ruled as undisputed master and tyrannized European kings and populations, calling the shots and imposing her cruel will all over the territories she controlled. And still today, she tyrannizes God's Children through the shackles of lies, and the darkness of ignorance.

These churches can attempt to unite as much as they want under the banner of ecumenism, but as long as they deny their Judean roots by maintaining the sunday wall, their reunification efforts will remain unsuccessful. (God opposes the proud.)

They will truly be united the day they humbly consent to worship God on Sabbath day, as He always requested. Only then will they experiment true unity and genuine communion within the Body of Messiah.

Why do they persist in mimicking °Rome with her sunday-best heresy?

Has °Rome ever been anything but Jerusalem's enemy - as a society as well as in financial, political, military and spiritual fields, and even by her tainted Gospel message?<sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Deuteronomy 4.15+

<sup>2</sup> "*Their children did likewise, and their children's children—as their fathers did, so they do to this day.*" (2Kings 17.41)

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *List of Christian denominations*

*"I follow Paul! or I follow Apollos! or I follow Cephas!"* (1Corinthians 1.12) = *I follow Luther! or I follow Calvin! or I follow °Rome!...*

<sup>4</sup> °Rome was and remain hostile to Jerusalem - and to Jews by extension - in one way or another: from Julius Caesar, Augustus Caesar, Tiberius, Caligula, Claudius (Acts 18.2) and Nero... including Constantine I up until this very day.

Wasn't it Roman henchmen who executed Jesus in Jerusalem, then Paul and Peter in °Rome? Isn't it °Rome that trashed Jerusalem, destroyed the Holy Temple of the Living God and plundered the divine heritage to then wear for herself the priesthood? Didn't °ROME invent « PALESTINE » with the explicit purpose of wiping out Jews' legitimate revendication to THEIR land? <sup>1</sup>

It is surprising that °Rome's and 'Palestine's flags are not flying side-by-side at the United Nations... *like father like son*.

It is normal though that after having victimized the Judean (like any other people she dealt with), °Rome ever since considers the Jew as a rival, an inferior, a vanquished, a menace to her authority, and this, despite the centuries. It is in her interest to keep him on the mat, a question of prestige... and pride.

#### ANTI-SEMITIC ARROGANCE

---

Akin to Jeroboam, °Rome - imbued with pride - took the initiative to ordain its priests among the people to create a new religion severed from Judeans, AND to modify God's Times by mimicking them in her *Roman calendar*. <sup>2</sup>

And this initiative was taken to her shame since by doing so, she contravened to Paul's prophetic warning to her:

*"Do not be arrogant toward the [Judean] branches. If you are, remember it is not you who support the [Judean] root, but the [Judean] root that supports you... So do not become proud."* (ROMANS 11.18-20)

We cannot tackle sunday cult without dealing with the anti-Semitism that is intrinsically tied to it.

The concern to preserve the integrity of the Gospel was NEVER the root motive of the abrogation of the Sabbath and the institution of sunday to replace it. Quite the opposite, the goal was to exclude Judeans, to dissociate from them, to differentiate and to be distanced from them. The true motive was anti-Semitism.

The biblical passages evoked were only a smoke screen to make diversion. The Word of God has fraudulently been used by Constantine's paid religious puppets to reach his ends: sever all ties with the Hebrew people. <sup>3</sup> *"Forsaking the right way, they have gone astray. They have followed the way of Balaam, the son of Beor, who loved gain from wrongdoing."* (2Peter 2.15) *"Because of them, the way of truth is defamed."* (2Peter 2.2)

---

<sup>1</sup> Better known under the name of *Hadrian's Curse* - 2<sup>nd</sup> century

<sup>2</sup> *"He also made temples on high places and appointed priests from among all the people, who were not of the Levites. And Jeroboam appointed a feast on the fifteenth day of the eighth month like the feast that was in Judah, and he offered sacrifices on the altar. So he did in Bethel, sacrificing to the calves that he made. And he placed in Bethel the priests of the high places that he had made. He went up to the altar that he had made in Bethel on the fifteenth day in the eighth month, in the month THAT HE HAD DEvised FROM HIS OWN HEART."* + *"Jeroboam did not turn from his evil way, but made priests for the high places again from among all the people. Any who would, he ordained to be priests..."* (1Kings 12.31-33 + 13.33)

<sup>3</sup> Constantine to his bishops: *'Let us, then, have nothing in common with the Jews, who are our adversaries.'*  
Wikipedia: *Constantine the Great and Judaism*.

Thus, reminiscent of Jeroboam his predecessor, Constantine broke off all contacts with Judeans in order to strengthen his power on the people.



## ILLOGICAL LOGIC

---

The justification of these minions is nonetheless as logical as to assert that *the collective DAY OF REST must be switched from the Sabbath to sunday because the boss' wedding occurred on the first day of the week*. No link whatsoever between these two situations but hey, we should accept this flawed logic by faith, right!?

According to their rationale, for Sabbath to remain valid, Jesus should have been raised on a Sabbath.

Why should the RESURRECTION determine the day of worship?

Where is the link between the two?

*Why not* instead Jesus' FIRST PUBLIC MIRACLE which occurred on a tuesday<sup>1</sup> or the ASCENSION which took place a thursday? If the resurrection had occurred a WEDNESDAY, should the stores be closed on wednesdays so people may go to church for worship?

Where is it prophesied in the Bible that it should be that way?!

Isn't this reasoning weird? Isn't their decision arbitrary?

So then, WHY did we **REALLY** change the collective day of worship?

Because Jesus was raised on a sunday?

Absolutely not!

Let's be honest for once in 17 centuries: we moved the day of worship from the Sabbath to sunday because we didn't want to have anything to do with Jews. That is evident. Sunday worship is NOT in the Bible. There is no other day than the Sabbath as day of collective worship in the Scripture. None!!

It is obvious that this circus was a pretext - the day of the week had no real importance as such for these initiators. If sunday hadn't done the job, any other day whose justification appeared credible would have been selected to nullify the Sabbath.

An intellectually plausible pretext had to be fabricated to get rid of the *Day-of-the-Jews*.<sup>2</sup> The unjustifiable had to be intellectualized in order to confer a semblance of legitimacy.

So, now that the our traditional collective sin is identified and that the sunday cult is debunked (the real motive behind its institutionalization, the logical fallacy of its reasonings and the fraudulent use of the Word being exposed), let's take a pause and entertain ourselves a bit by envisioning the options that these *rome-antic* fabricators elaborated at the time to invalidate the Sabbath:

---

<sup>1</sup> "On the third day [of the week]..." (Wedding at Cana: John 2.1, 11) Knowing that Jesus spoke Hebrew (Aramaic) to his disciples, and that days of the week are identified as follow: yom rishon (day first / 1<sup>st</sup> day = sunday), yom sheni (day two / 2<sup>nd</sup> day = monday), yom shlishi (DAY THREE / 3<sup>rd</sup> DAY = TUESDAY) ... yom shishi (day six / 6<sup>th</sup> day = friday), Shabbat (Sabbath / 7<sup>th</sup> day). The New Alliance (New Testament) in hebrew language specifically states: ביום השלישי (ON DAY THREE [TUESDAY]). All versions consulted (English, Malagasy, etc.) had "On the third day". This assumption of mine is however stated with some caution since some rare French versions have "three days later".

<sup>2</sup> Sabbath

## HUMOROUS PAUSE

---

### YEAR 321: LIST OF POTENTIAL PRETEXTS TO REPLACE THE SABBATH

<u>DAY</u>	<u>PRETEXT</u>
SUNDAY .....	Jesus was raised
MONDAY .....	Moses crossed the Red Sea ;-)
TUESDAY .....	Jesus did his first miracle <sup>1</sup>
WEDNESDAY .....	Joshua stopped the sun ;-)
THURSDAY .....	Jesus ascended to Heaven
FRIDAY .....	The emperor's mother got her first denture ;-)
SABBATH .....	Jesus revealed his Messiahship on Sabbath day <sup>2</sup> - also taught, <sup>3</sup> healed people, <sup>4</sup> freed them from the powers of darkness <sup>5</sup> as well as fought legalism. <sup>6</sup>

Oohhh, that's true, the goal here is to invalidate the Sabbath, not to confirm it. Sorry. So let's forget all these wonders performed on that magnificent day and let's give precedence to any other day in order to please these *anti-Semites*.

After analyzing the situation, it was so determined that sunday would go through more easily since it is mentioned in the resurrection and the Pentecost passages, as well as a few times in Paul's letters.

That was all it took to justify the fraud: 'It is written in the Bible!' The perfect sham! It was levelheaded, intellectualisable and justifiable.

We could then proceed with the initiative to distance God's People from the Gospel.

Henceforth then, if the believer is confronted to justify sunday worship, he will invariably answer: 'Jesus was raised on SUNDAY!'

And if the Roman sunday choreographers of the time had decided otherwise, by electing wednesday for instance, that same believer would today answer: 'Joshua stopped the sun on a WEDNESDAY', and would justify his reply with the following passages: « *Jesus is the "Light of the World"* (John 8.12), the *"Bright Morning Star"* (Revelation 22.16) and the *"Sun of Righteousness"*. (Malachi 4.2) » ...

This just shows that anybody can use the Scriptures and come up with an absurd conclusion by simplistic reasoning and thus have the Word of God say something it never did, namely that God wants us now to collectively worship Him on sunday.

THUS WAS ERECTED THE SUNDAY WALL,  
CORNER STONE OF CHRISTIAN ANTI-SEMITISM.

---

<sup>1</sup> See previous footnote: "*On the third day* [of the week]..."

<sup>2</sup> Luke 4.16-21

<sup>3</sup> Mark 6.2

<sup>4</sup> Matthew 12.10 / Luke 14.1+ / John 5.9, 9.14

<sup>5</sup> Marc 1.21-27 / Luc 13.10-15, etc.

<sup>6</sup> Matthew 12.1+

That master stroke was nothing but a clever ploy from the devil to isolate and stigmatize the chosen People, as he has done all along history. Unable to resist the charges of the Gospel on his Kingdom, he undertook to step in the Church to subdue it (*if you can't beat them, joint them*). Using the Trojan Horse strategy, he snooped in, got the church's reins and initiated the required changes to keep the People of Israel away from the Gospel.

Why? Because all prophecies are intrinsically tied to Israel and that if he could demonize it in the eyes of the world (isn't it what he did about Jesus?) <sup>1</sup>, he would surely succeed in destroying this people and, by doing so, abort God's plan.

#### IS A JEWISH POPE FORESEEABLE IN THE NEAR FUTURE? <sup>2</sup>

---

Amongst her 250 popes, none were Jew, if only for Peter, Jesus' Apostle, whom °Rome murdered in 65. Isn't that revealing?

What °Rome and Peter can possibly have in common - except the sole fact that he was murdered there? <sup>3</sup> Besides that, NOTHING!! Is it then surprising that since her origins, the Roman church does her utmost to disadvantage Jews, Peter's countrymen?

Didn't Peter warn us that some would *twist Paul's statements to their own destruction, as they do the other Scriptures?* <sup>4</sup>

If Paul had actually known to what extent his words were to be twisted by °Rome and by her Reformed Roman Protestant subordinates, he would surely have torn his garments as a sign of prostration. Him who tirelessly committed himself to the Salvation of his People - Israel - for whom he would have laid down his own life to save them.<sup>5</sup> And, furthermore, he NEVER ACCUSED his people of anything, which would have been against the Gospel anyway.<sup>6</sup>

Defying Paul's warning, °Rome snubbed her Judean roots and broke off all relations with the Hebrew people - except of course to subdue and humiliate them. And the Church thus dried out for lack of root. No tree can subsist without root.

And today, this church and its Protestant ramifications are only a shadow of what they should be: an artificial tree with tasteless fruits.

And rather than to honestly question the real cause of its misfortune, the church recidivates by blaming and attacking one more time its roots, the Jews, no matter where they may be in the world, accusing them of the crimes she herself is guilty of.

Almost the perfect crime... except that as Thomas Carlisle sums up so well: '*No lie can last forever.*'

---

<sup>1</sup> See Matthew 12.24 + Mark 3.22

<sup>2</sup> There is plenty of choice: nearly half a million Judeans believe in Yeshua (Jesus) nowadays.

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *Basilique St-Pierre*. In fact, there never was such a thing as St. Peter of Rome. There only was a St. Peter of Galilee, Israel.

<sup>4</sup> 2Peter 3.16

<sup>5</sup> Romans 9.3

<sup>6</sup> "...though I had no charge to bring against my nation." (Acts 28.19)

## REPROACHFUL ACCOMPLICE

---

Let's not forget that when we point a finger at someone, three other fingers point in our direction.

°Rome enjoys asserting that the Judeans killed Jesus. Yet if Jerusalem hit Jesus, °Rome did as much.<sup>1</sup> If Jerusalem delivered Jesus to death, that's °Rome that murdered Him via her goons.<sup>2</sup> JESUS WAS CRUCIFIED BY ROME in Jerusalem. His executioners were Romans duly invested with Roman authority. °Rome was in no way a victim in this scenario, but an eager accomplice.<sup>3</sup> To find out, one only has to read the Gospels which recall how the *Roman soldiers* took pleasure in mistreating him prior to his crucifixion.<sup>4</sup>

Perfidious and insidious defamer, °Rome constitutes one of the greatest impostures in past and present history.

But she is no stranger to strategies - or should we rather say *stratagems*. Expert to get to her aims by any deceitful means, like a wolf in sheep's clothing,<sup>5</sup> she quickly understood that she only has to dress in an All-WHITE garb to impersonate a *Spiritual Guide*, occult her abominations and conquer the naïve masses during her seduction crusades where she struts her stuff as a promised virgin in the midst of jubilant crowds who feed on *selfies*.

And it works!!

Isn't she cute in her All-WHITE dress? Doesn't it bestow an irreproachable and immaculate look to her, allowing her to now masquerade as « *Mediator of eternal conflicts* », « *Referee of dialogues of the deaf* » and « *Reconciliator of antipodes* »?<sup>6</sup> °Rome is in business: the business of *influence*. What's better than having a picture taken with °Rome to instantly be endowed with an aura of sainthood and improve the tarnished image of a corrupt and merciless political scoundrel?

°Rome has always *adored* being the centre of attention...

---

<sup>1</sup> "Then the [Roman] soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the governor's headquarters, and they gathered the whole battalion before him. And they stripped him and put a scarlet robe on him, and twisting together a crown of thorns, they put it on his head and put a reed in his right hand. And kneeling before him, they mocked him, saying, "Hail, King of the Jews!" And they spit on him and took the reed and struck him on the head. And when they had mocked him, they stripped him of the robe and put his own clothes on him and led him away to crucify him." (Matthew 27.27-31)

<sup>2</sup> "When the [Roman] soldiers had crucified Jesus, they took his garments and divided them into four parts, one part for each soldier." (John 19.23)

<sup>3</sup> "For truly in this city there were gathered together against your holy servant Jesus, whom you anointed, both Herod and PONTIUS PILATE, ALONG WITH THE GENTILES and the peoples of Israel, to do whatever your hand and your plan had predestined to take place.." (Acts 4.27-28)

<sup>4</sup> "The [Roman] soldiers also mocked him, coming up and offering him sour wine and saying, 'If you are the King of the Jews, save yourself!'" (Luke 23.36)

Someone could argue about the futility of brooding over these events since they occurred 2,000 years ago. And that's exactly the point: to illustrate that it is ridiculous to keep on brooding over the fact that a handful of Jewish leaders at the time have been instrumental in Jesus' death. Effectively, 2,000 years after, people are still accusing the Jews of this half-truth. If it is vain to underline °Rome's role in Jesus' death, it is as much so about Israel. The Word effectively states that "*Whoever covers an offense seeks love, but he who repeats a matter separates close friends.*" (Proverbs 17.9) He, who recalls Israel's role in Jesus' death without underlining Gentile's participation, divides. He who exonerates the nations to better accuse Israel by singling her out, divides believers from the nations from those from Israel.

<sup>5</sup> See Matthew 7.15 + 2Corinthians 11.13

<sup>6</sup> Didn't she attempt to 'reconcile' reality with fiction, authenticity with counterfeit in June 2014 when she made a show of herself - like a school principal summoning two belligerent and immature pupils to shake hands - Israel on one side and her 'Palestine' on the other? A nice trap that could only humble both parties and make °Rome look like the irreproachable boss: if any of both parties had declined the invitation to take part to this comedy, it would automatically have been accused of holding a bad attitude. How can Israel reconcile with nothingness?! 'Palestine' does not exist. It is a mirage, a hallucination, a nightmare, a fraud... the mafia. (I'm not talking here about the 'Palestinian' Arabs but about their corrupt leadership.) One cannot reconcile with the mafia: you either resist it or are enslaved by it. We cannot help but wonder if °Rome will ever attempt to 'reconcile' truth with lie, health with disease, virtue with sin, light with shadow... Impossible to have both at the same time. Or even side by side. It's either one or the other. It's either Israel OR 'Palestine'. Huh!! To reconcile with 'Palestine' ... better chances to reconcile with Internet.

## DO AS SHE SAYS - NOT AS SHE DOES

---

Lecturing others, perched on the height of her thousand-year-old scandalous opulence, did she ever suffer from hunger or thirst? What is she waiting for to heed Jesus' directive: *"Sell all that you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in Heaven; and come, follow me."* (Mark 10.21)

Wherever she goes, °Rome opens her mouth, moves her lips and says... *nothing*.<sup>1</sup> She is *politically correct* (like many of her Protestant subalterns at any rate). To please the majority, she utters resonant master key-words such as *hope, unity, dignity, work, family, cooperation, liberty, happiness, solidarity, dreams...*

These universal terms express legitimate realities to which any people aspires - but are doomed to remain empty symbols leading to disillusionment if we do not accept Jesus to substantiate them into our lives.<sup>2</sup> Without Him, these values remain inapplicable concepts.

As it happens, weren't these same universal symbols abundantly exploited by the biggest megalomaniacs in history to rally naïve crowds to their twisted cause? Didn't Hitler use similar terms in his speeches to seduce gullible masses?

What do these terms have that are so special if they are devoid of Life? <sup>3</sup> **NOT EVEN ONCE** has JESUS' Name been mentioned during °Rome's allocution to the American Congress.<sup>4 5</sup> Even when Jesus was quoted (*"Do unto others as you would have them do unto you."* [Luke 6.31]), there was no mention that He is its author. Jesus' Name was not even mentioned during °Rome's so-called public prayer on that occasion.<sup>6</sup>

Throughout the whole address, **there never was any mention of the Messiah, Savior of humanity. The topics of repentance, forgiveness and reconciliation weren't either tackled, neither in form nor substance.** And then °Rome goes as far as self-proclaiming herself *Ambassador of Christ on Apostolic Journey...* and yet **the Name of Jesus is TOTALLY ABSENT** from her discourse.

Being a disciple of Messiah requires more than being an optimistic sympathizer spreading good wishes around.

## INAPT

---

°Rome is inapt to spread the Gospel for the simple reason that she NEVER did. °Rome is an ignoble imposture. The Gospel is salt but she turned it into sugar.<sup>7</sup> How can something bogus be part of the solution?

---

<sup>1</sup> Let's not be taken in. °Rome only moves her lips: her strategists write her speeches - it's only oratory lip-synching. During WWII, nice 'Christmas' messages were uttered by °Rome but radio silence on the atrocities, massacres and injustices perpetrated by the nazis against the Jews and other communities around her. Where is °Rome when it's REALLY time to speak out?!

<sup>2</sup> *"Unless the Lord builds the house, those who build it labor in vain."* (Psalm 127.1) *"O Lord, you will ordain peace for us, for you have indeed done for us all our works."* (Isaiah 26.12) *"Apart from me you can do NOTHING."* - Jesus (John 15.5)

<sup>3</sup> *"I am the Way, and the Truth, and the LIFE, No one comes to the Father except through me."* (John 14.6)

<sup>4</sup> 11 Tishri (september 24) 2015

<sup>5</sup> Luke 9.26

<sup>6</sup> John 14.14

<sup>7</sup> Matthew 5.13

Wasn't Isaac Asimov right when he declared that '*The bigger the lie, the more people believe it*'? As the hero of the *Ben Hur* movie so well said: *°Rome is evil. °Rome is an affront to God. The day °Rome falls, there will be a shout of freedom such as the world has never heard before*'.

Until then, °Rome keeps on being proud to remind people of their responsibility... to listen to her. So don't miss her soapopera.

## SCHOLARLY OSTRICHES

---

And °Rome isn't the only one who promotes prejudice against Jews. Sunday exegetes would also gain from waking up and look reality in the face. In general, they do an excellent job at translation (even though we sometime have to consult several different Bibles to get an intelligible formulation of some passages),<sup>1</sup> but when we read some of their comments in Bible footnotes, we wonder if they live in another era, not to say in a parallel world. They would benefit from getting their heads out of their books and looking outside by their window to have a look at reality. Thus we would maybe find fewer anachronisms such as these:

(Translated from French)

**ACCO:** « *Ancient* Phoenician city near Mount Carmel that Greeks used to call Ptolemais (Acts 21.7). Nowadays Saint-John-of-Acre, from the time of crusades. »  
Judges 1.31/Acts 21.7

Why is this comment talking about Acco in the past tense? Acco is a CONTEMPORARY city in Israel!! This comment should rather be read:

« Israeli city of Phoenician origin near Mount Carmel which Greeks called Ptolemais and that Crusaders renamed Saint-John-of-Acre afterwards. »

**PALESTINE**  
Nil

More efforts should also be made to be geographically accurate. We too often find commentaries and maps having the mention '*Palestine*' in the Bible. The use of this term is an anachronism since that geographical notion was initiated a hundred years AFTER JESUS (135 years after his birth to be more precise.)

This term does not express a reality in biblical times, may it be in the First or the New Alliance. As evidence, looking up '*Palestine*' in the Bible generates a nil result.

The proper geographic terminology should either be "CANAAN"<sup>2</sup> or, for those who adhere to the Authority of the Word of God, "LAND OF ISRAEL".<sup>3</sup>

'*Palestine*' is a geographic fiction dreamed up by Roman emperor Hadrian in order to eradicate all claims by the Jewish people to THEIR territory following the Bar Kokhba uprising in 132-136.

To use '*Palestine*' to define Canaan thus amounts to using '*Portugal*' to define Europe since '*Palestine*' is a derivative '*Philistia*', land of the *Philistines*,<sup>4</sup> which

---

<sup>1</sup> It is indispensable for the disciple to have more than one version of the Bible for comparison purposes and complementary perspectives. Personally, we have around fifteen different versions and this, in English, French, Hebrew and Malagasy

<sup>2</sup> "*And for about forty years he put up with them in the wilderness. And after destroying seven nations in the LAND OF CANAAN, he gave them their land as an inheritance.*" (Acts 13.18-29) See also Genesis 10.19, Matthew 15.22, etc.

<sup>3</sup> 'Canaanite is an adjective related to the REGION OF CANAAN, former name give to territories, CORRESPONDING MORE OR LESS, CURRENTLY, TO ISRAEL.' (Wikipedia: *Cananéen* [translated from French - words in capital letters are my initiative.])

<sup>4</sup> Read 1Samuel 13.19 and Matthew 2.20, 21

<sup>4</sup> *Philistines*: Ancient (sea) people [having disappeared ages ago]. (Wikipedia [French]: *Philistins*) The last recorded historical reference about them goes as far as the 2<sup>nd</sup> century BEFORE JESUS. (1<sup>st</sup> book of Maccabees) Since then, gone, no news, *adios amigos*. Consequently, to pretend being *Philistines* (*Palestinians*) nowadays is as far-fetched as demanding the surrender of Romanian's territory under the pretence of being *Visigoths*, or Sicily's land under the guise of being *Vandals*. As a matter of fact, judging by their deeds, these °hamans would rather be of Vandal origin than Philistine's - but undeniably *Barbarians*.

exclusively covers Gaza and its surroundings (Ashdod, Ekron, Gath and Ashkelon).

Let's not however attribute malicious intent to translators since this error is so deeply anchored in our culture that we even find it in cinema, namely in the wonderful movie *'Jesus of Nazareth'* where we can hear Herod saying *'When you're back, you may tell the Great August that he can peacefully sleep in °Rome. There won't be any Messiah, true or false, in Palestine as long as I live.'*

Even the dictionary contains this anachronism.

The French dictionary *'Le Petit Larousse illustré 2008'* stipulates that Jesus was a « *Jew from Palestine* ». It should therefore come as no surprise that so many of us fall into that trap.

Such an inaccuracy amounts to say that « *Abraham was a native of Iraq* » and that « *Christopher Columbus discovered the United-States.* » As for the Bible, it states unambiguously that **Jesus is a Jew from Israel**, not 'Palestine': *"Rise, take the Child and his mother and go to the LAND OF ISRAEL, for those who sought the Child's life are dead." And he rose and took the Child and his mother and went to the LAND OF ISRAEL."* (Matthew 2.20,21)

Let's highlight that this statement comes from the very mouth of an angel sent by the Living God, which infers that when angels talk about that terrestrial area, they use the term '**LAND OF ISRAEL**' among themselves, not 'Palestine'.

Furthermore, God himself uses the term '**LAND OF ISRAEL**'...

*"As a pleasing aroma I will accept you, when I bring you out from the peoples and gather you out of the countries where you have been scattered. And I will manifest my holiness among you in the sight of the nations. And you shall know that I am the Lord, when I bring you into the LAND OF ISRAEL, the country that I swore to give to your fathers."* (Ezekiel 20.41-42)

Let's notice that this prophecy relates to the period AFTER THE EXILE of the Jews, thus today. This proves that in God's sight, the prolonged absence of the majority of this people from their land won't change the fact that this territory belongs to them ETERNALLY. But that, the world simply cannot accept it.

The Larousse dictionary even goes as far as stating that Abraham « *reached the country of Canaan - the biblical Palestine.* » To use the expression '*biblical Palestine*' is a total chronological incoherence such as, for instance, '*medieval U.S.A.*'

Anachronism is at its height when we read in the TOB <sup>1</sup> Bible that between 933 and 722 BC, Shoshenq 1<sup>st</sup> launched a campaign in '*Palestine*'. To this slight 1,000 year anachronism can be added to the one of the definition of Jerusalem: '*city of Palestine*'. If Jerusalem is a city of 'Palestine' then the Eiffel tower is Julius Caesar's obelisk.

Disregarding these laughable comments juxtaposed to the biblical text, the disciple will realize that Joseph settled in Galilee, which confirms that Israel's territory isn't limited to Judea: *"...he withdrew to the district of Galilee. And he went and lived in a city called Nazareth..."* (Matthew 2.22-23)

Some won't fail to argue that the dictionary surpasses the Bible in matter of truth. Effectively, who are we to question its definitions since we all very well know that the truth is the monopoly of the dictionary and the news media ;-). If '*Palestine*' is a biblical reality, where are the '*Palestinians*' in the Bible?

---

<sup>1</sup> French for 'Ecumenical Bible Translation' (Traduction Œcuménique de la Bible): Chronological Table - Edition 2010, page 2035.

## **COR [HORN]:**

Psalm 47.6

« It was the Shofar, a musical instrument made from the horn of a ram with which Rosh Hashanah, the Jewish New Year, was proclaimed. »

Why make reference to the past about the Shofar? At what time did this Feast of the Lord stop being observed?

**The Shofar is still used TODAY for celebrating this Feast.**

**Rosh Hashanah is a CONTEMPORARY festival.**

It's not because these commentators don't observe it that it is not perpetually nor kept any longer.

The Shofar has been used by Judeans during their exile, and the Feast of Trumpets<sup>1</sup> (incorrectly called *Rosh Hashanah* ['start of the New Year'])<sup>2</sup> never ceased to be celebrated throughout history, even in the Diaspora preceding the restoration of the State of Israel.

Here is a suggested comment considered more adequate:

« It IS the Shofar, a trumpet made of a ram horn with which IS proclaimed the biblical Feast entitled 'Feast of Trumpets' that Judeans call 'Rosh Hashanah' since a few centuries. »

## **FAST:**

Acts 27.9

« This fast, or this Feast, did correspond to the Day of Atonement, observed the tenth day of the seventh month (Le 23:27), at the end of September, around the fall equinox. »

Such comment implies that this Feast is not effective anymore. Yet, it has been observed for thousands of years, and that, without interruption. It has been so during the Judeans' diaspora and it is **STILL SO TODAY** in the Diaspora and in Israel.

A more appropriate comment would be:

« This fast, or this Feast, CORRESPONDS to the Day of Atonement also commonly known as Yom Kippur, and IS OBSERVED the tenth day of the seventh month of the biblical calendar (Le 23:27) around the fall equinox. »

## **The State of Israel is a CONTEMPORARY REALITY.**

And this, since 72 years. *Helllloo!?!?*

Isn't it about time these theologians wake up and cease to talk about it in the past tense? Otherwise, they risk to be assigned this passage from Isaiah (9.16): *"Those who guide this people have been leading them astray, and those who are guided by them are swallowed up."*

This way of talking about Israel at the past tense is a noticeable symptom of the **REPLACEMENT THEOLOGY.**

---

<sup>1</sup> Leviticus 23.24-25

<sup>2</sup> See Exodus 12.2 + Genesis 8.13



## Replacement Theology

---

The *replacement theology*, which consists in usurping Israel's place as a Chosen People, insinuating that the church henceforth replaces it in God's plan, takes its roots in the replacement of the Sabbath by Sunday. This day change is therefore the FIRST FRUIT, or rather the first symptom of this fraudulent theology.

Sunday cult is simultaneously the cause and the effect of the replacement theology. A reality as contradictory and illogical as this theory itself.

*"... to the Jew first and also to the Greek [non-Jew]." (Romans 1.16, 2.9,10)* <sup>◊</sup>Rome however appears to interpret this passage as follow: *'for the Jew initially then for the non-Jew forever after.'*

<sup>◊</sup>Rome has thus been substituted to Israel's place, pretending that she is now « God's new Chosen One ». (What impudence!) *"But when the tenants saw the Son, they said to themselves, this is the heir. Come, let us kill him and have his inheritance."* (Matthew 21.38) Likewise, Israel being the heir of God's promises (according to the Bible, the inheritance goes to the oldest son),<sup>1</sup> <sup>◊</sup>Rome reasoned and behaved like the tenants of Jesus' parable.

In short, the replacement *theory* sums up to this: SUNDAY replaces the SABBATH, the CHURCH replaces ISRAEL, CHRISTIANS replace JEWS and, you guessed it, 'Palestine' replaces the Land of Israel. (Ain't that wonderful?) Except that there is nothing in the Word of God that supports that *invention*.

In other words, the cornerstone of Replacement Theology is the Sunday cult that evolved into a sophisticated narcissistic reasoning system. Partisans of this theology hence attempt in vain to wear their victim's glory: the Jew's.

### THE DISEMBODIED ISRAEL...

---

THEIR concept is that there would be **TWO ISRAELS**: one *physical* and the other *spiritual*.

Partisans of this egocentric theology therefore self-proclaim themselves *SPIRITUAL ISRAEL*: perfect, genuine, cherished by God - while the real Israel would only be physical, unworthy and rejected by God.

Some churches even go as far as competing each other at this level: each one of these denominations is firmly convinced to be the 144,000 Israelites cited in Revelation 7.4. (Perhaps these churches should be invited to debate the matter and thus deal out fairly among themselves the twelve *spiritual* tribes<sup>2</sup> of the *spiritual* Israel totalizing the 144,000 *spiritual* Israelites.)

With such silliness, we might ask ourselves that when the time to pay their tithe comes, if they use a *spiritual currency*.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"Thus says the Lord, Israel is my firstborn son." (Exodus 4.22) "If a man has two wives, the one loved and the other unloved, and both the loved and the unloved have borne him children, and if the firstborn son belongs to the unloved, then on the day when he assigns his possessions as an inheritance to his sons, he may not treat the son of the loved as the firstborn in preference to the son of the unloved, who is the firstborn, but he shall acknowledge the firstborn, the son of the unloved, by giving him a double portion of all that he has, for he is the firstfruits of his strength. The right of the firstborn is his." (Deuteronomy 21.15-17)* This last verse should shut the mouth to those who would like to advance that Israel lost her inheritance in favor of the Church because God prefers the latter to Israel.

<sup>2</sup> The tribe of Dan is not listed in this biblical passage by the way.

By auto proclaiming themselves spiritual Israel, they thus exonerate themselves from Jesus' death since according to them, only the physical Israel is responsible for it. The Word however informs us that we ALL are responsible for it ... unless if you are sinless of course.

#### NOT A NEW PEOPLE - A NEW ALLIANCE - WITH THE SAME PEOPLE

---

In the Word of God, it is about a New Alliance, NOT a new people. Anyway, the New Alliance has been made with Israel, not with another people: "*Behold, the days are coming, declares the Lord, when I will make a New Covenant with the House of Israel and the House of Judah.*" (Jer 31.31) And there were only Israelites present during the effusion of the Holy Spirit at Pentecost.

To their eyes, these *self-appointed-spiritual-Jews* are the improved version of the Chosen People: Israel 2.0 - updated and debugged - unlike the initial faulty 'physical' version.

According to these Replacement Engineers, God would have relegated Israel to the trash bin of history since this people's role was solely to bring about Messiah. Having no more need for it, God would have casually brushed this nation off as it would now be considered a useless '*thing*', like an unwanted surrogate mother. Shame, exclusion and suffering would henceforth be the Jews' share in this world. They would forever be stuck with the leftovers nations would deign giving them.

Israel would therefore be *out* and the Church *in*.

The Church would thus hold the place of predilection: immaculate, glorious, superior... the hope of mankind.

The injustices perpetrated by Christianity don't pose any problem since °Rome absolves... like a priest absolving a married woman after having committed adultery with her: Christianity sins? °Rome absolves! Christianity assaults? °Rome absolves! Christianity tortures? °Rome absolves! Christianity kills? °Rome absolves! Christianity marginalizes, despises and debases? °Rome absolves! °Rome exonerates the guilty!<sup>1</sup> How far wouldn't she go to be loved?

Christianity and °Rome: the perfect love (unless of course Christianity dares tell the truth about °Rome. Then arise edicts and bulls, inquisitions and excommunications).

Except that all things considered, Christianity's sins are in no way better than Israel's.

If we compare Christianity's historical sins with those of Israel, Christianity is in no position to sermonize. If the Church replaced Israel in its role as the Chosen One, she must humbly confess that she miserably failed as much as Israel did: "*ALL have sinned and fall short of the glory of God.*" (Romans 3.23)

---

<sup>1</sup> See Proverbs 17.15

## ROMAN CALENDAR

---

°Rome must truly be proud that THE WHOLE PLANET is subject to *her* calendar. Effectively, all nations, races, cultures and languages - all religious and political systems across the spectrum - function to the rhythm of *her* calendar, starting and ending the year as SHE decreed. It is not a small feat! And it's not as if it was yesterday that she set that tempo...

By the way, the Roman calendar has less to do with science than pettiness. The names of July and August were named after Julius and August Caesar. So, in order to avoid glorifying one emperor over the other, it was decided to take one day out of February and move it to August, thus matching the number of days for both emperors. Can you imagine the *drama* if one of these departed emperors had fewer days than the other?! *Wooooo!* It would have been VERY *humbling* for the emperor who had less! That is why there are two consecutive months of 31 days each (July/August) in *her* calendar.

And so much for the precision. That calendar is so 'smart' that a *new moon* starts any time during the month rather than the first day of the month as it should.

°Rome must also truly be proud of having fabricated a substitute to the Sabbath that, after all these centuries, still persists today and is now being blindly practiced by billions of conditioned Christians - among which are her most virulent critics. Constantine's powerful political 'Church' initiated a weekly anti-Semitic tempo 17 centuries ago and her pharisaical Protestant offspring still plays along. °Rome did spin the top in the direction opposite of God's will and Roman Protestant churches still keep on spinning it.

## SEEKING GOD

---

Isn't it time that the authentic leaders of the Flock make men of themselves and break away from this imposture by realigning with the Word's Sabbath?

What God wants is not « *Christian Religion Outlet Managers* » but men respecting the integrity of His Word.

What God wants is not « *Eloquent Evangelical Preachers* »<sup>1</sup> but men who won't compromise with a Christian tradition having been bastardized by religious discriminatory politics towards Judeans.

What God wants is not « *sunday prophets* » who, from a common accord, comfort the Establishment in its initiatives, but men who remain upright while facing opposition from a corrupt religious system whose majority perpetuates falsehood.<sup>2</sup>

The authentic leaders of the Flock have the responsibility to guide God's People, not to look after their own interests. They have the responsibility to guide the People, not to the detriment of Israel but with their assistance to it.

---

<sup>1</sup> 2Corinthians 11.5,13

<sup>2</sup> 1Kings 22.6,23,28: "*The king of Israel gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said to them, 'Shall I go to battle against Ramoth-Gilead or shall I refrain?' And they said, 'Go up, for the Lord will give it into the hand of the king.' ... And all the prophets prophesied so and said 'Go up to Ramoth-gilead and triumph; the Lord will give it into the hand of the king.'*" Despite the unanimity of his fellow citizens who were comforting the king in his illusions, Micaiah contradicted them: "*The Lord has put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these your prophets.*" Furthermore, if this statement strictly applied to Israel, to this unique event, then why did Micaiah add: "*Hear, all you peoples!*"?

An assembly without a Judean is NOT biblical. All assemblies in the New Alliance had Judeans because all of them observed the Sabbath. The Roman version of the Church EXCLUDES Jews <sup>1</sup> while the Scriptures clearly show the contrary.

**And AS LONG AS WE WILL MAINTAIN THE SUNDAY WALL, JUDEANS WILL REMAIN OUTSIDE SINCE THEY WILL NEVER INFRINGE ON THE ETERNAL COVENANT THAT GOD MADE WITH THEM ABOUT THE SABBATH.**<sup>2</sup>

If we, being born again, are integral part of God's People,<sup>3</sup> shouldn't we start behaving as such and sever from this sunday-best imposture? When Ruth said: *"Your People shall be my people and your God my God"* (Ruth 1.16), did she attempt to twist the Word of God to satisfy her own little capricious pagan fantasies?

---

#### RACIST SECOND CULT?

When *born-again* Judeans want to express their solidarity towards us (or the opposite), why should we have a SECOND CULT to worship the same God by attending the sunday cult over the Sabbath's?

Would God be a racist?! Among his angels, do Cherubim worship Him at another moment than the Seraphim do - or do they all worship Him together?

Doesn't our obstinacy to humbly bow before God's will regarding the Sabbath confirm what Jesus said: *"Whoever does not gather with me scatters"*? (Luke 11.23) Why split the People of God into two different groups by having two different days of worship?

Don't we have the tendency to think that the 'Old Testament' is for the Jews while the 'New' is for Christians?

So there we end up having the biblical Sabbath on the 7<sup>th</sup> day and the '*Christian sabbath*' on the first one; then the divine Passover occurring on the annual full moon of 14 Nisan when Jesus was crucified, and the Christian one shifted on the first sunday after the full moon following the spring equinox; after that we've got the heavenly Pentecost 50 days after the Sabbath following the true Passover, and the out of sync Christian one...

---

#### UNITY

Are there an 'US' and a 'THEM' within God's People?

In spite of the great diversity amongst his sheep, their race and their colors, don't they all form one and only one flock?

Why should there be an 'US' made of disciples from the nations (Koreans, Mexicans, Scottish...) all gathered together on sunday to sing praises to God, and then a 'THEM', made up of the hundreds of thousands of Hebrew disciples gathered to glorify the God of Israel in Yeshua's Name (Jesus) on Sabbath day?

---

<sup>1</sup> Unless they are *dejudaized* of course, that is *Romanized*.

<sup>2</sup> *"Therefore the people of Israel shall keep the Sabbath, observing the Sabbath throughout their generations, as a Covenant forever. It is a sign forever between me and the people of Israel that in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested and was refreshed."* (Exodus 31.16-17) Doesn't the Word state *"as a Covenant FOREVER"* - NOT '*until Messiah's coming*'? But won't some still argue that ever since the coming of Jesus, eternity has been shortened?

<sup>3</sup> 1Peter 2.10 / John 1.12 / Deuteronomy 14.1

By his sacrifice at the cross, hasn't Jesus made non-Jews and Jews into a unique creature, "**HE WHO HAS MADE BOTH ONE**"? (Ephesians 2.14) Aren't we all part of the same People: "*I have other sheep [disciples] which are not of this fold [Israel]. I must also bring them. They shall hear my voice and there shall be **ONE FLOCK**, one Shepherd.*" - Jesus (John 10.16)

Is this for such an 'US' that the Apostles devoted their life - for a *sunday church* marginalizing their Hebrew brothers and countrymen? Is it such an 'US' that Jesus had in mind when he prayed "**MAY THEY ALL BE ONE.**" (John 17.21) - an 'US' separated from their Hebrew brothers in the Faith?

When we, brothers, enjoy greeting each other with a 'Shalom' (peace) and invoke Jesus together by his genuine Hebrew Name 'Yeshua' [ישוע] which means 'Salvation', some Christian Pharisees, upset, insinuate that we « judaize ».<sup>1</sup> When we do the same using his French Name 'Jésus' however, no one bothers calling it *Frenchification*.

Should we then stop using the expression "**Halleluiah!**" (*Praise Yah!* - acronym of Yehovah) because it is a Hebrew term - as if anything that had a Hebrew attribute constituted a menace?! What makes us so unsecure about Judeans? Why entertain such unreasonable thoughts?

#### IMPROVED GOD?

---

Would there be two Gods: the God of Israel AND the God of Christians - the *Old God* of the Old Testament and the *New God* of the New Testament!?

No!! There is only ONE God,<sup>2</sup> he doesn't change<sup>3</sup> and doesn't have two faces: the Apostles and the disciples did - all and without exception - worship the God of Israel.

Why separate from them?

Are the nations' sins better than Judeans'?

Our sins would be glorious while theirs would be vile, is that it?

We do evil with nobleness of heart whereas they do it with vileness?

We commit adultery with faithfulness but they commit it with deceit?

Our thieves are honest while theirs are untrustworthy?

Their aggressions are committed with violence while ours are perpetrated with tenderness?

And our politicians are sympathetic villains while theirs are despicable?

We do evil with goodness whereas they do it with malice?

Our crimes are honorable while theirs are shameful, is that it?!

#### AIN'T ALL THIS DOUBLE STANDARDS?

---

<sup>1</sup> They better get used to it since they'll spend eternity with him - they will eventually have to call him by his Name.

<sup>2</sup> Deuteronomy 6.4 + Isaiah 45.5

<sup>3</sup> Malachi 3.6 + Jacob [James] 1.17

## MIRACLES

---

We could be tempted to bring forward that some Sunday disciples have had visions or made miracles, to validate Sunday as collective day of worship. But as holy as they may have been, it's the Holy Spirit who works wonders through us - even if we are still imperfects.<sup>1</sup>

It's faith that matters.

The Apostle Peter has had visions and did miracles<sup>2</sup> but had nonetheless to rectify a reprehensible behavior afterwards.<sup>3</sup>

So it is not because God glorified His Name in a Sunday disciple's life that this latter is above God's 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment.

Even those who have the « anointing » are not spared obedience. Didn't King Saul have the anointing? Didn't he end up forsaken? And Salomon?<sup>4</sup> As for David, he sinned despite the anointing but later repented and was re-established.

The fact that the Lord made miracles in our life is no reason to dwell in ignorance and stagnation.

## IMPOSSIBLE?

---

To go back to the Sabbath as collective day of worship requires courage but God doesn't call us to be wimps.<sup>5</sup>

It is NOT unachievable.

It only requires willpower, willpower grounded in love for the truth.

And if it is undeniable that some Christian sects make a pernicious usage of the Sabbath,<sup>6</sup> the following Latin proverb still applies: *Abusus non tollit usum* (ABUSE DOES NOT PREVENT USAGE).

Or should we abstain from a good thing under the pretext that some folk abuses it? Should we go without eating because some are bulimic?

The Sabbath is excellent for health, spiritually as much as physically.

The Hebrews' survival during nearly two thousand years of exile can attest of it.

## RETURN OF THE PRODIGAL SON

---

In 321, we left home<sup>7</sup> and wasted the Gospel that was entrusted to us by rejecting the Hebrew people - the very people from whom we received it. It is now time to repent and come back home.

---

<sup>1</sup> "O Lord, you will ordain peace for us, for you have indeed done for us all our works." (Isaiah 26.12)

<sup>2</sup> "Why do you wonder at this, or why do you stare at us, as though by our own power or piety we have made him walk?" (Acts 3.12)

<sup>3</sup> See Acts 10.10-16 / Acts 3.6, 9.40+

<sup>4</sup> See Galatians 2.11-12

<sup>5</sup> 1 Kings 11.1-10 + Nehemiah 13.26

<sup>6</sup> "Act like men, be strong!" (1 Corinthians 16.13)

<sup>7</sup> Not surprising since these sects don't have any relationship whatsoever with the Judean community which they despise. They may grasp the timing of God but their heart is imbued with pride.

<sup>8</sup> See Luke 15.11+

Let's not fear to become a minority.  
Weren't Jesus and his disciples on the fringe of the majority?

Jesus is not less present because we are just a few. The fullness of the Holy Spirit does not depend upon the number of disciples. *"Again I say to you, if two of you agree on earth about anything they ask, it will be done for them by my Father in Heaven. For where two or three are gathered in my Name, there am I among them."* - Jesus (Matthew 18.19-20)

And there's no need to be a theologian to follow Jesus.<sup>1</sup> If Jesus is present, that's the essential. Let's walk in his footsteps, has he not himself also been 'excommunicated' by his community?

#### MENU OF LAWS IN THE BIBLE

---

Effectively, Jesus' environment was upset about him because he did not submit to the conventions of *their* ORAL LAW. Yet, the oral law is only one law among many.

Did you know that there is even a law for those who are born again? This law is written in our heart and is the result of the outpouring of the Holy Spirit during Shavuot [Pentecost]<sup>2</sup> such as foretold to Israel by Jeremiah the Prophet (31.33):

*This is the Covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, declares the Lord: I will put my **LAW** within them and I will write it on their hearts. And I will be their God, and they shall be my People."*<sup>3</sup>

It is the Alliance made with Jesus' blood<sup>4</sup> for the benefit of all men and we can see that Israel is its legitimate beneficiary.<sup>5</sup> Want it or not, each of us lives '*under the law*', whatever it may be. Identify yours:

- *"Law of sin"* (Romans 8.2)
- *"Law of Moses"* (Acts 15.5)
- *"Law of God"* (Romans 7.22)
- *"Law of the Spirit"* (Romans 8.2)
- *"Royal Law"* (Jacob [James] 2.8)
- *"Law of Works"* (Romans 3.27)
- *"Law of Faith"* (Romans 3.27)
- *"Law of Messiah"* (Galatians 6.2)
- *"Perfect Law" / "Law of Liberty"* (Jacob [James] 1.22-25)

---

<sup>1</sup> *"In that same hour he rejoiced in the Holy Spirit and said, "I thank you, Father, Lord of Heaven and earth, that you have hidden these things from the wise and understanding and revealed them to little children." (Luke 10.21) "Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were uneducated, common men, they were astonished." (Acts 4.13) "For consider your calling, brothers: not many of you were wise according to worldly standards, not many were powerful, not many were of noble birth." (1Corinthians 1.26) Who did Jesus chose to follow him? Priests? Pastors? Theologians? Specialists in translation? Eloquent speakers? Jesus chose guys that didn't fit the usual criteria for the job: twelve Jews among which four spent their days trying to catch fish (Peter, Andrew, John and Jacob), Matthew who worked for the Income Tax (not exactly the lad who has a good reputation and that we would normally entrust with the Gospel), Simon, a nationalist radical (the kind of guy known for being turbulent), etc. In short, not people with a CV impressing the crowd. Jesus firstly chose guys that had enough guts to stick around Him despite the hardship and humiliation.*

<sup>2</sup> See Acts 2.1-4

<sup>3</sup> See also Hebrews 10.16 + Luke 22.20

<sup>4</sup> Matthew 26.27-28

<sup>5</sup> Jeremiah 31.31-33

- « *Law of Paul* »: [women] must cover their head and keep silent in the assembly.<sup>1</sup>
- « *Christian ORAL Law* »: (conventions based purely on human reasoning and which, for the most part, are conflicting with the very Word of God. [Jacob[James] 1.22 ])

Wikipedia (French): '*An ORAL Law is a code of conduct in use in a culture, a religion or a given group, by which a SET OF HUMAN RULES OF CONDUCT is transmitted by oral tradition and put into practice or not.*'

Example: **Christian 'Sukkot'** (*Thanksgiving Holiday*) - Falsification of the biblical Feast<sup>2</sup> of Sukkot. Initiated around the XVII<sup>th</sup> century by sunday nations to underline the festivities related to autumn harvests. (What's better than a *Christian counterfeit 'Sukkot'* to get around the 'problem' of the *law* and thus avoid the real biblical Sukkot?)

- « *Roman ORAL Law* »: Most people believe that the 'Festivals' we celebrate are identical to those the Apostles were observing - which is totally false.

Our Christian festivals do not at all correspond to those, biblical, that Jesus' followers observed. Let's underline here that Jesus, Peter, Paul as well as the other Apostles and disciples NEVER have, not even once, celebrated whatever feast of the Roman calendar,<sup>3</sup> may it be *our* Easter or *our* Pentecost, nor did they ever gather collectively to worship God on sunday.

They followed without exception the Calendar that the Father handed over mankind through his People and that was enough for them. They didn't observe any of the following altered feasts:

- **Roman weekly cult** (sunday) - distortion of the biblical Sabbath, shifted from the 7<sup>th</sup> to the 1<sup>st</sup> day of the week.<sup>4</sup>
- **Roman Passover** (Easter) - an incomplete and desynchronized version of the biblical Feast of Passover (Pesah).<sup>1</sup> The original Feast was observed in its integrity by the first disciples in accordance with the biblical calendar.<sup>3 5</sup>
- **Roman Pentecost** - Incomplete and desynchronized replica of the biblical Feast of Shavuot<sup>1</sup> (Pentecost/Feast of Weeks). The original Feast was observed in its integrity by the first disciples in line with the biblical calendar.<sup>3 6</sup>
- **Tithe** - Original commandment advantageously (\$) borrowed from the '*Law of Moses*'. Initiated over 3,000 years ago. (Ahhh, we suddenly become more tolerant towards the '*Law*' when it provides financial gains, isn't it?)

Let's not forget that Passover and Pentecost are integral parts of the **Law of Moses**.<sup>7</sup> Would their observance infringe on the Gospel? Absolutely not! To the contrary, both Jewish and non-Jewish disciples observed these Times together.<sup>8</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See 1Corinthians 11.5 + 1Timothy 2.12

<sup>2</sup> Feast of the Lord of the biblical calendar - which pagans call *Jewish calendar*

<sup>3</sup> How could they since that calendar was fabricated almost 3 centuries later by Roman Emperor Constantine?

<sup>4</sup> Tampered and travestied time - which was officialized and institutionalized in the IV<sup>th</sup> century by °Rome in *her Roman calendar*.

<sup>5</sup> See 1Corinthians 5.7-8 + Acts 20.6

<sup>6</sup> See Acts 2.1-4, 20.16 + 1Corinthians 16.8

<sup>7</sup> See Leviticus 23.5,16,21

<sup>8</sup> Read 1Corinthians 5.7-8, 16.8 + Acts 2.1-4, 18.21[Deuteronomy 16.16], 20.6,16



Those who still observe these Feasts today are in no way *under the law*. And regarding the *Law of Moses*, there is nothing reprehensible in itself: Hasn't it been given by God? Isn't it the "*Law of the Lord*"? (Luke 2.23,24,39) Doesn't Paul himself say that "*The Law is good if one uses it properly.*"<sup>1</sup>

It is the fact to think that its observance brings Salvation that is reprehensible.<sup>2</sup>

There is nothing wrong with abstaining from eating pork. As Coach, God submits his People to a dietary discipline because he wants them to be in their best shape, as much spiritually as physically. And it is OK if Judeans are consenting to it.

What is reprehensible is to despise and marginalize those who, freely, observe it or not. In connection with this topic, one shouldn't *make himself sick* trying to be perfect - as wisely recommends the Bible: "*Be not overly righteous and do not make yourself too wise. Why should you destroy yourself?*" (Ecclesiast 7.16)

No matter how hard we try to be righteous, it's beyond our reach, with or without the Law.<sup>3</sup> Didn't Jesus say to those who attempted the reach this goal to the best of their abilities: "***NONE** of you keeps the Law.*" (John 7.19)

Only Jesus FULFILLED the Law of Moses in its totality and made us perfect through his atoning sacrifice in our favor.<sup>4</sup>

What is important is therefore to serve God to the best of our abilities without judging our neighbour who does differently, since with or without the Law, we are ALL sinners - without exception<sup>5</sup> - and NONE of us is in a position to condemn his neighbour.

The problem when we condemn our brother is that we insist on accusing someone that Jesus exonerated at the cross.<sup>6</sup>

The question therefore is not if we sin - since everyone sins one way or another - but rather if we *forgive*.

---

<sup>1</sup> 1Timothy 1.8. Didn't he himself have recourse to the Law when he judged it fit: "*At Cenchreae he had cut his hair, for he [Paul] was under a vow.*" (Acts 18.18. See Numbers 6.1-21) Faith does not void the law: "*Do we then overthrow the law by this faith? By no means! On the contrary, we uphold the law.*" (Romans 3.31) If Paul specify that "*neither circumcision counts for anything nor uncircumcision.*" (1Corinthians 7.19), this does not mean that circumcision is abolished for the Jew. Paul is talking to *non-Jews* here and mentions that circumcision is of no use to them. It still remains effective for the Jew though. Otherwise, why would he himself have circumcised Timoty? "*Paul wanted Timothy to accompany him, and he took him and CIRCUMCISED HIM.*" (Acts 16.3) We must always take into account Paul's addressees prior to draw a hasty conclusion. And regarding this, Paul was in no way an exception. The Scripture testifies that thousands of Jews believed in Jesus and observed the Law: "*And when they heard it, they glorified God. And they [Apostles] said to him, 'You see, brother [Paul], how MANY THOUSANDS THERE ARE AMONG THE JEWS OF THOSE WHO HAVE BELIEVED [IN JESUS]. THEY ARE ALL ZEALOUS FOR THE LAW*" (Acts 21.20

Talking of which, when Paul specify that "*There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither slave nor free, there is no male and female, for you are all one in Christ Jesus.*" (Galatians 3.28), would that mean that men can now dress as women and marry each other?! Absolutely not: "*The woman shall not wear that which pertains to a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination to the LORD your God.*" (Deuteronomy 22.5) Plus: "*For this cause God gave them up to vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was meet.*" (Romans 1.26-27) After having given our life to the Lord, we remain who we are: man, woman, Jew or Gentile. Doesn't the Word state: "*Act like men!*" (1Corinthians 16.13) So even if we are born again, we still remain men and God expects us to behave as such. Likewise, God expects Jews to remain Jews and to behave accordingly - not as *goyim*. Being born again does not eradicate our personality. This is why Paul said: "*Each one should remain in the condition in which he was called.*" (1Corinthians 7.20) There is a distinction between Jew and Gentile as much as there is between man and woman. Like it or not, that's the way God made his creation. Better get used to it, or rebel against God.

<sup>2</sup> "*Through this Man forgiveness of sins is proclaimed to you, and by Him everyone who believes is freed from everything from which you could not be freed by the Law of Moses.*" (Acts 13.38-39)

<sup>3</sup> "*Whoever keeps the whole law but fails in one point has become guilty of all of it.*" (Jacob [James] 2.10)

<sup>4</sup> See Matthew 5.17 + Hebrews 10.1-[14]-23

<sup>5</sup> See Romans 2.11-12

<sup>6</sup> "*There is therefore now no condemnation for those who are in Christ Jesus.*" (Romans 8.1)

Let's fear God since we know how the Master will treat those wicked servants that are merciless towards their fellow brothers.<sup>1</sup> The Word clearly indicates that Perfection dwells in **FORGIVENESS**!<sup>2</sup> Let's continue...

## RECTIFICATION OF 'BIBLICAL' HALF-TRUTHS

---

Jesus was crucified on a WEDNESDAY, was raised on a SUNDAY<sup>3</sup> and the Holy Spirit was poured on the disciples on a SUNDAY. Although these facts are true, they only constitute *half-truths* per se. The complementary truth is that each one of these divine interventions was made ACCORDING TO GOD'S TIMES as stated in His calendar. That is:

1. Jesus was immolated at the cross on the biblical Feast of Passover, the 14 Nisan, first month of the biblical year,<sup>4</sup> and not on any other date of a foreign calendar, namely the Roman one.
2. He was brought back to life the day after the Sabbath, following the biblical Passover, so the **Day of Presentation of Firstfruits**.<sup>5</sup>
3. The Holy Spirit was poured on the disciples the day of the biblical **Feast of Shavuot** (Pentecost, also labeled *Feast of Weeks*) - and on the day of the Roman Pentecost.<sup>6</sup> Yes, the Holy Spirit was poured on the disciples a sunday, but that sunday was an **annual Sabbath**, namely Shavuot.

And it's not over yet!! Based on the fulfillment of the above mentioned prophecies, the next prophecies, directly linked to the Feasts of the Lord,<sup>7</sup> could also get fulfilled through Jesus' return, but this, uniquely according to God's divine calendar of course:

- Feast of Trumpets<sup>8</sup>
- Yom Kippur<sup>9</sup>
- Sukkot - also called *Feast of Boots*<sup>10</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Read Matthew 18.23+

<sup>2</sup> Read Matthew 5.44-48 + 6.12

<sup>3</sup> « It shouldn't be overlooked though that in the Jewish calendar, days start at sunset and not at midnight like ours. The first day of the week, for Jews, begins around 6pm of our Saturday. What then does Matthew 28.1 tell us, whose literal translation is: "*The evening of Sabbaths, at the beginning of the first day of the week, at the moment of the first glow of light*"? ... What is interesting, it is that the Greek text specifies the "gender" of the glow of light (a present feminine participle); the error would consist to think that it was at sunrise, but the light of the sun is masculine in Greek. ... Consequently, Jesus Christ was resurrected on Saturday at dusk, at the moment the moon rose, and not sunday morning since it would have made him stay in the tomb three days and four nights. » (Jean-Marc Tartar, *Réalités de la foi - DIGEST* [2/1986 - Avril/Mai/Juin, pages 7-8] - translated from French) Wouldn't our theologians benefit from getting some basic math notions? According to our tradition, from Good Friday evening (entombment) to sunday (resurrection), there are 36 hours (1½ day) at the most. How then can we encourage a tradition that so blatantly contradicts what Jesus himself said, that is to say that he would be entombed 3 days and 3 nights prior to his resurrection? (Matthew 12.40)

<sup>4</sup> "*Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male a year old. You may take it from the sheep or from the goats, and you shall keep it until the fourteenth day of this month, when the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill their lambs at twilight.*" (Exodus 12.5-6) "*When Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said to his disciples, "You know that after two days the Passover is coming, and the Son of Man will be delivered up to be crucified.*" (Matthew 26.1-2)

<sup>5</sup> "*You shall count seven full weeks from the day after the Sabbath, from the day that you brought the sheaf of the wave offering.*" (Lv 23.15) "*But on the first day of the week [the day after the Sabbath], at early dawn, they went to the tomb, taking the spices they had prepared.*" (Lk 24.1)

<sup>6</sup> "*You shall count seven full weeks from the day after the Sabbath, from the day that you brought the sheaf of the wave offering. You shall count fifty days to the day after the seventh Sabbath.*" (Leviticus 23.15-16) "*When the day of Pentecost arrived, they were all together in one place. And suddenly there came from heaven a sound like a mighty rushing wind, and it filled the entire house where they were sitting. And divided tongues as of fire appeared to them and rested on each one of them. And they were all filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak in other tongues as the Spirit gave them utterance.*" (Acts 2.1-4)

<sup>7</sup> See Leviticus 23.2. These Feasts were instituted by an ETERNAL ALLIANCE (therefore irrevocable) but some won't fail to argue that some eternities are shorter than others and that, consequently, the Judean could and should forget about these Feasts ;-)

<sup>8</sup> Leviticus 23.24-25 + Matthew 24.31

<sup>9</sup> Leviticus 23.26-32 (Day of Judgment? See Matthew 15.31+)

<sup>10</sup> Zechariah 14.16-19 + Revelation 21

It should be noted that the First Alliance is more that ever contemporary. Indeed, the return of Israel to its ancestral homeland was prophesied over 25 centuries ago by Isaiah (43.5-6) in these terms:

*"Fear not for I am with you. I will bring your offspring from the east, and from the west I will gather you. I will say to the north "Give up!", and to the south 'Do not withhold! Bring my Sons from afar and my Daughters from the end of the earth!'"*

As well as the sudden rebirth of the State of Israel in 1948:

*"Who has heard such a thing? Who has seen such things? Shall a land be born in one day? Shall a nation be brought forth in one moment? For as soon as Zion was in labor she brought forth her children." (Isaiah 66.8)*

Even though numerous prophesies have already been fulfilled, many still remain to be accomplished, of which, to only name this one, Jesus' return on earth, more precisely at Mount of Olives, where he ascended to Heaven:

*"And when he had said these things, as they were looking on, he was lifted up, and a cloud took him out of their sight. And while they were gazing into heaven as he went, behold, two men stood by them in white robes, and said, "Men of Galilee, why do you stand looking into heaven? This Jesus, who was taken up from you into Heaven, will come in the same way as you saw him go into heaven. Then they returned to Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is near Jerusalem, a Sabbath day's journey away." (Acts 1.9-12)*

Which confirms the passage from Zechariah (14.3-4) in the First Alliance:

*"Then the Lord will go out and fight against those nations as when he fights on a day of battle. On that day his feet shall stand on the Mount of Olives that lies before Jerusalem on the east, and the Mount of Olives shall be split in two from east to west by a very wide valley, so that one half of the Mount shall move northward, and the other half southward."*

And when Jesus returns, it won't be the *Christian Thanks Giving* that will be celebrated by the nations of the earth every year but the authentic biblical Feast of Sukkot from the 15 to the 22 Tishri:

*"And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, "Speak to the people of Israel, saying, On the fifteenth day of this seventh month and for seven days is the Feast of Booths to the Lord. On the first day shall be a holy convocation; you shall not do any ordinary work. For seven days you shall present food offerings to the Lord. On the eighth day you shall hold a holy convocation and present a food offering to the Lord. It is a solemn assembly; you shall not do any ordinary work." (Lv 23.33-35), Feast of rejoicing that lasts one whole week. "Then everyone who survives of all the nations that have come against Jerusalem shall go up year after year to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, and to keep the Feast of Booths. And if any of the families of the earth do not go up to Jerusalem to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, there will be no rain on them. And if the family of Egypt does not go up and present themselves, then on them there shall be no rain; there shall be the plague with which the Lord afflicts the nations that do not go up to keep the Feast of Booths. This shall be the punishment to Egypt and the punishment to all the nations that do not go up to keep the Feast of Booths." (Zechariah 14.16-19)*



# 4

## Precarious Foundation

« Unless the Lord builds the house,  
those who build it labor in vain. »

(Psalm 127.1)

genesis of Christian anti-Semitism  
councils  
« Church 'fathers' » and reformers  
doctrinal or biblical flaws?  
replacement theology  
invocation of the dead (necropiety)  
idolatry  
idolization of saints  
'consecrated' celibacy  
purgatory  
substitution of the day of worship  
patriarchs of Christian anti-Semitism?  
anti-Semitic 'saints'?  
birth of adulterated biblical feasts  
reality vs. fiction  
win | lose?  
reality check  
canonization of anti-Semitism  
quiz  
denial  
non-Jewish role models in the Gospels  
diotriphesians?!  
anti-Semitic 'wisdom'?  
Christian mythology  
back to square one  
blind religious zeal  
contempt  
envy  
injustice  
pretentiousness  
bias  
blunder



## Genesis of *Christian* Anti-Semitism: Sunday Cult

In Paul's time already, pagans confessing Jesus as Messiah were barred from synagogues.<sup>1</sup> Consequently, looking for an alternative to the latter, they invariably opted over the following decades (especially after the Paul's death, and the destruction of the Holy Temple of Jerusalem a few years later in 70, pagan Christians seem to start losing their reference points),<sup>2</sup> for a day other than the Sabbath to get together and worship - namely sunday.

It would have been wiser for them however to simply choose another location rather than to elect another day for *their* cult. They surely were far from knowing the mortal consequences that their initiative would bring about to future Jewish generations.

Thus, if the Children of Israel got quickly corrupted in the wilderness,<sup>3</sup> it didn't take much time either for the primitive Church to stray away while confronted to its dilemmas.

Effectively, barely a few decades after Jesus, *pagan* Christians adopted the practice of congregating on the « Day of the Sun » (sunday) for *their* weekly worship. Traces of that cult were actually found around the year 140 AD:

*'The day we call « **Day of the Sun** » takes place the gathering in a same place of all those who stay in the city or the countryside. We read the Apostles' Memoirs and the Writings of the Prophets...'*<sup>4</sup>

Even if worshipping God on the « Day of the Sun »<sup>5</sup> (sunday) is still effective nowadays, that doesn't mean that it is a practice true to divine will. As an example, even though ASTROLOGY<sup>6</sup> is a millennial practice still running today, it remains a custom that God reproves.<sup>7</sup>

Time does not solve flawed realities (as also pretend at this level for instance the theory of reincarnation).<sup>8</sup> Fake money remains fake money as long as it exists. Time won't confer any value to it even if the majority invests sincerely its hope in it. The same applies to the adulterated practice of sunday worship by believers from the nations.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"The next Sabbath almost the whole city [Antioch of Pisidia] gathered to hear the Word of the Lord [in the local synagogue - see verse 14]. But when the Jews saw the crowds [of pagans wishing to hear the Gospel from the mouth of Paul], they were filled with jealousy and began to contradict what was spoken by Paul, reviling him."* (Acts 13.44-45)  
So, Paul and his pagan listeners were no longer welcome in the synagogue because they profess in Jesus.

<sup>2</sup> Should it come as a surprise? Didn't Israel do as much each time one of its leaders died? Christians are no better. We are all human and faillible. In the absence of an reliable leader, we are all inclined to err.

*"Then Othniel the son of Kenaz died. And the people of Israel again did what was evil in the sight of the Lord."* (Judges 3.11-12)

*"And the people of Israel again did what was evil in the sight of the Lord after Ehud died."* (Judges 4.1)

*"And Jair died and was buried in Kamon. The people of Israel again did what was evil in the sight of the Lord."* (Judges 10.5-6)

See also Judges 8.33-34 and 12.15-13.1

<sup>3</sup> See Exodus 32.8

<sup>4</sup> Wikipedia (French): *Justin de Nablouse* (Justin of Nablus, alias Justin of Neapolis, Justin Martyr, Justin the Philosopher and 'saint' Justin)

<sup>5</sup> Some assert that this « Day of the Sun » is the « Lord's day » about which the Apostle John talks in Revelation 1.10. This is a gratuitous statement since there is nothing in this expression that particularly designate sunday. If Jesus is the "*Lord of Sabbath*" (Mt 12.8), wouldn't it be more logical to conclude that the *Lord's Day* is the Sabbath? There is effectively no passage in the Bible suggesting that sunday is the *Lord's day*. Passages mentioning "*Day of the Lord*" refer solely to the Day of Judgment. (2 Th 2.1-2) Otherwise, when Peter states that "*the Day of the Lord will come as a thief*" (2Pe 3.10), would that mean that sunday could unexpectedly come upon us on a tuesday?!! Make sense?!! Others pretend that this expression means Caesar's Day where, annually, everyone had to confess under death penalty that Caesar was the only 'Lord'. But never mind all these theories, none invalidates the Sabbath.

<sup>6</sup> Practice which consists in consulting celestial bodies. This belief subordinates human destiny to their 'power'. The Word shows us however that with God's involvement, we have more power over the celestial bodies that they do on us. Read Joshua 10.12-14 and 2Kings 20.8-11

<sup>7</sup> *"There shall not be found among you anyone who ... practices divination or TELLS FORTUNES ... for whoever does these things is an abomination to the Lord."* (Deuteronomy 18.10-12)

<sup>8</sup> Belief in the redemptory power of human suffering to solve one's own sinful condition and thus gradually reach holiness by oneself through multiple lives.

## DIGRESSION ON THE THEORY OF REINCARNATION

---

Isn't reincarnation a concept initiated by people in need of hope? ... motivated by the desire to see one's soul recycled? ... wishful thinking that we can be saved by ourselves? Isn't it the notion of purgatory under a different name?

Doesn't the Word unambiguously state that *"it is appointed for man to DIE ONCE, and after that comes judgment."*? (Hebrews 9.27) Furthermore, it specifies that *"The one who conquers will not be hurt by the second death."* (Revelation 2.11) If there were many deaths, wouldn't it be written instead '*the last death*' or the '*final death*'?

The truth is that suffering in itself is powerless to sanctify man.  
Doesn't a suffering leper still remain leper?

'Reincarnations' that can be observed in the Word of God, are the fraudulent usurpation of human body par parasitic unclean spirits (possession) that Jesus cast out.

Furthermore, if each individual should reincarnate an average of 5 times for instance, for which of his 5 lives will he be judged since he has had 5 different identities along history, some evil and others good? Would two of his personalities go to hell and the three others to Heaven? Or will there be a 'machine' that will compile these 5 lives in order to establish an average and thus make an equitable judgment for the whole of this person's lives? Or should we say these 5 different people having the same identity?

If reincarnation sanctifies, then there is no justice since hitler will end up quietly eating at the same table as his victims in this utopian nirvana for the reincarnated.

If we can be purified by reincarnation, we don't need Messiah' atoning sacrifice, as foretold by the Prophets. Whoever adheres to such a belief invalidates Jesus' redemptive work at the cross.

Sin is an indelible everlasting stain that nothing can take away but the blood of Messiah. Even if you reincarnated 300,000,000,000 times, sin will still stick to your soul until you accept Jesus' atoning sacrifice at the cross for you personally - such as God wants it. Effectively, the Word stipulates that *"He has appeared once for all at the end of the ages to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself."* (Hebrews 9.26) The truth is that only divine forgiveness purifies.

Wasn't the reincarnation theory elaborated to give a meaning to our chaotic sinful existence? It is vain to hang on to *man-made* salvation theories.

Rather than looking for a meaning to life, it is best to look for He who gives Life its full meaning: Yeshua.

End of digression



## COUNCILS

---

King Solomon whose wisdom is legendary stated: *"Unless the Lord builds the house, those who build it labor in vain. Unless the Lord watches over the city, the watchman stays awake in vain."* (Psalm 127.1) Effectively, when working without God, the results are pathetic.

Are we TRULY building with the Lord?

It's been nearly 2,000 years since Christianity started building... and our groundwork is not yet completed. We've been quarrelling for centuries.

Are we TRULY watching with the Lord?

When the Spirit summons us to awaken, we most of the time prefer going back to our tradition slumber.

It is therefore fit, for he who wants to follow Jesus with an unwavering heart, to invest himself at building his life on the rock of the Word of God rather than on the sand of human wisdom.<sup>1</sup>

Isn't it revealing that the Christian Council that officially outlawed the Sabbath has taken place in Laodicea (364), exactly where Jesus reproach them to be *blind* and *miserable*?<sup>2</sup>

Indeed, the sole council in the New Alliance that was held by Jews has taken place in Jerusalem - result: **ACCEPTATION OF PAGANS** into the Faith, and that, without any obligation (to the exception of a few recommendations).<sup>3</sup> The ensuing councils were established by *pagan* Christians - result: **REJECTION OF JEWS** as well as their God-given heritage and culture.<sup>4</sup>

Jews didn't force pagans to behave like Jews but pagans (us), attempted and still do so today to compel Jews to behave like pagans: rejection of the Sabbath in favor of sunday, kneeling before idols representing Jesus, saints, etc.

---

## « CHURCH 'FATHERS' » AND REFORMERS

---

Didn't Jesus himself, Sovereign Master,<sup>5</sup> say: *"Call no man your father on earth, for you have one Father, who is in Heaven."* (Matthew 23.9) And if the Church had some « fathers », wouldn't they be the **Apostles**?<sup>6</sup> And if the Scriptures reveal that the Apostles were fallible, then even more so these *so-called* Church « fathers »!

The appellative « Church fathers » is therefore unfit. It would have been preferable to give them the title of « Church pillars », which, per se, wouldn't have made much difference since with such '*pillars*', the church structure is still dangerously shaky.

Effectively, it is not because we love God with a passion that we are exempt of error.

---

<sup>1</sup> Luke 6.46-49

<sup>2</sup> See Revelation 3.17. *"Who is blind but my servant, or deaf as my messenger whom I send? Who is blind as my dedicated one, or blind as the servant of the Lord?"* (Isaiah 42.18-19)

<sup>3</sup> See Acts 15.4-31

<sup>4</sup> The Word acknowledges that Jews can believe in Jesus and also be fond of the Law: *"Many thousands among the Jews have believed and are all zealous for the Law."* (Acts 21.20)

<sup>5</sup> Proverbs 30.4 / Luc 10.22

<sup>6</sup> *"Jacob [James] and Cephas and John, who seemed to be PILLARS,"* (Galatians 2.9) By the way, 'pope' means father.

To begin with, the term « Church 'fathers' » gives the impression that it might be a group of elders having reached a consensus about the foundations of our Christian faith. **THIS IS NOT THE CASE!** We number tens of these 'fathers' spread over SEVEN CENTURIES.

For the most part, they were individuals who never even met and whose dissertations were adopted to erect the attractive *Christian doctrine* as we know it today.

After a quick look, we can see for ourselves that these theological notions were adulterated by pagan aberrations that correspond further to the profile of the actual *Roman doctrine* than Jesus' teachings.

Beyond the obvious anti-Semitism that is the hallmark of too many of them, the colossal flaws of their biased theology of which they were promulgators, sapped their credibility. Furthermore, the nomination of these men to the title of 'Fathers' was arbitrary since there was practically no Judean among them, which is revealing of the pagan Church's unjust attitude towards the Judean Church. Find below the criteria<sup>1</sup> to be qualified as a « Church 'father' »:

1. to have belonged to the antique Church period (prior to the VIII<sup>th</sup> century);
2. to have led a holy life;
3. to have written a **FLAWLESS** doctrinal work which must constitute an excellent defense of the Christian doctrine or be its illustration;
4. to have had the Church implicit or explicit approval.

#### DOCTRINAL or BIBLICAL FLAWS?

---

We will linger only very briefly on some of their works in order to realize that these **WEREN'T** flawless. Let's specify biblical - not *doctrinal* - errors - since a doctrine is partial while the Word of God doesn't make any difference between individuals or groups of people.

1. REPLACEMENT THEOLOGY: They already had a field day at the time with « *the Church is the true spiritual Israel* » and all that stuff, abusing divine election.

Which just shows that egocentric spiritualization isn't something new and that it constitutes a fertile ground for attractive baseless analogies that laud the non-Jew to the detriment of the Jew.

Regarding the Word, some of these 'Church doctors' (like the "*doctors of the Law*" (Luke 5.17)), are far from enlightening but rather cause nausea.

Among others things, they make simplistic parallels, analogies and comparisons which amount to this: *Jacob, the younger, got the blessing to the detriment of his Esau, the elder, thus we, non-Jews, younger in the faith, inherit the God's blessing to the detriment of Jews, our elders. (!?)*

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia (French): *pères de l'église* (church 'fathers')

Here is the original text, see for yourself: « *We see them worshipping the golden heifer with Jeroboam, honoring sacred woods, and prostituting themselves to Baal; which proves, from the divine Scriptures, that they always were designated as guilty of idolatry. Our people, on the contrary, that is the second people, leaving idols<sup>1</sup> they were previously serving, converted to the same God, from whom Israel strayed, as we just showed. By that, the younger of the two peoples triumphed over the elder, by being granted the divine favor's blessing of which Israel was disowned.* » Tertulien (*Contre les Juifs* [Adversus Judaeos] / Free translation from French.)

At this level, let's at least be honest: if "*a hardening in PART has befallen Israel*" (Romans 11.25), let's have the decency to acknowledge that IT IS NOT ALL Israel that is hardened. It is not the whole Olive Tree that has been removed but only "*SOME of the branches*". (Romans 11.17)

Furthermore, if "*not all who are descended from Israel belong to Israel*" (Romans 9.6), let's also admit that not '*not all those who pretend being the church belong to the Church*'.<sup>2</sup>

Shouldn't the Church acknowledge and include the Judeans in its midst? Wasn't it the case until we, pagans, took over this institution and erected barriers against them?

The Replacement Theology is so deeply anchored in our culture that even the dictionary gets merrily involved: « GOD'S PEOPLE - in the Old Testament, the Hebrew people; in the New Testament, CHRISTIANS AS A WHOLE. »<sup>2</sup>

It should now come as no surprise that we are so intolerant to the fact that Judeans returned to their homeland TODAY since the sole presence of the State of Israel invalidates our attractive REPLACEMENT THEOLOGY.

We have effectively declared during centuries that God was finished with the Jewish people - that Israel was forever extinct. To us, Israel was only an image, a symbol, a metaphor. So, for the preservation of our theology (and chiefly our pride), she must exist no more.

Don't we this way keep our head in the sand and tirelessly carry on criticizing Israel about everything, anything and nothing so as to discredit it, undermine its very existence and reduce it to silence... all of that simply to keep our valuable narcissistic theology alive?

2. INVOCATION OF THE DEAD: To invoke dead people or to pray dead saints is the exact same thing, let's not play with words: that is *necropiety*.

Jerome of Stridon<sup>3</sup> stated that the dead can intercede for the living: « *If the apostles and the martyrs, still clothed with a body and in the obligation to look after their salvation, can pray for men, even more so can they do it after having gotten the victory and received their crown.* »

---

<sup>1</sup> Leaving idols they were previously serving!? Christianity DID NOT leave them but rather substituted them. As an example, it rebranded « Mercury » - protector-god of travelers - « Saint Christopher », who now holds the same protective 'powers'. In Christianity, most 'saints' are equivalent to gods, each holding specific superhuman powers. They are our HOLYwood superheroes.

<sup>2</sup> French mobile phone application: Dictionnaire illustré Larousse 2011. Definition of the word 'Dieu' (God), section 'Expressions' (translated from French - capitalization, underling and bold from myself)

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia (French): *Jérôme de Stridon* (Jerome), alias 'saint'-Jerome - renowned church 'father'. (347-420)

Saint or not, a dead person is a dead person. And to pray a deceased '*saint*' amounts to asking the assistance of a dead person.

Biblically speaking, a saint is a sinner forgiven by God. Hence there are thousands of them actually living on earth around us, so why not call upon them rather than calling dead ones?

The Bible is very unambiguous on this subject, we must not call upon dead persons (or pray them), even if they were 'saints'.<sup>1</sup>

At this level, the competition is still open: numerous Christian congregations invest lots of energy to have one of theirs beatified. I personally was witness of such a practice in 2017 in Canada: the candidate's cadaver lies in a sarcophagus about one meter high - since many decades (yark!!) - within the community's building, at the chapel's very entrance. The nuns visit this sarcophagus which they touch while reciting religious formulas and asking favors to the deceased.

Attempting to honor an exceptional person is praiseworthy, I agree, but couldn't we just bury the dead's cadaver rather than to can it for veneration? Or should we also adopt the practice of changing the corpse's clothing yearly so as to obtain his/her favors as it is the tradition in some Asian tribes?

Wouldn't it be preferable to invest our energy in more edifying activities rather than to kneel before a sarcophaged dead while begging it for favors and then sign a register to favor his/her beatification.

Could we just imagine for a moment what would our comments be if we were witnessing such practice in another religion?

Aren't such morbid practices tarnishing the Gospel?

Won't they justly turn off and move away someone who would otherwise be susceptible to believe in Jesus? Wouldn't he rightly be justified to wonder into what hell he is getting into when witnessing such abominations?

*« Ha! But that's different, it is **US!** **WE** are the good Christian religion, that's not the same! We are 'necro-spiritual'. » (!?)*

The end justifies the means...

Everyone ardently hopes that a miracle will occur after having formulated a request to the deceased so that he will be canonized by <sup>o</sup>Rome.<sup>2</sup> Because if it is successful, the dead will then be eligible to get the honorific title '*saint*' before his name, plus a dedicated day in the Roman calendar and even an idol erected in his name so that people may come to venerate it. (What wouldn't we do for local vainglory?) Who knows, this could even be advantageous for religious tourism. (\$)

---

<sup>1</sup> Deuteronomy 18.10-11

<sup>2</sup> This requires a lot of perseverance since there must first be an investigation where 24 persons are interrogated about their faith in the sanctity of the candidate and whose testimonies will be submitted to <sup>o</sup>Rome for validation. Then, a commission of three persons named by the local archdiocese proceeds to a critical study of the candidate's writings so that his virtue's heroicness be acknowledged. Finally, there must be a miracle whose proofs are irrefutable prior to proceed with the canonization.

It's worth noting that even ANGELS are among these so-called 'saints'. For instance, the church honors the angel Raphael<sup>1</sup> as patron of the « *travelers on earth, on the sea and in the air.* » It is the same for angel Michael,<sup>2</sup> patron of *parachutists* (!) as well as angel Gabriel,<sup>2</sup> patron of *mailmen*.

What should we do then about Paul's warning: "*Let no one disqualify you, insisting on asceticism and **WORSHIP OF ANGELS**, going on in detail about visions...*" (Col 2.18)

Those who encourage such a practice fiddle with the word « *honor* ». Here are few of its synonyms: *glorify, elevate, deify, worship, idolize, revere, venerate...*

If you aren't IMMEDIATELY granted what you prayed for while calling upon Jesus' Name, it's simply because God decided that the time isn't yet suitable for your granting. Attempting to bypass Him by entrusting your cause to a 'saint' from the Christian pantheon or one of your deceased loved ones won't help you being heard from God. To the contrary, you will be repulsive to Him.

3. IDOLATRY: CULT of saints, martyrs and relics.<sup>2</sup> Thus in the end, we, Christians, proclaim the Gospel to foreign peoples, insisting that they forsake their idols and afterward we invite them to kneel before ours, imbedded replicas of 'saints' to whom we ask favors.<sup>3</sup> Because according to us, our idols are divine while theirs are pagan. Coherent all that?!?

Christianity is now consequently tainted by pagan practices that are *Christian-plated*.

Whether an Athenian, Papuan, Christian or Corinthian idol, whatever it may be, constitutes an affront to our Creator...

*"All who fashion idols are nothing, and the things they delight in do not profit. Their witnesses neither see nor know, that they may be put to shame.*

*Who fashions a god or casts an idol that is profitable for nothing? Behold, all his companions shall be put to shame, and the craftsmen are only human. Let them all assemble, let them stand forth. They shall be terrified; they shall be put to shame together.*

*The ironsmith takes a cutting tool and works it over the coals. He fashions it with hammers and works it with his strong arm. He becomes hungry, and his strength fails; he drinks no water and is faint.*

*The carpenter stretches a line; he marks it out with a pencil. He shapes it with planes and marks it with a compass. He shapes it into the figure of a man, with the beauty of a man, to dwell in a house. He cuts down cedars, or he chooses a cypress tree or an oak and lets it grow strong among the trees of the forest. He plants a cedar and the rain nourishes it.*

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia (French): *Raphaël* (Raphael [archangel]) + *Liste des saints patrons* (List of patron saints)

<sup>2</sup> *Church fathers* (Mary and the 'saints') ([www.churchfather.org](http://www.churchfather.org)) + Wikipedia: *Jérôme de Stridon* (Jerome) + (traité Contre Helvidius / treatise Against Helvidius + Perpetual virginity of Mary)

<sup>3</sup> *"The customs of the peoples are vanity. A tree from the forest is cut down and worked with an axe by the hands of a craftsman. They decorate it with silver and gold; they fasten it with hammer and nails so that it cannot move. Their idols are like scarecrows in a cucumber field, and they cannot speak; they have to be carried, for they cannot walk. Do not be afraid of them, for they cannot do evil, **NEITHER IS IT IN THEM TO DO GOOD.**" There is none like you, Lord; you are great, and your Name is great in might. Who would not fear you, King of the nations? For this is your due; for among all the wise ones of the nations and in all their kingdoms there is none like you. They are both stupid and foolish; the instruction of idols is but wood! Beaten silver is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz. They are the work of the craftsman and of the hands of the goldsmith; their clothing is violet and purple; they are all the work of skilled men."* (Jer 10.3-9)

*Then it becomes fuel for a man. He takes a part of it and warms himself; he kindles a fire and bakes bread. Also he makes a god and worships it; he makes it an idol and falls down before it. Half of it he burns in the fire. Over the half he eats meat; he roasts it and is satisfied. Also he warms himself and says, "Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire!"*

*And the rest of it he makes into a god, his idol, and falls down to it and worships it. He prays to it and says, "Deliver me, for you are my god!"*

*They know not, nor do they discern, for he has shut their eyes, so that they cannot see, and their hearts, so that they cannot understand.*

*No one considers, nor is there knowledge or discernment to say, "Half of it I burned in the fire; I also baked bread on its coals; I roasted meat and have eaten. And shall I make the rest of it an abomination? Shall I fall down before a block of wood?"*

*(Isaiah 44.9-19)*

Doesn't the New Alliance warn: "*Little children, keep yourselves from idols.*"? (1John 5.21)

During the Apostles' time, non-Jews were invited by Judeans to forsake their idols to turn to the only true God, the God of Israel. Today, °Rome invites Judeans to turn away from the only true God to worship its Christian idols.

*« Ha! But it's different, it's US! WE are the good Christian religion, that's not the same! Our idolatry is sanctioned by God. It is holy idolatry whereas others' is ungodly pagan idolatry. That's not the same thing at all. » (!?)*

Seriously, would you make statue of your mom because she is in another country? Do you sincerely believe that she would answer you after you've talked to that mannequin? And if you start talking to her picture, would she phone you to reply?

Get real. You're not a parakeet to talk to a mirror. That's not by speaking to a piece of wood having a human form that you will impress God. He is expecting you to be more intelligent than that. You don't need any accessory to reach God. You just have to talk to him directly: "*He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? He that formed the eye, shall he not see?*" (Psalm 94.9)

4. IDOLIZATION OF MARY: Why turn a saint into a goddess? Some of these Church 'fathers' needlessly lingered on hypothesis "*which promote speculations rather than godly edifying which is in faith.*" (1Timothy 1.4)

Thus, they debated upon Mary's everlasting virginity. What does it change to our faith that *Miriam* (let's call Mary by her name, she is a Jewess, and there is not shame to that) remained virgin after she gave birth to Jesus?

The Scripture specifies that Jesus was the firstborn of a family of at least seven children, among which were four brothers (Yaakov, Yosei, Yehuda and Shimon) and of at least two sisters.<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Mark 6.3 / Galatians 1.19

A number of these Church 'fathers' adhered to the belief that these siblings were stemming from Joseph's previous marriage, thus making him a widower prior to his marriage to Mary.

Even if it was true, what does it add to our faith?

Dissertating on her virginity may be gratifying to those who like to hear themselves talking but it remains that her virginity, may it be everlasting, is powerless to bring Salvation to anyone.

Furthermore, these 'fathers' were the authors of ambiguous expressions such as « *Marie, mother of God* ». <sup>1</sup> Doesn't a mother precede her child?! Such formulations tend to stir up confusion, implying that Mary could have preceded God's very existence, or again that God's existence would be tributary of her - so that He couldn't have existed without her involvement.

All that flannel distracts us from the fundamental message of the Gospel by giving excessive importance to saints. Such speculations only serve to pave the way for the aberrations of our *Christian sentimentalist mythology* rather than founding our lives on the invaluable Word of God.

Thus, we end up with the likes of '*Marie, Queen of Heaven*'. If there is a queen in Heaven, that will be the King's bride. And we all know that Jesus' bride will be no other than the Assembly of believers. <sup>2</sup>

To conclude on Miriam, Yeshua' mother, this fascinating holy woman, "*blessed among women*" (Luke 1.42), Yeshua had to die on the cross to atone for his mother's sins as well. Had she been the sole human being on earth, Yeshua would have had to die for her as well. Because without Him, she would be lost.

Furthermore, many of these 'saints' see themselves unduly assigned the powers that only Messiah holds, namely man's Salvation.

Didn't he say: "*I am the WAY, the Truth and the Life. No one comes to the Father EXCEPT THROUGH ME.*" and "*Whatever you ask IN MY NAME, this I will do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.*" (John 14.6,13)

He didn't declare: '*Whatever you ask my mother and the saints, will be granted to you so the Father may be glorified in them.*'

By their encouragement to pray Mary and the saints, these 'fathers' obscured Messiah's exclusive Salvation ministry. <sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Church fathers (Mary and the 'saints') ([www.churchfather.org](http://www.churchfather.org)) + Wikipedia (French): Jérôme de Stridon (Jerome) + (traité Contre Helvidius / treatise Against Helvidius + Perpetual virginity of Mary) Didn't numerous idolatrous religions have such an equivalence: Cybele (Anatolian mother idol [Magna Mater: Great Mother, Mother of 'gods']), Artemis, Selene and Demeter (Greek idols), Astarte (Canaanite idol), Ceres and Diana (Roman idols), Inanna (Sumerian idol), Ishtar (Babylonian idol), Isis (Egyptian idol)...

<sup>2</sup> "*Let us rejoice and exult and give him the glory, for the marriage of the Lamb has come, and his Bride has made herself ready; it was granted her to clothe herself with fine linen, bright and pure*"— *for the fine linen is the righteous deeds of the saints.*" (Revelation 19.7-8)  
See also Revelation 21.2,9+, 22.17

<sup>3</sup> "*And there is salvation in no one else, for there is no other Name under heaven given among men by which we must be saved.*" (Acts 4.12)  
"*Since then we have a great high priest who has passed through the Heavens, Jesus, the Son of God, let us hold fast our confession. For we do not have a high priest who is unable to sympathize with our weaknesses, but one who in every respect has been tempted as we are, yet without sin. Let us then with confidence draw near to the throne of grace, that we may receive mercy and find grace to help in time of need.*" (Hebrews 4.14-16)

Jesus could reply to them: *"Why do you call me 'Lord, Lord,' and not do what I tell you?"* (Luke 6.46)

By doing so, these 'fathers' transposed pagan practices to 'saints' whom they divinized, which, at the end, amounts to *Christian paganism*.

It is now obvious that many initiatives of these Church 'fathers' constitute a fertile ground for such questionable practices as the veneration of Mary and the recitation of the rosary.

Didn't Jesus say: *"When you pray, do not use vain repetitions as the Gentiles [we, non-Jews] do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking [when they keep on repeating their rosary like parrots]."* (Matthew 6.7)

Wouldn't it have been better for these 'fathers' to get a job for themselves and do some physical work rather than spending their days speculating? Wasn't Amos a shepherd? (Amos 7.14) Jesus a carpenter (Mark 6.3); Peter a fisherman (Mt 4.18); and Paul a tent maker? (Acts 18.3) Didn't the latter exhort us to work rather than getting busy with futilities? <sup>1</sup>

It is not intended here to marginalize those who seek to please God by naively engaging in these vain religious rituals. The blame goes mostly to their leaders who encourage these adulterous practices - since *"by smooth talk and flattery they deceive the hearts of the naive."* (1Romans 16.18)

Poor Miriam, she has been turned her into anything but who she really is, a Jewess. She has been erected as an idol and been 'given' dominion over anything the imagination can come up with.<sup>2</sup>

- NATURE: *Our Lady* of Billows, of Sea, of Winds, of Snow, etc.
- VEGETATION: *Our Lady* of Woods, of Prairies, of Flowers, etc.
- PEOPLE: *Our Lady* of Angels, Cyclists, of Shipwrecked, etc.
- TOWN PLANNING: *Our Lady* of the Rampart, of the Street, of the Fountain, etc.
- GEOGRAPHY: *Our Lady* of Canada, of Paris, of the Nile, etc.
- FEELINGS: *Our Lady* of Seven Sorrows, of Joy, etc.

This same Jewess who rejoiced of the Salvation of her People: *"He has helped his servant Israel, in remembrance of his Mercy; as he spoke to our fathers, to Abraham, and to his seed for ever."* (Luke 1.54-55), now sees her People being constantly persecuted by Christianity - relentlessly - since centuries.

5. 'CONSECRATED' CELIBACY. It is said that « *The superiority of marriage over celibacy is not true anymore after the coming of Christ as it was at the time of the Patriarchs and of the Old Alliance.* » <sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> *"If anyone is not willing to work, let him not eat. For we hear that some among you walk in idleness, not busy at work, but busybodies. Now such persons we command and encourage in the Lord Jesus Christ to do their work quietly and to earn their own living."* (2Th 3.10-12)

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *Notre Dame* (Disambiguation page [French for 'Our Lady']) All titles in this listing are truly attributed to Marie (Well, at least in French): *Our Lady of the Rampart, Our Lady of the Street, Our Lady of the Fountain, etc.*

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia (French): *Jérôme de Stridon* (Jerome)



Very attractive assertion but the Scripture states that even the Apostle Peter was accompanied by his wife while preaching the Gospel.<sup>1</sup>

6. PURGATORY.<sup>2</sup> Here is another innovation that too many of those famous 'fathers' initiated. And we should consider these individuals as our spiritual guides?! - and their teaching as the foundation of our faith?!
7. SUBSTITUTION OF THE DAY OF WORSHIP. Arguments mentioned by these *Patriarchs of the Replacement Theology* to invalidate the Sabbath are sometime of extreme silliness.

Tertullian, among others, insinuates that *because Israelites turned in circle around Jericho during seven days, this proves that the Sabbath is no more valid.*<sup>3</sup>

Wow! What wisdom. What a genius!! Tertullian seemed to quickly forget that "*The People of Israel shall keep the Sabbath, observing the Sabbath **THROUGHOUT THEIR GENERATIONS, AS A COVENANT FOREVER. IT IS A SIGN FOREVER.***" (Exodus 31.16-17)

If our own reasoning determines our blessing then it isn't God's blessing anymore since it is a self-blessing. By his reasoning, Cain was convinced that his sacrifice would please God but to his surprise, it didn't ... for the simple reason that God doesn't reason as we do and above all, that it is God that decides who is blessed, not us.

---

## « Church 'fathers' »... or Patriarchs of Christian anti-Semitism?

---

### ANTI-SEMITIC 'SAINTS'?

*"Many are saying of my soul: There is no Salvation for him in God."* (Psalm 3.2) When hearing some of our *Christian sages'* discourse, we could interpret that verse this way: « *Many Christians are saying of my soul: There is no Salvation in God for the Jew.* »

'Saint' John Chrysostom

Without judging these Church 'fathers' on mere intent, we can see that they weren't any more 'saint' than our brothers and sisters who today progress through the adversity of this chaotic world.

It is then unjustified and dangerous to use their detrimental works to interpret the Holy Word of God. Let's take as an example **John Chrysostom** (alias « Golden-Mouth », 'saint' John Chrysostom - 334-407), our reputed Church 'father'.

Upset because some of his disciples were still observing the biblical Feasts as specified within the Bible (Sukkot, Yom Kippur, Trumpets, etc.) and that, oh horror, they even went as far as to befriend Jews, mister the Roman priest Chrysostom did his little jealousy fits, threatening and resorting to anything he could find to dissuade them from continuing to do so.

---

<sup>1</sup> "*Do we not have the right to take along a believing wife, as do the other Apostles and the brothers of the Lord and Cephas* [Peter]?" (1Cor 9.5)

<sup>2</sup> Purgatory (Wikipedia (French): *Jérôme de Stridon* (Jerome))

<sup>3</sup> Tertullian [±155 - 220+]: *Against the Jews* (Adversus Judaeos)

In front of such behavior even the Apostles could not have remained in 'his' church.<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia provides a pretty revealing account of Chrysostom's work entitled *Adversus Judaeos*:

*« One of his homilies' objectives is to prevent Christians from partaking to Jewish practices and thus avoid the noticeable erosion in the number of Chrysostom's followers...*

*The friendly relationship between Jews and Christians leads Chrysostom to launch his violent attacks against the Jews...*

*Elsewhere Chrysostom writes: 'I call upon heaven and earth as witnesses against you if you go to the feasts where the Shofar resonates, or if you partake to fasts, or observe the Shabbat, or if you observe a Jewish ritual...'*

*Chrysostom claims all along his writings that Judaism has been vanquished and replaced by Christianity...*

*He attempts to convince his followers that it is a duty for all Christians to hate Jews and declares that it is sin to treat them with respect...*

*During the Second World War, the nazis used his work to justify their social marginalization in the eyes of German and Austrian Christians. Chrysostom's works have frequently been quoted and reprinted as evidence to justify their crimes. »<sup>2</sup>*

« Golden-Mouth »? No doubt that Chrysostom was an excellent orator but as for the content of his speeches, we could conclude that his mouth was only *gold-plated*. Under this appealing golden coating, lies a bitter and malevolent anti-Semite.

#### Birth of Adulterated Biblical Feasts

Had the Church accepted the Judean disciples among its followers rather than being hostile to them, it would undoubtedly have integrated the genuine biblical Feasts into its liturgical calendar, and the non-Jewish disciples would not have had to go elsewhere to observe them.

So, to palliate to the periodical exodus of its followers toward the synagogue, thus fearing to lose some of its flock, the Church was compelled to fabricate counterfeited biblical feasts in order to keep its audience.

Thus, the young Christianity sank deeper into the quagmire, driven by the same motivations than Jeroboam's who was compelled to erect a fake religious system to keep his community with him.<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> "I have written something to the church, but Diotrefes, who likes to put himself first, does not acknowledge our authority. So if I come, I will bring up what he is doing, talking wicked nonsense against us. And not content with that, he refuses to welcome the brothers, and also stops those who want to and puts them out of the church." (3John 1.9-10) Let's not forget that John, the author of this letter, is a Jew - Jesus' beloved disciple - complains of not being welcome in the church of this Diotrefes - a 'Christian' leader.

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia (FRENCH): *Adversus Judaeos* (Chrysostome) / translated from French.

<sup>3</sup> "Jeroboam said in his heart, "Now the kingdom will turn back to the house of David..." he appointed priests from among all the people... Jeroboam appointed a feast on the fifteenth day of the eighth month... month that he had devised from his own heart." (1Rois 12.26-32)

Augustine of Hippo

Let's now tackle **Augustine of Hippo** (alias 'saint' Augustine - 354-430), one of our notorious Church 'fathers'. He describes Jews as « *deicide people* », « *enemies* », « *murderers of Christ* »...

Wikipedia stipulates that « *the violent accusations of Augustine recited each 'Good' Friday during the 'Litany of Reproaches' ('Improperia'), were historically one of the most forceful vector of anti-Judaism and anti-Semitism.* »<sup>1</sup>

Moreover, of Hippo even unduly attributes biblical passages against Israel whereas these were referring to King David's enemies.<sup>2</sup> And even if this prophetic passage prefigures Jesus, it refers to the Roman pagans who gave a drink mingled with gall, followed by vinegar, and not the Jews.<sup>3</sup>

Of Hippo does not either hesitate to self-proclaimed himself *spiritual Israel*.

If however there is *spiritual* Israel over the *physical* one, then every family also has its 'spiritual' version since Israel is first and foremost a FAMILY.<sup>4</sup> (The Smith family and its *spiritual* equivalent... makes sense to you?)

And the "**LAND OF ISRAEL**"<sup>5</sup> is not an intangible *spiritual* concept but a *physical*, biblical and historical REALITY: it is referred to well over thirty times in the Bible among which twice in the New Alliance (New Testament).<sup>6</sup> Besides, the Apostle Peter himself calls it "**THE COUNTRY OF THE JEWS**".<sup>7</sup>

And those who insist on rejecting the legitimate PHYSICAL contemporary reality of the Land of Israel should then consider having every country holding its own spiritual version. (*Spiritual* Guatemala... Does it make sense to you?)

With these theologeniuses, it sounds as if everything has its spiritual equivalent: chocolate, cactuses, kangaroos, furniture... Their lopsided spiritualization appears to be nothing less than a symptom of a bipolar anti-Semitic theology.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia (French): *Augustin d'Hippone*. In my opinion, of Hippo would rightly deserve the title « *'father' of Replacement theology* ».

<sup>2</sup> Genesis 42.5, 1Chronicles 2.1+, Luke 1.16, Acts 10.36, Revelation 21.12, etc.

<sup>3</sup> Wikisource (French): *Contre les Juifs* - Augustin d'Hippone [*Against the Jews* - Augustine of Hippone].

*They gave me poison for food, and for my thirst they gave me sour wine to drink. Let their own table before them become a snare; and when they are at peace, let it become a trap. Let their eyes be darkened, so that they cannot see, and make their loins tremble continually. Pour out your indignation upon them, and let your burning anger overtake them.*" (Psalm 69.21-24)

<sup>4</sup> *"Then the [Roman] soldiers of the governor... offered him wine to drink, mixed with gall, but when he tasted it, he would not drink it." (Matthew 27.27,34) "The [Roman] soldiers also mocked him, coming up and offering him sour wine." (Luke 23.36) "A jar full of sour wine stood there, so they [Roman soldiers] put a sponge full of the sour wine on a hyssop branch and held it to his mouth." (John 19.29)*

<sup>5</sup> *"Thus the sons of Israel came to buy among the others who came, for the famine was in the land of Canaan." (Genesis 42.5, see also 1Chronicles 2.1+) "And he [John the Baptist] will turn many of the Children of Israel to the Lord their God" (Luke 1.16) "The Word which he sent unto the Children of Israel, preaching good tidings of peace by Jesus Christ." (Acts 10.36, see also Revelation 21.12)*

<sup>6</sup> 1Samuel 13.19

<sup>7</sup> *"Rise, take the Child and his mother and go to the LAND OF ISRAEL, for those who sought the Child's life are dead." And he rose and took the Child and his mother and went to the LAND OF ISRAEL." (Matthew 2.20, 21)*

<sup>8</sup> *"And we are witnesses of all that he did both in the COUNTRY OF THE JEWS and in Jerusalem." (Acts 10.39)*

So, according to the HOLY BIBLE - THE EVERLASTING, UNCHANGING AND ALMIGHTY WORD OF GOD; that Land is the LAND OF ISRAEL, the COUNTRY OF THE JEWS - not 'Palestine'. That is in the NEW ALLIANCE and does not require an 'interpretation'. There is nothing to add. Unless you want to challenge your Creator.

## REALITY vs. FICTION

---

« The Jews are our enemies?! »

Isn't it another fiction of ours in which we revel?

And even if the Jews were really our enemies, didn't Jesus order us: *"Love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you and pray for those who abuse and persecute you."* (Matthew 5.44)

So when was the last time we formulated a prayer for Judeans? Have we blessed them recently? Did we do good to them as Jesus has ordered us to?

By the way, what Jew did Jesus wrong - can we even name a single one? Jews are in NO WAY our enemies! It's rather US who behave that way!

We are blind and ingrate: God constantly makes us happier through them (medical, scientific and technological innovations [*Whatsapp, Facebook, Google, etc.*] - on top of their precious and undeniable contributions in the fields of art, music, agriculture, anthropology, literature... not to mention the *shopping cart* which we use daily at the grocery store and supermarkets... also invented by a Jew).<sup>1</sup>

But we persist in hating them all the more because we are consumed by jealousy and perceive them as competitors on the religious market.

And even if Jews are mistaken about the Messiah, aren't we all entitled to err? Are we all perfect? Who among us is in a position to judge his neighbour? <sup>2</sup>

Who has established us as our Jewish *brother's keeper*? <sup>3</sup>

Doesn't the Word attest that we ourselves were enemies of God PRIOR to our repentance? <sup>4</sup> Doesn't it also state that God loved us even as we were still his enemies <sup>5</sup> - and that He loved us first? <sup>6</sup>

What are we waiting for to love the Jews first?

## WIN | LOSE?

---

There is concept called « win|win » which means that « I win|YOU win ». (We BOTH win.) But some would prefer be losing than winning with a Jew.

These people are motivated by a « win|lose » mentality. They want the victory at the expense of their neighbour. On *their* podium, there is only room for their big fat ego, just like hitler who stated that « *to reach our goal, all means are justified, even if we have to team up with the devil.* » <sup>7</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia : *Sylvan Goldman*

<sup>2</sup> *"There is only one Lawgiver and Judge, He who is able to save and to destroy. But who are you to judge your neighbor?"* (Jacob [James] 4.12)

<sup>3</sup> *"Then the Lord said to Cain, 'Where is Abel your brother?' He said, 'I DO NOT KNOW; am I my brother's keeper?' And the Lord said, 'What have you done? The voice of your brother's blood is crying to me from the ground.'" (Genesis 4.9)* Similar to Cain, we shed our Jewish brother's blood because we are driven by the same jealousy. And like Cain, we feign ignorance.

<sup>4</sup> *"And you, being in time past alienated and enemies in your mind in your evil works, he has reconciled you."* (Colossians 1.21)

<sup>5</sup> *"For if WHILE WE WERE ENEMIES we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, now that we are reconciled, shall we be saved by his Life."* (Romans 5.9-10)

<sup>6</sup> *"We love because HE FIRST LOVED US."* (1John 4.19)

<sup>7</sup> French: *Pratique de Histoire et Dévoilements Négationnistes* (<http://www.phdn.org>)

[<http://www.phdn.org/histgen/hitler/declarations.html>: Référence 3: Hitler, *Sämtliche Aufzeichnungen 1905-1924*, op. cit., doc. 91, cité par Peter Longerich, *The Unwritten Order. Hitler's Role in the Final Solution*, Tempus, 2001, p. 21.] Personally, my research helped me discover that hitler suffered from « *oralanusis* », a rare congenital malformation where the anus was located 3 cm under the nose.

Israel's enemies would rather go to hell than to share heaven with a single Jew. For them, one Jew is too many. But a surprise awaits those who bask in such a mentality: **MESSIAH IS A JEW.**

Jesus was no *Christian*. He didn't come down here to start a new religion but to fulfill what the Hebrew Prophets foretold about Him regarding His first coming - namely that he had to atone for the sins of His People and those of the whole world.<sup>1</sup>

And at his second coming, He won't come as a *Christian* but as a Jew: "*The Lion of the Tribe of Judah.*" (Revelation 5.5) And **ALL THE TRIBES OF THE EARTH** will mourn upon his return... not only the tribes of Israel.<sup>2</sup>

Paul didn't spread Christianity among the nations but the Gospel.

Here is below a short statement that could summarize the discourse of too many of these Church 'fathers' and reformers about the Judean... because our 'great' *Christian reformers* were no slouch either when it came to despise Jews:

« We, Christians, are the *good* team. The Jews, them, are the *bad* team! Us, we are beautiful, good, intelligent, approved and loved by God. But them, they are ugly and bad. Them, they are dim-witted, rejected and hated by God. Them, they are bad because they are not 'us'. Us, we are smart because we aren't 'them'. Us, we are the *new* team. Them, they are the old outdated team. Them, they prophesized. Us, we are the accomplishment of God's promises. Us, we know what we do. Them, they don't even know nothing. »

Sorry guys but if Jews don't know what they are doing, they are at least eligible for forgiveness from God since they sin by ignorance ("*Father, forgive them, for THEY DO NOT KNOW WHAT THEY DO!*" [Luke 23.34]) - unlike us who pretend that we see, and know what we are doing. ("*But now that you say, 'We see,' your guilt remains.*" - Jésus [John 9.41])

It is effectively useful to blame Jews since it exonerates us.

The Gospels however show clearly that we, non-Jews, were just as instrumental in causing the redemptive suffering death of Messiah, and that, confirmed by Jesus himself: "*He will be delivered over to the GENTILES and will be mocked and shamefully treated and spit upon. And after flogging him, they will kill him.*" (Luke 18.32-33)

Some of these 'fathers' and reformers were either ingenious incompetents, or malicious - or both. Isn't it a typical *religious* behavior to look down on others, perched on the height of their pride?<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> See Isaiah 53 / Psalm 22 / Psalm 40.[7]8 / Matthew 1.21 / Hebrew 10.7 / 1John 2.2

<sup>2</sup> Read Matthew 24.30

<sup>3</sup> Parable of the Pharisee and the tax collector (Luke 18.9-14)

## REALITY CHECK

---

We, who claim that these 'fathers' were ideal models of love, let's consult the following Scripture verse:

*"If anyone says, 'I love God,' and hates his brother, he is a liar; for he who does not love his brother whom he has seen, cannot love God whom he has not seen." (1John 4.20)*

And the Jew is our brother. Whoever professes the contrary is inhuman.

We who contend that our Church 'fathers' and reformers were erudite scholars, experts, geniuses of the Word, men of exemplary faith, role models of generosity... let's meditate the passage below:

*"And if I have prophetic powers, and understand **ALL MYSTERIES AND ALL KNOWLEDGE**, and if I have **ALL FAITH SO AS TO REMOVE MOUNTAINS**, but have not love, I am nothing. If I bestow **ALL MY GOODS TO FEED THE POOR**, and if I deliver up my body to be burned, but have not love, I gain nothing." (1Corinthians 13.2-3)*

And we must love and welcome our Jewish brother just like any of our other brothers. Whoever professes the contrary is not human.

We who allege that those 'fathers' provided abundant forgiveness around them, let's ponder if they spread it out in a biased way (exclusively to non-Jews) and denying clemency to Jews simply because they hold a different opinion regarding Messiah. Let's read the following quote from the New Alliance:

*"And do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were sealed for the day of redemption. Let all bitterness and wrath and anger and clamour and slander be put away from you, along with all malice. Be kind to one another, tender-hearted, **FORGIVING ONE ANOTHER, AS GOD IN CHRIST FORGAVE YOU**." (Ephesians 4.30+)*

And we must forgive our Jewish brother just as God has forgiven us. Whoever professes the contrary is human only in appearance.

We respect Hindus who don't believe in Jesus. Why can't we just respect Jews who don't?

Can we blame them for not adhering to *our* gospel which is bastardized by pagan practices that discredit our testimony? We effectively have the right Messiah but everything else is wrong.

In the same vein, Buddhists don't massacre those who do not adhere to their beliefs. Why do we pretend having the right to massacre those who think differently than us?

As so rightly said Anatole France: « *What makes men so cruel is that they are convinced that they are holding the truth.* »

## CANONIZATION OF ANTI-SEMITISM

---

The officialisation by <sup>o</sup>Rome of the « Day of the Sun » (sunday) as time of collective worship has lead to an orgy of defamation towards Jews by these *Roman church 'fathers'*.

Even if sunday worship was at first initiated out of naive reasoning by pagan disciples looking for an alternative to the synagogue, the official adoption by <sup>o</sup>Rome's clerical authorities was a deliberate act of anti-Semitism.

The subsequent anti-Semitic tragedies that followed could have been avoided if these 'fathers' had been denounced and their discourse rectified. But to the contrary, they received the Church's official endorsement by their canonization, thus marking their works with the 'SEAL OF GOD' despite the fact that these were stained with contempt, prejudice and clichés toward the Judean, our neighbour.

The canonization of these individuals hence consolidated the discriminatory theological foundation of our *oral law*.

Can we expect better from an organization that canonizes anti-Semites and labels them 'saints'? Doesn't the church canonize solely those who are instrumental in reaching its partisan goals?

Isn't it ironic coming from a 'church' that invested herself to sadistically torture and burn alive at the stake those who opposed its tyranny? One cannot help wondering if the next step will be '*st. hitler, patron saint of the purity of the race*' ?!

Exaggeration? Well, answer the following **QUIZ** by distinguishing (without cheating) which quote related to Jews belonged to the Church 'fathers', reformers, Roman 'saints' or hitler... Good luck!!

## QUIZ

---

- ☐ « *Their rotten and unbending stiffneckedness deserves that they be oppressed unendingly and without measure, and that they die in their misery without the pity of anyone.* » <sup>1</sup>
- ☐ « *There is no possibility of accommodation here: the Jew and his accomplices remain forever enemies in the heart of our people.* » <sup>2</sup>
- ☐ « *They became dogs... their condition is not better than that of pigs...* » <sup>3</sup>
- ☐ « *Truly, I doubt whether a Jew can really be human.* » <sup>4</sup>
- ☐ « *We are guilty of not killing them... Their synagogues should be set on fire... Their homes should likewise be broken down and destroyed... They ought to be put under one roof or in a stable, like gypsies, in order that they may realize that they are not masters in our land, as they boast, but miserable captives... Passport and traveling privileges should be absolutely forbidden to the Jews... You ought not, you cannot protect them...* » <sup>5</sup>
- ☐ « *He [God] rejected you [Jews].* » <sup>6</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Jean Calvin - Wikipedia (French): [Excerpt from '*Ad Quaelstiones et Objecta Juaei Cuiusdam Responsio*' par Jean Calvin.] It is also mentioned that « *Some [historians] have pointed out that Calvin was the LEAST ANTI-SEMITE of all the reformers at the time, compared in particular with Luther.* » This is saying a lot! This is this same Calvin who, from the height of his anti-Semitic wisdom, teaches us with confidence that the Sabbath has been replaced by Sunday. (Yeah right!!)

<sup>2</sup> Hitler, *Sämtliche Aufzeichnungen 1905-1924*, op. cit., no. 462, cité par Peter Longerich, op. cit., p. 22

<sup>3</sup> John Chrysostom. [Homily 1 out of 8] '*Against the Jews*'. ([http://www.tertullian.org/fathers/chrysostom\\_adversus\\_judaeos\\_01\\_homily1.htm](http://www.tertullian.org/fathers/chrysostom_adversus_judaeos_01_homily1.htm))

<sup>4</sup> Peter the Venerable, from '*The Roots of Christian Anti-Semitism*' by Malcolm Hay.

<sup>5</sup> Martin Luther. Translated by Martin H. Bertram, '*On The Jews and Their Lies*, (1543), *Luther's Works, Volume 47*'; Philadelphia: Fortress Press, 1971. [Judging by its content, it could also be titled '*A methodical scheme to get rid of Jews and how to oppress them while doing so.*']

<sup>6</sup> 'saint' Augustine (of Hippone): '*Against the Jews*' (What worth is a 'saint' who keeps on kicking his neighbor lying on the ground, on the stateless Jew?)



When confronted to these aberrations, our first reflex is to contest that such hateful statements were formulated by our venerated Christian role models, but we must do our homework and investigate the truth.

Once this reality sinks in, we then tend to justify their erring by declaring that they were *mere humans*. Why don't we apply this same justification to our Hebrew brothers by saying that those among them who contributed to the crucifixion of Jesus were *also mere humans*?

And to those who say that Christians who did perpetrate the Holocaust weren't '*real Christians*' (since a *real* Christian wouldn't dare do such a thing, right?); why don't we apply this same reasoning by saying that those who had him crucified *weren't 'real Jews'* since a real Jew wouldn't do such a thing?

Effectively, most Jewish people valued Jesus - Scriptures declare it.

## DENIAL

---

It is amazing to see with what facility we, Christians, decline to give credence to historical facts that incriminate us, refusing to bear the blame as a community and justifying those among us who were authors of such reprehensible acts or discourses.

Should it come as a surprise that the hitlerian propaganda machine did recuperate the works of our 'saints' to justify their appalling massacres?

Such a rise in the bidding against Jews by our Christian compatriots clearly illustrates how much we err when we think that the more we despise our Jewish brothers, the better Christians we are.

Is there a single place in the Bible where someone despising Jews has risen in God's esteem?

Again, isn't it about time we remove the log from our eye?

Let's not however be unjust: not all Church 'fathers' and reformers were unmerciful anti-Semites. Nevertheless, without generalizing, it is obvious that the blind zeal of many among them led them to destroy with one hand what they had built with the other.

*"Does a spring pour forth from the same opening both fresh and salt water?" (Jacob [James] 3.11) "For I bear them witness that they have a zeal for God but not according to knowledge. For, being ignorant of the righteousness of God and seeking to establish their own, they did not submit to God's righteousness."* (Romans 10.2-3)

And to those who think that it is because the Jew is more sinner than others that he suffered so much during the centuries, they better change their biased interpretation. Jesus would undoubtedly tell them: *"Unless you repent, you will all likewise perish."* (Luke 13.5) <sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> *"There were some present at that very time who told him about the Galileans whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. And he answered them 'Do you think that these Galileans were worse sinners than all the other Galileans because they suffered in this way? No, I tell you; but unless you repent, you will all likewise perish. Or those eighteen on whom the tower in Siloam fell and killed them: do you think that they were worse offenders than all the others who lived in Jerusalem? No, I tell you; but unless you repent, you will all likewise perish.'"* (Luke 13.3-5)



In fact, it is our twisted reasoning that was THE cause of their suffering since WE made them suffer for the simple reason that WE were convinced that they were worst sinners than us.

And that is WE who have marginalized them (and still do), not God.  
Let's not put *our* behavior on God's Name.

#### REJECTED?

---

If God has been severe toward Israel for having turned her back to his Law, how much more will He be towards us, Christian nations, who now are turning our back to his Gospel.

Those who naively conclude that it is because God rejected them that Judeans are the incessant victims of discrimination, should realize that **JEWES HAVE ALWAYS BEEN VICTIMS OF DISCRIMINATION** from us, nations, **EVEN WHEN THEY WERE FAITHFUL TO GOD**.<sup>1</sup>

Based on their accusers' simplistic reasoning, maybe we should also wonder if it is because God rejected the Tutsis,<sup>2</sup> Armenians,<sup>3</sup> Cambodians,<sup>4</sup> Syrians,<sup>5</sup> ... that those were victims of genocide that WE inflicted upon them.

And regarding the 30,000,000 Kurds who have been stateless for over 2,000 years and are still scattered in over 20 countries today, do we ever hear anyone resorting to such a minimalist logic as « *it is because God rejected them* » ?

The enemy of the Tutsis, the Judeans, the Armenians, the Syrians, the Kurds... of you and me, of all mankind and of every one of us, it is not God but the devil.

This awful habit of ours to blame the victims is an aberration and constitutes an addition to the **INJUSTICE** that they suffer **FROM US** - we, their oppressive environment.

And wasn't Germany allowed to rebuild after its erring of 1939-45? Why are we trying by all means to prevent Israel to rebuild?

The alleged injustices of which we blame our Jewish victims are less awful than those WE perpetrate against them. If we dare being honest, we will realize that **we actually accuse Judeans of our own sins**.

In fact, anti-Semitism is in our genes, as it is in our DNA to rebel against God.  
But it can change if we repent.

#### NON-JEWISH ROLE MODELS IN THE GOSPELS

---

Let's now observe in the **NEW ALLIANCE** two non-Jews <sup>6</sup> that have found favor in the eyes of God, so we can compare their attitude with ours and thus take them as role models.

---

<sup>1</sup> What about the attacks by Sancherib (2Kings chapters 18+19 and Isaiah 36+37) and by Moabites (2Chronicles 20.1-32), to name only these two aggressions while **ISRAEL WAS BEING FAITHFUL TO GOD**? Psalm 44.17-18.

<sup>2</sup> Genocide of Tutsis - 1994 - over one million victims.

<sup>3</sup> Genocide of Armenians - 1915-16 - over one million victims.

<sup>4</sup> Genocide of Cambodians - 1976-79 - over one million and a half victims (over 20% of the population).

<sup>5</sup> Genocide of Syrians - 2011-2018 - about half-a-million victims.

<sup>6</sup> Could they be the same person? Would Cornelius be the Centurion whose servant was miraculously healed by Jesus in the Gospel of Luke? A question worth investigating.

- **THE CENTURION** (Luke 7.2-10): He **LOVED** the nation of Israel, **BUILT** one of their synagogues and had a close **RELATIONSHIP** with Jewish leaders. Does the same apply to us? Do we love Israel? Are we concretely contributing to the edification of its society? Are we maintaining a healthy relationship with its leadership?
- **CORNELIUS** (Acts 10.1+): He was pious man, feared God and gave **SUBSTANTIAL ALMS TO THE JEWISH PEOPLE**. As for us, when was the last time we made a financial contribution in favor of the Jewish people? <sup>1</sup> To do so, one only has to search 'Yeshua' on the Internet (Jesus' Name in Hebrew). There is no lack of noble causes.

---

#### DIOTRIPHESIANS?!

---

Would we belong to the Diotrephesian Church? The Word shows **ONLY ONE GENTILE CHRISTIAN LEADER** that was hostile to Jews: Diotrephes. He behaved that way because he wanted to hold the FIRST PLACE in *HIS church*.<sup>2</sup>

The *first* place only belongs to the Anointed One.<sup>3</sup>

Whoever thinks to please God while belittling Israel, His People, is misled.

The world's turned upside down! Now that is we, 'gentle gentiles', who should be told about our discriminatory attitude: *"What God has made clean, do not call common... God has shown me that I should not call any person common or unclean."* (Acts 10.15,28)

---

#### ANTI-SEMITIC 'WISDOM'?

---

As we can see, the majority of our Christian sages initiated, officialised and perpetuated concepts of their own that, not considering their good intentions, oppose the Word of God.

But let's first listen to what God has to say about OUR 'WISE' **HUMAN REASONING**: *"My thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, declares the Lord. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways and my thoughts than your thoughts."* (Isaiah 55.8-9) *"For the wisdom of this world is folly with God. For it is written, 'He catches the wise in their craftiness,' and again, 'The Lord knows the thoughts of the wise, that they are futile.'"* (1Corinthians 3.19-20) *"Never be wise in your own sight."* (Romans 12.16)

Here is one of our sages' invention such as summarized below by our 'great' reformer John Calvin:

« (God) hath particularly appointed one day in seven, for a Sabbath, to be kept holy unto him: which, from the beginning of the world to the resurrection of Christ, was the last day of the week; and, from the resurrection of Christ, was

---

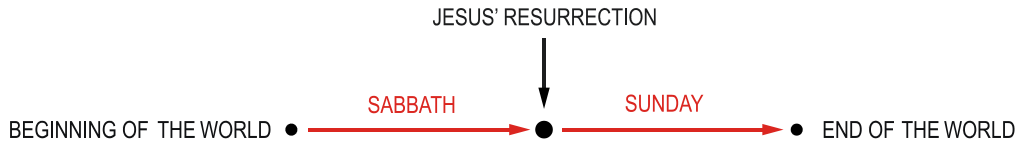
<sup>1</sup> *"For Macedonia and Achaia have been pleased to make some contribution for the poor among the saints at Jerusalem. For they were pleased to do it, and indeed they owe it to them. For if the Gentiles have come to share in their spiritual blessings, they ought also to be of service to them in material blessings. When therefore I have completed this and have delivered to them what has been collected, I will leave for Spain by way of you."* (Romans 15.26-28) *"On the first day of every week, each of you is to put something aside and store it up, as he may prosper, so that there will be no collecting when I come. And when I arrive, I will send those whom you accredit by letter to carry your gift to Jerusalem."* (1Corinthians 16.2-3) See also 2Corinthians 8.2-4, 9.13

<sup>2</sup> *"Diotrephes, who likes to put himself first, does not acknowledge our authority. So if I come, I will bring up what he is doing, talking wicked nonsense against us. And not content with that, he refuses to welcome the brothers, and also stops those who want to and puts them out of the church."* (3John 1.9-10)

<sup>3</sup> Read Colossians 1.15-20

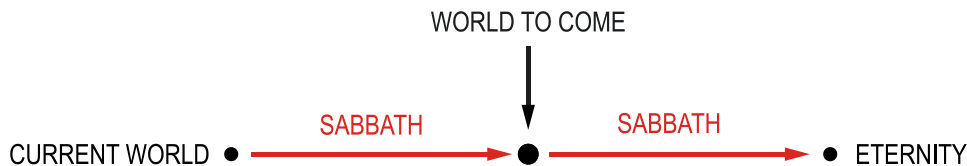
changed into the first day of the week, which, in Scripture, is called the Lord's day,<sup>1</sup> and is to be continued to the end of the world, as the Christian Sabbath. »<sup>2</sup>

#### THE DAY OF REST ACCORDING TO OUR CHRISTIAN ORAL LAW:



A VERY CHARMING CONCEPT BUT CONTRARY TO THE WORD OF GOD.

LET'S NOW OBSERVE WHAT THE BIBLE DECLARES ABOUT THE DAY OF REST:



*"On the seventh day God finished his work that he had done, and he rested on the seventh day from all his work that he had done. So God blessed the seventh day and made it holy, because on it God rested from all his work that he had done in creation."*

Genesis 2.2-3

*"For as the new Heavens and the new Earth that I make shall remain before me, says the Lord, so shall your offspring and your name remain. From new moon to new moon, and from Sabbath to Sabbath, all flesh shall come to worship before me, declares the Lord."*

Isaiah 66.22-23

<sup>1</sup> It's worth repeating: some, akin to Calvin, assert that this « Day of the Sun » is the « Lord's day » about which the Apostle John talks in Revelation 1.10. This is a gratuitous statement since there is nothing in this expression that particularly designate sunday. If Jesus is the "Lord of Sabbath" (Mt 12.8), wouldn't it be more logical to conclude that the Lord's Day is the Sabbath? There is effectively no passage in the Bible suggesting that sunday is the Lord's day. Passages mentioning "Day of the Lord" refer solely to the Day of Judgment. (2 Th 2.1-2) Otherwise, when Peter states that "the Day of the Lord will come as a thief" (2Pe 3.10), would that mean that sunday could unexpectedly come upon us on a tuesday?! Make sense?! Others pretend that this expression means Caesar's Day where, annually, everyone had to confess under death penalty that Caesar was the only 'Lord'. But never mind all these theories, none invalidates the Sabbath.

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: Sabbatarianism (excerpt: 'The Westminster Confession of Faith (1646), in the Calvinist theological tradition. Chapter 21, *Of Religious Worship, and the Sabbath Day*, sections 7-8') This statement from that same Calvin who said that Jews should be « *oppressed unendingly and without measure, and that they die in their misery without the pity of anyone.* » (Jean Calvin - Wikipedia (French): [Excerpt from 'Ad Quaestiones et Objecta Juæi Cuiusdam Responsio' par Jean Calvin.] Such statements don't come from the Holy Spirit. Why should the theological ramblings of such anti-Semite be reconsidered?

Regarding predestination, subject so dear to Calvin, we are predestined to the LIBERTY of obedience. That is the voluntary subjection of our behavior to the will of God, humbly acknowledging the superiority of his wisdom over ours. And God did not predestine us solely to be, but also to perform: "*God has created us for a life rich in good deeds that He has prepared beforehand so that we accomplish them.*" (Ephesians 2.10) \* But if we abuse this liberty, predestination or not, the consequences are catastrophic: "THE SONS OF THE KINGDOM WILL BE THROWN INTO THE OUTER DARKNESS." - Jesus (Matthew 8.-12) As for the possibility of someone to fall from grace and losing his/her Salvation, read Hebrews 10.26-31 and 2Peter 2.22. Nobody is hostage of grace or predestination. Out of our own free will, we must always give precedence to God's will in order to fulfill our calling - and persevere until the end. (Matthew 24.13) Only then will we hear the Lord say to us: "*Well done, good and faithful servant. You have been faithful over a little; I will set you over much. Enter into the joy of your Master.*" (Matthew 25.21) Until then, "*be sober-minded; be watchful. Your adversary the devil prowls around like a roaring lion, seeking someone to devour.*" (1Peter 5.8) Read Acts 5.3-11

\* *Bible du Semeur*. Free translation from French by the author.

The aim here is not to judge but rather to understand. And the goal is not to look for someone to blame but rather to find the solution to the anti-Semitism of our one-sided flawed theology. And this solution can only be found by humbly recognizing our collective blunders.

Nor should everyone be labeled « anti-Semite ». Not approving some of Israel's decisions or disagreeing with some of its religious practices doesn't necessarily make an anti-Semite out of someone... otherwise, even Jews would be anti-Semites. However...

- Is ANTI-SEMITES anyone who thinks that he is less sinner than *Jews*.<sup>1</sup>
- Is ANTI-SEMITES whoever believes that *Jews* are worst than others.<sup>1</sup>
- Is ANTI-SEMITES anyone who pretends that *Jews* are not human beings.<sup>1</sup>
- Is ANTI-SEMITES whoever thinks that the lot of the *Jews* is to be rejected, humiliated, enslaved, marginalized or even exterminated.<sup>1</sup>

If '*Jews*' can be replaced by '*members of another community*', distinguishable by their race, color, language, culture or religion, he/she is a RACIST:

- Is RACIST whoever believes that *members of another community* are worst than others.
- Is RACIST anyone who pretends that *members of another community* are not human beings.
- Is RACIST anyone who thinks that the lot of the *members of another community* is to be rejected, humiliated, enslaved, marginalized or even exterminated...

If '*Jews*' can be replaced by '*men*' or '*women*', he/she then is a SEXIST:

- Is SEXIST whoever who believes that *women* are worst than *men* (misogynist) or vice-versa (misandrist)

In short, anti-Semitism, just like racism and sexism, has its roots in the same reality: the **CONTEMPT of FELLOW HUMAN** (while on the subject, it's worth noting that there isn't anyone more racist and misogynous than an anti-Semite). And, for lack of repentance, this disease expands and isolates its author until he indubitably ends up hating the OBESE, the DISABLED, the BEARDED, the OLD... in short, anyone who don't look like him.

Anti-Semites, racists and sexists are therefore potential hitlers. The worst of it all is that today many are nostalgic for hitler, whom they would not hesitate to put back in power even though they are aware of the numerous abominations he perpetrated. In fact, they crave for and revel in his deeds.<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> These prejudicial concepts are too often found, promoted and sustained in the Christian religion.

<sup>2</sup> We get more bees with honey than with vinegar: annual '*Miss Hitler*' contest, with all that it encompasses, has been going on for years: *Australian Jewish group calls on website to stop hosting 'Miss Hitler' pageant*  
<https://www.timesofisrael.com/australian-jewish-group-calls-on-website-to-stop-hosting-miss-hitler-pageant/>

## CHRISTIAN MYTHOLOGY

---

Therefore, to follow Jesus, the disciple does neither need the Church fathers' teachings nor the reformers'. He solely needs the Holy Spirit and the Word of God.<sup>1</sup>

The Bible is effectively complete, perfect, and contains enough material without adding our *talmud*: our famed oral law elaborated by our 'sages' all along the centuries and whose compilation of comments determine the main beliefs of our contemporary Christian schools.

These sages' multiple initiatives have travestied the Gospel into *Christian mythology*:

- Mary, Queen of Heaven <sup>2</sup>
- Jesus of wood, plaster, silver, marble, gold, plastic...<sup>3</sup>
- Sunday: *Christian sabbath*
- Easter (Roman Passover): first sunday after the full moon following the spring equinox (while the Bible clearly specifies that Passover must take place EXACTLY DURING THE FULL MOON.)<sup>4</sup>
- Pentecost: fifties day after Easter rather than after the biblical Passover
- Pantheon of **THE DEAD TO INVOKE** - in our most farfetched daily situations: <sup>5</sup>
  - 'saint' Gertrude - to watch over our cat
  - 'saint' Laurent - to assist us with our crosswords
  - 'saint' Antoine de Padoue - to help us find our lost objects
  - 'saint' Colomban - to protect our bikers
  - 'saint' Claire - to wisely entertain us with television
  - 'saint' Isidore de Seville - to guide us on the Internet
  - Ad nauseam...

We recognize <sup>6</sup>Rome by her habits since she only had to substitute her idols by 'saints' in order to uphold her pantheon. As an example, Mercury was the protector-god of travelers. This duty is now bestowed to 'saint' Christopher.

Since *Bingo* is so popular among Roman churches, it is surprising that no 'saint' has yet been assigned to this game. Let's take the occasion to also offer some suggestions ;-)

- 'saint' Rose - patron 'saint' of flowers
- 'saint' Jack - patron 'saint' of connections
- 'saint' Jade - patron 'saint' of gemstones
- 'saint' Clay - patron 'saint' of idols

---

<sup>1</sup> "When the Spirit of truth comes, he will guide you into all the truth, for he will not speak on his own authority, but whatever he hears he will speak, and he will declare to you the things that are to come. He will glorify me, for he will take what is mine and declare it to you. All that the Father has is mine; therefore I said that he will take what is mine and declare it to you." (John 16.13-15)

<sup>2</sup> "As for the Word that you have spoken to us in the Name of the Lord, we will not listen to you. But we will do everything that we have vowed, make offerings to the queen of heaven and pour out drink offerings to her, as we did, both we and our fathers, our kings and our officials, in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem. For then we had plenty of food, and prospered, and saw no disaster. But since we left off making offerings to the queen of heaven and pouring out drink offerings to her, we have lacked everything and have been consumed by the sword and by famine." (Jeremiah 44.16-18)

<sup>3</sup> "You shall not make for yourself a carved image, or any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth. You shall not bow down to them or serve them, for I the Lord your God am a jealous God... You shall not make gods of silver to be with me, nor shall you make for yourselves gods of gold." (Exodus 20.4-5,23)

<sup>4</sup> "In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at twilight, is the Lord's Passover." (Leviticus 23.5)  
The 14th of each biblical month is always a FULL MOON.

<sup>5</sup> Wikipedia (French): *Liste des saints patrons* (list of patron 'saints')

## BACK TO SQUARE ONE

---

In such a pathetic state of affairs, it is undeniable that we have to redo our homework and go back to square one.

Christian leaders who state that they want to be United With Israel should be coherent and return to the biblical temporal landmark that is the Sabbath.

Our fleeting human solutions expressed through powerful emotional speeches of solidarity (teary eyes and quavering voice) don't solve anything - they merely delay anti-Semitic tragedies.

We should rather go for the indispensable change that God has been awaiting from us for centuries (Sabbath observance by his Children) and which the enemy dreads. We should go for the CONCRETE PERMANENT CHANGE that will alter reality at its core rather than to limit ourselves to emotional manifestations of solidarity whose impact vanishes in a too short period.

We won't improve as Body of Christ if we keep on denying our collective wrongs. And once our wrongs have been acknowledged, we must solve the problem at the source (sunday worship) and not only reduce its symptoms (anti-Semitism).

History proved it and still proves it nowadays: Israel's enemies ALL have in common that they come from a monotheist religion that has substituted the Sabbath by another day of the week. That's obvious and undeniable - only hypocrites would deny it.

We've got the same God than Jews but initiated a new day to worship Him because *we are not Jews*. We initiated a new date for Passover <sup>1</sup> (Easter) because *we are not Jews*. We initiated a different time for Pentecost <sup>2</sup> because *we are not Jews*...

What's our problem?! Are we afraid that God will confuse us with Jews if do things WHEN HE WANTS?! What kind of God are we worshipping? Or rather, what kind of people are we?

We don't have to be prophet <sup>3</sup> to know these things - we just have to get acquainted with His Word. And if they are OBVIOUS and ACCESSIBLE, it is so that we can use them: *"The secret things belong to the Lord our God but the things that are revealed belong to us and to our children forever."* (Deuteronomy 29.29)

How can we expect being considered worthy of God's revelations if we despise His Sabbath clearly stated in His Word? God does not require perfection from us, but that we at least be submissive and collaborative and that, if necessary, to the detriment of our reputation amid *"this adulterous and sinful generation."* (Mark 8.38)

By altering God's Times, weren't we stirred by the same rebellious spirit as God's sworn enemy, the antichrist, who will attempt to do just the same? - *"he shall think to change the times"* (Daniel 7.25)

---

<sup>1</sup> Our passover - not His!

<sup>2</sup> Ours - not HIS Pentecost!

<sup>3</sup> *The men of Issachar "had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do."* (1Chroniques 12.32)

alteration of the Manufacturer's Time settings

Christian week? ...or pagan one?

Christian year? ...or pagan one?

if it ain't broken, don't fix it!

it's still time

God's Times for his Elect

biblical vs. rabbinical calendar

countdown to confusion

pharisaism 101

fictitious autonomy?

divine organization?

phony personality?

should you be wrong simply because your opponent is right?

respect or pride?

disciple of Jesus or pharisees' disciple?

authenticity

coherence

collectivity

honesty

honor

valor

intelligence

knowledge

wisdom

# 5

## God's Times

« These are the Appointed Feasts of the Lord. »

(Leviticus 23.4)





## Alteration of the Manufacturer's Time Settings

At first, we would be inclined to think that our 'Christian' times are in conformity with the Bible. Really?! Let's have a quick look to find out:

### CHRISTIAN WEEK? ...or PAGAN ONE?

- **SUNDAY** = dedicated to the **SUN**
- **MONDAY** = dedicated to the **MOON**
- **TUESDAY** = dedicated to **TYR** - idol of war
- **WEDNESDAY** = dedicated to **WODEN** - Norse idol
- **THURSDAY** = dedicated to **THOR** - idol of thunder
- **FRIDAY** = dedicated to **FRIGG** - idol of love
- **SATURDAY** = dedicated **SATURN** - the idol of agriculture

Wouldn't this 'week' better be suited for pagan nations inclined to worship the heavenly bodies, as shown in the Bible? <sup>1</sup>

### CHRISTIAN YEAR? ...or PAGAN ONE?

- **JANUARY** = dedicated to **JANUS** - idol of beginnings - having two faces.  
Isn't it illustrative of <sup>o</sup>Rome, its author?
- **FEBRUARY** = in honor of **FEBRUA** - Roman feast of purification
- **MARCH** = dedicated to **MARS** - idol of war
- **APRIL** = dedicated to **APRILLIS** - idol of love
- **MAY** = dedicated to **MAIA** - idol of fertility... later dedicated to *Mary*
- **JUNE** = dedicated to **IUIUS** - queen of idols
- **JULY** = dedicated to **JULIUS CAESAR** - Roman emperor
- **AUGUST** = dedicated to **AUGUST CAESAR** - " "
- **SEPTEMBER** = **SEPTEM** - 'seven' in Roman language
- **OCTOBER** = **OCTO** - 'eight' " " "
- **NOVEMBER** = **NOVEM** - 'nine' " " "
- **DECEMBER** = **DECEM** - 'ten' " " "

These are obviously not the biblical idols of Asherah, Astarte, Baal, Dagon and company, but isn't this calendar the expression of the Roman idolatrous lunacy?

This is not an attempt to change the papal (gregorian) calendar which the world is using since all calendars of the world are basically the same. The purpose of the above listing is to realize that the **SOLE** meaningful calendar for the disciple is the biblical calendar. We must therefore return to our source, the Bible. We got astray while conforming to the world.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"Beware lest you raise your eyes to heaven, and when you see the sun and the moon and the stars, all the host of heaven, you be drawn away and bow down to them and serve them." (Deuteronomy 4.19)*

It is recorded that early non-Jewish Christians faithfully held fast to the biblical Feasts (Leviticus 23) during the first two centuries after Jesus,<sup>1</sup> that is until the intolerant Roman pope Victor 1<sup>st</sup> severed ties with the original Feasts in order to consolidate his power.<sup>2</sup>

Since, °Rome violently imposed her altered dates on Christians. The resistance of these believers led °Rome to slaughter of 1,200 of them at the village of Bangor on the banks of the River Dee in year 722 in Wales.<sup>3</sup>

Let's admit that our *Christian times* are the result of rebellious decisions. Isn't it time for self-examination? Let's humbly admit that our predecessors erred. Or should we just shrug and keep on *blindly* performing the same routine that our preceding generations also performed - *blindly* - thus assuming that it pleases God? <sup>4</sup>

IF IT AIN'T BROKE, DON'T FIX IT!

---

Why did we try fixing what was already working fine?

Who created time? Isn't it our good Creator? Doesn't he know better than us how to manage it, how to make an optimal use of it? Didn't he reveal its parameters in his great User's Guide that is the Bible? Why modify the settings established by the Manufacturer? Is the *warranty* still applicable if we alter the settings on our own initiative?

God's Times - the weekly and yearly rhythms - are summed up in Leviticus chapter 23. If the disciple wants to get synchronized with God by observing these, it is imperative that he respects their biblical temporal context (it's not a caprice), or simply abstain from profaning them with a foreign adulterated temporal version.

God has made everything perfect and there is no need to change what He did.

To transpose Passover, Pentecost or any other of His Feasts from *His calendar* to another, amounts to '*throw our pearls before swine*' (Matthew 7.6), or to set precious diamonds on a plastic crown.

Everything has its place: his Feasts into his calendar, the "*Feasts of the Lord*" (Lv 23.2) in the calendar of the Lord - in a word: the biblical Feasts in the biblical calendar.<sup>5</sup>

Effectively, the insertion of a Feast of the Lord into another calendar alters the time in which it should be observed, just like for a time zone: if you are asked to call someone at 09:00 Jerusalem, 09:00 New York won't do because of the 7 hour difference.

If you were born for instance on 23 Tevet (year '5760' of the Jewish calendar), it corresponds to the January 1<sup>st</sup> 2000. The following year (2001), your biblical birthday won't correspond to January 1<sup>st</sup> anymore but rather to January 18. And in 2002, it would coincide with January 7...

---

<sup>1</sup> 1Corinthians 5.7-8, 16.8 (Let's note that Paul here is talking to Corinthians, so GENTILE believers.) + Wikipedia: *Adversus Judaeos* (Chrysostome), and that Chrysostom is three centuries after Jésus. That makes it at least 300 years of observing the true Biblical Feast by Gentile believers.

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *Quatrodecimanism + Polycrates of Ephesus* (papacy, end of the 2<sup>nd</sup> century [189-199])

<sup>3</sup> Article by Charles Gardner entitled 'Passover Slaughter - Welsh Christians Honor Blood of the Martyrs' - wednesday, april 12, 2017.

<sup>4</sup> "*Their children did likewise, and their children's children—as their fathers did, so they do to this day.*" (2Kings 17.41)

<sup>5</sup> See Exodus 12.2 + Leviticus 23

But your biblical birthday is neither january 7 nor january 18.

It is the same way with the Feasts of the Lord. When his Feast is transposed into ANOTHER calendar, it does not correspond to his timing anymore. When God says that He wants Passover observed on 14 Nisan, another calendar cannot be suitable.

The biblical Passover is therefore exclusively on 14 Nisan and must remain so in order to fit His will. Therefore, Passover is NOT the 1<sup>st</sup> sunday following the first full moon after the Spring Equinox - as <sup>o</sup>Rome wants it - since **THE BIBLICAL PASSEVER ALWAYS OCCURS ON A FULL MOON.**<sup>1</sup>

When God says 14 Nisan, it does not mean 15 Nisan, or 3 四月 of the Chinese calendar, or april 12 of the Roman calendar or 17 Απριλιου of the Greek calendar or any other date pertaining to any other calendar.

In a relationship, timing is everything: a badly synchronized trapeze artist may crash down or cause his partner's fall; a badly synchronized army may be taken by surprise and lose the battle.

Even according to Jesus, timing is vital to God's plan: were not half of the parable's 10 virgins disqualified because they weren't available *at the right moment?*<sup>2</sup>

#### IT'S STILL TIME

---

God's parameters regarding his Times confirm time's importance.

Their timing must therefore be fully observed, not just the day of the week upon which they occurred (as does <sup>o</sup>Rome to justify its sunday cult and its mimicked biblical Feasts.) Because by so doing, we mute what must be manifest, and risk being attributed the saying: *'When the Master points at the moon, the fool looks at the finger.'*

Indeed, when God points to the fulfillment of a promise confirmed within a Feast of His calendar, the fool SOLELY LOOKS AT THE DAY OF THE WEEK on which God's promise was fulfilled.

Thus, they confer more importance to the day of the week than to the event itself.

If you were born sunday october 1<sup>st</sup> 2000 for instance - which should be given more importance: sunday or october 1<sup>st</sup>? (Some fools would still for sure say sunday.)

For that reason, in order to maintain the validity of the biblical Feasts, they must remain WITHIN God's biblical calendar - as our Jewish brothers do.

Chinese people and many other people follow their own cultural calendar parallelly to <sup>o</sup>Rome's. Why don't Jesus' disciples do so? Why don't we parallelly follow our Master's calendar rather than to blindly follow exclusively the WORLD'S CALENDAR in the name of tradition?

---

<sup>1</sup> **THE '14' OF EACH BIBLICAL MONTH IS ALWAYS A FULL MOON.** Each time you see a full moon be assured that it is the 14<sup>th</sup> of a biblical month. A half-moon like a 'D' shape is always the 7<sup>th</sup> of the month while a half-moon in the opposite shape is always the 21<sup>st</sup>. Thus ☾ = 7<sup>th</sup>, ☉ = 14<sup>th</sup> and ☽ = 21<sup>st</sup>. So, according to God's plan, **PASSEVER IS ALWAYS A FULL MOON** since it's always the 14<sup>th</sup> of the biblical month Nisan... and NOT some other date as the Roman solar calendar claims. The moon thus plays a role in His plan since it is used as a *sign for the seasons, the days and the years*. (Genesis 1.14 / Psalm 104.19) Regarding His Times, the moon shouldn't therefore be ignored as the Roman calendar does.

<sup>2</sup> See Matthew 25.10-11

The biblical calendar is accessible, among other things, on the iPhone.<sup>1</sup>

Here is, for information purposes, the months of the biblical year with, in HIGHLIGHTED UPPERCASE, the three of them holding the Lord's Feasts:

<b>NISAN</b> [1 <sup>st</sup> month]	Iyar [2 <sup>nd</sup> ]	<b>SIVAN</b> [3 <sup>rd</sup> ]	Tammuz [4 <sup>th</sup> ]
Av [5 <sup>th</sup> ]	Elul [6 <sup>th</sup> ]	<b>TISHRI</b> [7 <sup>th</sup> ]	Heshvan [8 <sup>th</sup> ]
Kislev [9 <sup>th</sup> ]	Tevet [10 <sup>th</sup> ]	Shevat [11 <sup>th</sup> ]	Adar [12 <sup>th</sup> ]*

\* Plus, occasionally, Adar II, 13<sup>th</sup> month inserted (when needed) to synchronize both lunar and solar cycles.

Let's reiterate that observing God's Times is futile to man's Salvation. Only the Jesus' sacrifice at the cross provides FORGIVENESS of sins, Eternal LIFE and PEACE that surpasses all understanding.

However, for those wishing to observe them, they are listed on next page.

Careful though. As the saying goes: *Beware of imitations!*<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Go to SETTINGS, then CALENDAR, after that ALTERNATE CALENDARS and finally HEBREW.

<sup>2</sup> Passover (Easter), Pentecost, etc. of the Roman calendar.

# God's Times for His Elect<sup>1</sup>

These are the appointed Feasts of the Lord, the holy convocations which you shall proclaim at the time appointed for them. (Leviticus 23.4)



## Sabbath

(Sanct. day of the week)  
7<sup>th</sup> Day

Six days you shall work but on the seventh day is a Sabbath of solemn rest, a holy convocation.  
You shall do no work. It is a Sabbath to the Lord in all your dwelling places.  
Lv 23.3 / Ex 20.9 + 23.12 / Dt 5.12-15

1\*



## Pésarh

(Passover  
Crucifixion)  
14 Nisan

On the fourteenth day of the first month at evening is the LORD'S Passover.

"You know that after two days the Passover is coming, and the Son of Man will be delivered up to be crucified."

- Lamb without sawed off or broken bones (Ex 12.14), bitter herbs and unleavened bread.

Lv 23.5 / Ex 12.1-20 / Dt 16.1-8 / Jn 1.29 / Ps 22 / Es 53 / He 10.1-23 / Mt 26.2 + 27.35 / 1 Cor 5.7-8 / Re 1.5-6 / Jn 6.53-58 / Mt 26.26-29

2\*



## Hrag Matzoh

(Unleavened Bread)  
15 Nisan

**Opening Sabbath:** ... And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the Feast of Unleavened Bread unto the LORD; SEVEN DAYS YE MUST EAT UNLEAVENED BREAD. On the first day ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work therein.

Lv 23.6-8 / Ex 12.15-17 / Ac 20.6 / Lk 12.1-3

3



## Resurrection

(Feast of Firstfruits)  
? Nisan

You shall count seven full weeks from the day after the Sabbath, from the day that you brought the sheaf of the wave offering.

/ Why do you seek the living among the dead?

- Feast of First Fruits / Resurrection: SUNDAY following the Passover [crucifixion].

Ps 16.10 / Lv 23.10-(11,15)-16 [Reshit Katzir] / Mt 28, Mk 16, Lk 24, Jn 20+21, 1 Cor 15.20-28



## Hrag Matzoh

(Unleavened Bread)  
21 Nisan

**Closing Sabbath:** ... SEVEN DAYS SHALL YE EAT UNLEAVENED BREAD ... in the seventh day there shall be a holy convocation to you.

No manner of work shall be done in them... / You shall eat unleavened bread until the twenty-first day of the month at evening.

Lv 23.5-8 / Dt 16.8 / Ex 12.15-18

4



## Ascension

? Iyar

And when he had said these things, as they were looking on, he was lifted up, and a cloud took him out of their sight.

- Ascension: ? Iyar: Second (2<sup>nd</sup>) thursday preceding Shavuot (40 days after the resurrection).

Lk 24.44-52 / Ac 1.3-9



## Shavuot

(Feast of weeks /  
Pentecost)  
? Sivan

**Sabbath** (first fruits: cereals, wheat, grains): Even unto the morrow after the seventh Sabbath shall ye number fifty days... And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day that it may be a holy convocation unto you. Ye shall do no servile work therein...

- 6 Sivan - if it's a sunday, if not: the upcoming sunday. The sunday following Passover is always the sunday when one counts 50 days in order to determine the sunday for Shavuot [Pentecost]. (Lv 23.15-16)

Lv 23.15-21 / Nb 28.26 [Bikurim] / Dt 16.9-12 / Jn 14.15-26 / Lk 24.49 / Ac 1.4-8 / Jn 20.21-22 / Ac 2.1-39 / Jn 3.5-6 / Rm 8.18-27 / 2 Cor 4.16-18

5\*



## Yom Teruarh

(Day of Trumpets)  
1 Tishri

**Sabbath:** ... In the seventh month, on the first day of the month, shall ye have a Sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, a holy convocation ... Ye shall do no servile work therein...

Lv 23.23-25 / Nb 29.1 + 10.1-10 / Ps 47 / Joshua 6.2-5 / Re 1.10-20 / Mt 24.29-35 / 1 Cor 15.51-53 / 1 Th 4.13-18 / Re 11.15

6



## Yom Kippur

(Day of Atonement)  
10 Tishri

**Sabbath:** ... On the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a Day of Atonement. It shall be a holy convocation unto you; ... And ye shall do no work in that same day ... It shall be unto you a Sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls. On the ninth day of the month at evening, from evening unto evening, shall ye celebrate your Sabbath."

Lv 16.29-31 + 23.26-32 / Ac 27.9 / Es 58 / Col 1.12-23 / 1 Jn 1.7-2.2 / He 3.12-4.2 + 6.4-7.28 + 2.14-18 / 1 Pe 5.6

7



## Sukkot – 1<sup>st</sup> Day

(Feast of tabernacles)  
15 Tishri

**Opening Sabbath** (Feast of harvest): ... The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the Feast of Tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD. On the first day shall be a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work therein ... On the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a Feast unto the LORD seven days; on the first day shall be a Sabbath... And ye shall take for yourselves on the first day the boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days...

- Boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook (Lv 23.40(-43))
- Olive branches and pine branches and myrtle branches, and palm branches and branches of thick trees to make booths (Ne 8.15)
- Thy corn and thy wine (Dt 16.13-15)

Lv 23.33-35,39-43 / Dt 16.13-17 / Nb 29.12 / Ps 27.1-5 + 113 + 118 / Mt 25.21-23 / Za 14.16-19 / Ph 4.4-7 / 1 Th 5.16-24

8\*\*



## Sukkot – 8<sup>th</sup> Day

(Feast of tabernacles)  
22 Tishri

**Closing Sabbath:** ... The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the Feast of Tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD ... On the eighth day shall be a holy convocation unto you, and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD. It is a solemn assembly, and ye shall do no servile work therein.

Lv 23.39-43 / Nb 29.35 / Jn 7.2,10,37-39 / Re 21.1-8 + 22.17

9

\* Feasts adulterated in the Roman calendar by Constantine I in the IV<sup>th</sup> century and subsequently named 'Weekly day of rest', 'Easter' et 'Pentecost'.

\*\* Feast adulterated in the Roman calendar by sunday-nations around the XVII<sup>th</sup> century and named 'Thanks Giving'.

<sup>1</sup> Important Day or Solemn Day of Rest

For the Nativity enthusiasts, Jesus would be born around the period of Sukkot (Feast of Tabernacles)<sup>1</sup> rather than in the winter. Effectively...

1. It would have been counterproductive for Caesar to ordain a census in winter,<sup>2</sup> thus forcing entire populations to travel long distances in the cold and winterly rain to go get registered in their native hometown (over 125 km between Nazareth and Bethlehem for Joseph and Mary). Furthermore, the winterly nights were too cold for herds to remain outside.<sup>3</sup> The nativity thus surely took place during a milder season.
2. The Scripture stipulates that Bethlehem was full of people since there wasn't any lodging available in town for Joseph and Mary.<sup>4</sup> This clientele was surely due to the census or to one of the three annual pilgrimage festivals, namely Passover (spring), Shavuot (summer) or Sukkot (fall).<sup>5</sup>
3. It is very probable that Jesus was born during the period of Sukkot (Feast of Tabernacles). In effect, Ezekiel prophesied that the Lord would establish his Tabernacle<sup>1</sup> among us. The Hebrew word 'dwelling' in this prophecy corresponds to the word 'Tabernacle'<sup>1</sup> in Hebrew. *"My dwelling place [Tabernacle<sup>1</sup> - מִשְׁכָּן] shall be with them."* (Ezekiel 37.27) Furthermore, the Gospel of John points out that *"the Word dwelt [eskēnōsen] among us."* (John 1.14) Now, the Greek word 'dwelt' [eskēnōsen] shares the same root word [skénē], as the word used for 'Tabernacle'<sup>1</sup> in the passage of *"Festival of Tabernacles"*<sup>1</sup> [skēnopēgia]. (John 7.2)

This information is favorable to the hypothesis that Jesus would have come to put on his human body [tent], during the Feast dedicated to this event: Sukkot. Furthermore, it was common at the time to refer to the body as a tent: *"I think it right, as long as I am in this tabernacle,<sup>1</sup> to stir you up by way of reminder, since I know that the putting off of my body will be soon, as our Lord Jesus Christ made clear to me."* (2Peter 1.13-14, see also 2Corinthians 5.1)

4. Even if the Bible doesn't clearly specify when His birth occurred, we can discover some interesting clues as to the period he was born into.

Since we know that Jesus was conceived in Miriam while her cousin Elisabeth was *six month* pregnant (Luke 1.26,36), we only have to find out at what time Elizabeth conceive John The Baptist to find out when Jesus was born. The Scripture stipulates that she conceived *"after these days"* (Luke 1.24) when Zechariah her husband had served at the Temple. We know that Zechariah was of the *"division of Abijah"*. (Luke 1.5) Based on that, if we consult 1Chronicles 24.5-18, we discover that the division of Abijah held the 8<sup>th</sup> position amongst the 24 divisions dedicated to the yearly Temple service. The year having 12 months, hence each division was surely assigned half-a-month (±2 weeks) of service. Based this reasoning, Abijah chronologically being the 8<sup>th</sup> in the list, thus surely did his service the 2<sup>nd</sup> half the fourth biblical month, namely Tammuz. So Elizabeth probably conceived the following month, which is Av. We only then have to add 15 months to approximately end up around the time of Jesus' birth (the first 6 months of Elizabeth's pregnancy plus the 9 months of Mary's). We thus wind up around the 2<sup>nd</sup> half of the month of Tishri, which corresponds to the period of Sukkot.

### JESUS WOULD THEREFORE BE BORN DURING THE FESTIVITIES OF SUKKOT.

Although these clues are indicative, they are only speculations, and we cannot know for sure the exact moment of Jesus' birth. One this is clear however, for those interested to underline this event, it is more logical (and biblical) to celebrate it during autumn rather than in the winter.

---

<sup>1</sup> Tabernacle = Tent

<sup>2</sup> See Luke 2.1-5

<sup>3</sup> See Luke 2.8

<sup>4</sup> See Luke 2.6-7

<sup>5</sup> See Deuteronomy 16.16

## THE YEAR... ACCORDING TO GOD

---

Rome decided that the rotation of the Earth around the Sun, its god, determined the length of the year (365.24 days).

As for God, He decreed that **THE RENEWAL OF LIFE ON EARTH**, more precisely Spring,<sup>1</sup> constitutes the starting point for the New Year. As a result, the year corresponds to the interval between two Springs, which varies between 353 and 385 days. Here is why...

The biblical calendar is lunisolar - which considers both Moon and Sun.<sup>2</sup> Each new month is calculated according of the new moon which appears every 29.53 days.<sup>3</sup> Basically, a lunar month is the interval between two synodic months. Since 12 synodic months add up to 354.36 days, we end up with 10.89 days short of the solar year. When over the years this gap reaches around 30 days, a 13<sup>th</sup> month (Adar 2) is added to the year. This way the lunar year is synchronized with the solar year.

Here is how God helps us determine the start of Spring: Spring in Israel begins the 1<sup>st</sup> of Nisan.<sup>4</sup> God demands from Israel that she presents a sheaf to Him around mid-Nisan. The previous month, that is the 12<sup>th</sup> month (Adar) of the previous year, if we realize that the sheaf won't be ripe in time for the following month (Nisan), this means that we are too early in the season. So we add a 13<sup>th</sup> month (Adar 2) to the year, the time it takes for the sheaf to ripen for mid-Nisan. That 13 month year comes to 385 days.

*"When you come into the Land that I give you and reap its harvest, you shall bring the sheaf of the Firstfruits of your harvest to the priest, and he shall wave the sheaf before the Lord, so that you may be accepted. On the day after the Sabbath [following the Passover] the priest shall wave it."* (Leviticus 23.10-11)

I obviously condense in a minimalist way and vulgarize to the extreme this complex system.

To summarize, a year is the completion of the CYCLE OF LIFE: one spring to the next.<sup>5</sup>

## OTHER TIMES...

---

There are of course other interesting Times such as the Sabbatical Year every 7 year, then the Jubilee every 50 years...

Furthermore, through my research I discovered that our terrestrial creation is subject to a 28 year recurring cycle.<sup>6</sup> Consequently, years succeed one another through an identical 28 year phase. For instance, the 10,226 days between 2020 and 2047 are identical, day per day, to those between 2048 and 2075. You can see for yourself by

---

<sup>1</sup> That is: spring in Israel, *"the most glorious of all lands."* (Ezekiel 20.6) \* Effectively, spring varies from place to place. As an example, it is from september to november in Argentina while in Greenland it is from june to september.

\* *The most glorious of all lands...* as long as it is Israel that takes care of it of course, otherwise it is neglected for lack of love.

<sup>2</sup> Contrary to the Roman calendar where the moon is totally ignored.

<sup>3</sup> « The Moon revolves around the Earth in a little more than 27 days (27 d 7 h 43 min 11.5 s), but during this revolution, the Earth moves forward about 1/12 on its orbit around the Sun. But since the revolution of the Earth and of the moon are in the same direction, this results in the fact that to come back to a same phase, the Moon has to make its revolution (27 d, and thus the same position in relation to Earth) plus 2 days. Which makes 29 (29 d 12 h 44 min 2.8 s and so the same position in relation to the axis Earth-Sun). » Wikipedia (French): *Lunaison, calendrier hébreu*

<sup>4</sup> Interesting fact: Nisan is also called 'Aviv' [Abib] (Deuteronomy 16.1) - which means *Spring*. 'Tel Aviv' for instance means 'Spring Hill'.

<sup>5</sup> The beginning of spring does not therefore correspond to the solar equinox but to Nisan's new moon.

<sup>6</sup> This cycle is disrupted at the occurrence of a leap year *that is exceptionally not a leap year*. \* A new 28 year cycle then begins in a different order. I didn't do an exhaustive research on the subject so the accuracy of this information is not guaranteed.

\* A leap year is a (366 day[with a february 29]) year that can be divided by '4' (such as 2016, 2020, 2024), except if it can be divided by '100' (such as 1800, 1900, 2100, 2200 and 2300 which are not leap years). This last exception is invalidated if the year can be divided by '400' (ex. 2000 and 2400 are leap year even if they can be divided by '100'). [www.mathisfun.com/leap-years.html](http://www.mathisfun.com/leap-years.html)

taking any year you want in the calendar and then going 28 years later (or 28 years earlier) and you will notice that dates of both years are identical. That's another fascinating characteristic of God's created Times.

And finally, like everything else, the Times will end: The End of Times - whose exact date is known only to God alone. (Mark 13.24-32) Let's follow Jesus and get initiated to the treasures of the Father's Times. Didn't he say: *"And behold, I am with you always, to the End of the age."* ? (Matthieu 18.20)



---

## Biblical vs. Rabbinical Calendar

---

Let's specify that the rabbinical calendar holds three main disparities with the biblical calendar:

1. The rabbinical calendar starts the New Year in the 7<sup>th</sup> month instead of the first one.

Usually when a calendar changes its year number, it does so the first month of the year. Is it not like that for all calendars? The Gregorian calendar for instance, will change its year number from 2020 to 2021 in the 1<sup>st</sup> month (january) even though, in Canada for example, the fiscal year begins the 5<sup>th</sup> month (may) and the school year starts the 9<sup>th</sup> month (september).

As for the rabbinical calendar however, the year number will oddly change from 5781 to 5782 in its 7<sup>th</sup> month (Tishri), so right in the middle of the year - instead the 1<sup>st</sup> month (Nisan) as it normally should, which is also confirmed in the Bible: *"**THIS MONTH** [Nisan] shall be for you the **FIRST** of months, the first of months **OF THE YEAR** for you."* (Exodus 12.2)

The puzzling fact about using another month than the first one as pivotal time for year numbering is that it causes TWO YEAR NUMBERS to appear within the same year.

Effectively, from the 1<sup>st</sup> to the 6<sup>th</sup> month, rabbis will be 5781 then from the following 7<sup>th</sup> to 12<sup>th</sup> month, they will be in 5782, whereas there should only be one year number during that 12 month period: either 5781 or 5782.

This practice was apparently initiated during the talmudic period.<sup>1</sup>

The main motivation behind it would be that according to a rabbi's calculations, the universe would have been created on Tishri, hence its role as the pivotal month for year numbering.

We can however notice that in the Noah's account that God restored the NEW WORLD on the first of Nisan: *"**THE FIRST MONTH** [Nisan], **THE FIRST DAY OF THE MONTH**, the waters were dried from off the earth."* (Genesis 8.13) This could be a wink from our Creator as in what month he created the initial world.

In addition, the Book of Esther clearly stipulate: *"In the first month, which is the month of Nisan ... till the twelfth month, which is the month of Adar."* (Esther 3.7)

And that's not all. In the light of the Word of God, 1<sup>st</sup> Nisan not only constitutes the first day of the year, but also the period of beginnings, renewals and fresh starts. Effectively...

- The 1<sup>st</sup> Nisan, New Year's Day, Rosh haShana, is the day that the Lord has chosen to erect the Tabernacle, the most sacred place in creation. (Exodus 40.2,17) <sup>2</sup>
- The 1<sup>st</sup> Nisan, first day of the year, was the day when the purification of the Temple started. (2Chronicles 29.17)

---

<sup>1</sup> French dictionary Larousse 2011 for mobile phone: **Nisan**: 'Month of the Israelite calendar, first month of the year until the talmudic era...' / Free translation from French: **Nisan**: 'Mois du calendrier israélite, premier mois de l'année jusqu'à l'époque talmudique...')

<sup>2</sup> I had the pleasure to realize that as I read a parashah (weekly portion of the Bible).

Following this event, the cloud accompanied the sons of Israel, day and night, through all their journeys. Exodus 40.34+

- That is the 1<sup>st</sup> Nisan, New Year's Day, that Ezra undertook his journey to Jerusalem. (Ezra 7.9)
- The 1<sup>st</sup> Nisan, New Year's Day, is highlighted as the day for breaking off compromising relationships (Ezra 10.17), so like implementing New Year's resolutions.
- The 1<sup>st</sup> Nisan, New Year's Day, is the day when the Lord announced the reward to his servant. (Ezekiel 29.17)

So as to dispel any ambiguity about the beginning of the year, the Word states that Tishri is at the end of the year.<sup>1</sup> Isn't the end the opposite of the beginning, its contrary? So no matter from what angle we look at it, purely from a Scriptural point of view of course, and unless I'm missing something, Tishri should NOT be considered the start of the year.

As we can see, a biblical verse is always validated by other passages in the Scripture.

Therefore, Nisan should be reinstated in its initial authoritative position as pivotal time for year numbering since the HEBREW TEXT in the TORAH (Exodus 12.2) uses the term 'ROSH HASHANA' [ראש השנה] for Nisan as the first month of the biblical year:

הַחֹדֶשׁ הַזֶּה לָכֶם רֹאשׁ חֳדָשִׁים רִשׁוֹן הוּא לָכֶם לַחֹדֶשׁ הַשָּׁנָה

(haHradash haZe leyhrem ROSH HRADASHIM rishon hou leyhrem leyhradashei HASHANA)  
(This month shall be for you the FIRST OF MONTHS, the first of months OF THE YEAR for you.)

2. The second disparity is that the rabbinical Passover starts in the evening AFTER the 14 Nisan while it should start the previous evening.

By doing so, it starts the 15 Nisan while the Word states that "*on the FOURTEENTH day of the first month [Nisan] is the Lord's Passover.*" (Numbers 28.16)

The Lord clearly illustrates this reality when he gives his directives regarding the observance of Yom Kippur: "*Now on the TENTH DAY of this seventh month is the Day of Atonement... On the NINTH DAY of the month beginning at evening [so on THE EVENING BEFORE THE TENTH], from evening to evening shall you keep your Sabbath.*" (Leviticus 23.27-32)

Thus, if for Yom Kippur which is the 10 Tishri, starts on the evening of the 9<sup>th</sup>, then Passover, set on 14 Nisan, should also begin in evening of 13<sup>th</sup> Nisan - not the 15<sup>th</sup>.

About this disparity, the rabbinical calendar observes accurately all other Feasts, except of course Passover.

That deviation makes Passover begin when the *Feast of Unleavened Bread* should start, thus making both Feasts start simultaneous while they are consecutive: "*On the FOURTEENTH day of the first month is the Lord's Passover, and on the FIFTEENTH day of this month is a Feast: Seven days shall Unleavened Bread be eaten.*" (Nb 28.16-17)

<sup>1</sup> Harvest year | guess, as in the end of the harvest season: Exodus 23.16

3. The third disparity is that the rabbinical calendar always celebrates Shavuot (Pentecost) on 6 Sivan - no matter the day of the week upon which it falls, while the Scripture clearly attests that it should be observed on a sunday (the day following a Sabbath): *"You shall count fifty days to the day after the seventh Sabbath."* (Leviticus 23.16)

The day after the (7<sup>th</sup>) Sabbath can only be a sunday.

Wednesday cannot be, for instance, the day after the 7<sup>th</sup> Sabbath.

Furthermore, if Shavuot was always on 6 Sivan, the Lord would have said it, as he did for all the other Feasts: 14, 15, 21 Nisan and 1, 10, 15, 22 Tishri. Moreover, why would he require that we count 50 days *toward a date that we already know*? If he requires that we count, it is invariably because the date varies.

Karaite Jews<sup>1</sup> acknowledge that fact and observe Shavuot on a sunday. These are effectively much closer to the Word of God since they don't burden themselves with the oral law (Talmud) that was initiated by the Rabbinate in the 2<sup>nd</sup> century.

#### DIGRESSION ON MESSIAH

---

Another remark of mine, this one off subject, is that rabbis state that there are two Messiahs: Messiah *Ben Yosef* [Son of Joseph] and Messiah *Ben David* [Son of David]. The former would be the suffering Messiah<sup>2</sup> and the latter the reigning one. Isn't it more logical to consider that it is the same Messiah and his two comings?<sup>3</sup> Miriam, Jesus' mother, wasn't her husband's name Joseph?

Here is *one of many* Oracles about the suffering Messiah, this one prophesied in the Tanakh by King David, one thousand years before his coming - Psalm 22 (verses. 1,7,8,16,18):

*"My God, my God, why have you forsaken me?"*

*All who see me mock me; they make mouths at me; they wag their heads;*

*"He trusts in the LORD; let him deliver him; let him rescue him, for he delights in him!"*

*They have pierced my hands and feet.*

*They divide my garments among them, and for my clothing they cast lots."*

And here is its fulfillment, as described in the New Alliance:

*"And about the ninth hour Jesus cried out with a loud voice, saying: Eli, Eli, lema sabachthani? that is: My God, my God, why have you forsaken me?*

*And those who passed by derided him, wagging their heads and saying:*

*He trusts in God; let God deliver him now, if he desires him.*

---

<sup>1</sup> Also known by the name of *Benei Mikra* (Sons of the Scriptures), they are about 50,000 worldwide. They do not observe the Jewish New Year during the fall as it is customary since centuries for the Rabbinate but rather in Nisan as it should be. They observe dietary laws of the Bible but without falling into pernicky ritualistic obsession, and they abstain from numerous religious ostentatious practices elaborated by rabbinism. They also reject the pharisaic dictate according to which the people need 'sages' to be taught the Bible.

<sup>2</sup> Isaiah 53 + Psalm 22 = Matthew 27.35-46

<sup>3</sup> The first coming of Messiah was to atone for people's sins and the second will be for judging the living and the dead and establish a eternal rule of justice.

When the soldiers had crucified Jesus, they took his garments and divided them into four parts, one part for each soldier; also his tunic. But the tunic was seamless, woven in one piece from top to bottom, so they said to one another: Let us not tear it, but cast lots for it to see whose it shall be. This was to fulfill the Scripture which says: They divided my garments among them, and for my clothing they cast lots.

So the other disciples told him, "We have seen the Lord." But he said to them, "Unless I see in his hands the mark of the nails, and place my finger into the mark of the nails, and place my hand into his side, I will never believe."

Gospel: Matthew 27.46,39,43 + John 19.23-34, 20.25

Here is what Jesus said to his disciples after his resurrection:

*"Then he said to them: These are my words that I spoke to you while I was still with you, that everything written about me in the Law of Moses and the Prophets and the Psalms must be fulfilled." (Luke 24.44)*

Jesus' divine nature obviously leaves us all a bit perplexed.

But doesn't the Scripture reveal that God took a human form while visiting Abraham? (Genesis 18)

Can't God do whatever he pleases? Who can hold him back? Who can dictate his conduct? Must he have our permission prior to undertake something?

Why couldn't He take a human form to atone for his Children's sins on a cross - if that is what He wants?

Impossible...

Can God create God? Would he be incapable to create himself, that is to say his Equivalent, a valid Interlocutor in whom he could - eternally - take pleasure, an Heir?

One thing is sure, if he is incapable of such thing, he is not God - because God can do ANYTHING. We obviously know he can. If, by the grace of God, man can beget man, even more so can God begets God. But **IT REMAINS TO BE SEEN IF HE WANTS TO OR NOT.**

Why would he not want so? By egoism? Imbued of himself, he would want everything to SOLELY gravitate around Him? All that would matter to him would be his *Me, Myself and I*? Doesn't everything already belong to him? Would God need our praise or our admiration? Absolutely not. He can pretty well do without. Skinflint, he would only have it for himself and would fiercely refuse to share his Glory it with anybody?! False! God grants his servants a glory proportional to their obedience: Moses, Joshua, David, Salomon, etc.

To find out though if God really wants an Equivalent, let's consult His Word. We will then discover that not only it is saying so but it keeps repeating it from every angle. Let's see...

1. *"The LORD possessed Me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old. I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, before the world began. When there were no depths, I was brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water. Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth: while as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world.*

*When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set a compass on the face of the depth: when he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep: when he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth: then I was by him, as one brought up with him: and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him; rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights were with the sons of men.*

*Now therefore listen to me, O you children: for blessed are they that keep my ways. Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not. Blessed is the man that hears me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors. For whoever finds Me finds Life, and shall obtain favor of the LORD." (Proverbs 8.22.35)*

2. *"Draw near to me, hear this: from the beginning I have not spoken in secret, from the time it came to be I have been there." And now the Lord God has sent me, and endowed with his Spirit." (Isaiah 48.16)*
3. *"Your throne, God, is for ever and ever: the scepter of your Kingdom is a right scepter. You love righteousness, and hate wickedness: therefore God, your God, has anointed You with the oil of gladness above your friends." (Psalm 45.6-7 [7-08] / Hebrews 1.9)*
4. *"It is a light thing that You should be my Servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give You for a Light to the Gentiles, that you may be my Salvation to the end of the earth." (Isaiah 49.6) <sup>1</sup>*
5. *"But you, Bethlehem Ephratah, though you be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of you shall he come forth to Me that is to be Ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of Old, from Everlasting." (Micah 5.2) <sup>2</sup>*

---

<sup>1</sup> *"And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was on him. And it was revealed to him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Messiah. And he came by the Spirit into the Temple: and when the parents brought in the Child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the Law, then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, Lord, now let you your servant depart in peace, according to your Word: For my eyes have seen your Salvation, which you have prepared before the face of all people; a Light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of your People Israel. And Joseph and his mother marveled at those things which were spoken of him. And Simeon blessed them, and said to Mary his mother, Behold, this Child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against; Yes, a sword shall pierce through your own soul also, that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed." (Luke 2.25-35)*

<sup>2</sup> *"Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him." (Matthew 2.1-2)*

6. *"For to us a Child is born, to us a Son is given: and the government shall be on his shoulder: and his Name shall be called Wonderful, Counselor, **MIGHTY GOD, EVERLASTING FATHER**, Prince of Peace. Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, on the throne of David, and on his Kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from now on even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this."* (Isaiah 9.5-6)
7. *"The LORD said to my Lord, sit You at my right hand, until I make your enemies your footstool."* - David (Psalm 110.1 / Hebrews 1.13)
8. *"I will declare the decree: the LORD has said to me, You are my Son; this day have I begotten you. Ask of me, and I shall give you the heathen for your inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for your possession. You shall break them with a rod of iron; you shall dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. Be wise now therefore, O you kings: be instructed, you judges of the earth. Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling. Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and you perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him."* (Psalm 2.7-12) Etc.

We'll stop here, we haven't got all day.

Pray and consult his Word, God will reveal it to you.

## PREEMINENCE

Have we all been created at the same time? No! God created time so there may be a chronological order, seniority. Adam was the FIRST of the *sons of God* in this world<sup>1</sup> - then, through him, all the others of which we are part of. The same goes for the *sons of God* (angels) who preceded this creation.<sup>2</sup>

But before all these, there is THE Son of God, the First born of all creation: the Eldest. This at least is what says the irreducible Word of Life.<sup>3</sup> And doesn't this Word teach us that the first born is the heir holding the inalienable birthright that gives him the paternal heritage, and, in this case, divine creation?<sup>4</sup>

Some will inevitably say that God would be offended if we granted as much attention to his Son as to Himself.

## REALLY?!

Was David offended when his servants came to bless him this way: *"MAY YOUR GOD MAKE THE NAME OF SOLOMON BETTER THAN YOUR NAME, AND MAKE HIS THRONE GREATER THAN YOUR THRONE. And the king bowed himself on the bed. And also thus said the king, blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which has given one to sit on my throne this day, my eyes even seeing it."* (1Kings 1.47-48) Was David upset about these statements, did he oppose them? No! To the contrary, he rejoiced.

---

<sup>1</sup> Luke 3.38

<sup>2</sup> *"Now there was a day when the SONS OF GOD came to present themselves before the Lord, and Satan also came among them." (Job 1.6)*  
*"Where were you when I laid the foundation of the earth? Tell me, if you have understanding. Who determined its measurements—surely you know! Or who stretched the line upon it? On what were its bases sunk, or who laid its cornerstone, when the morning stars sang together and all the SONS OF GOD shouted for joy." (Job 38.4-7)*

<sup>3</sup> Colossians 1.15 + John 1.1-3

<sup>4</sup> Deuteronomy 21.15-17

And it even pleased God to make it happen: *"And the LORD magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and bestowed on him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel."* (1Ch 29.25) This obviously includes his father.

As for Yeshua, it has nothing to do about a man made god but rather about the Son of God made man, or more precisely the Son of God made *Son of Man*: *"I saw in the night visions, and, behold, One like the Son of Man came with the clouds of Heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed."* - Daniel (7.13-14)

*"For the Father judges no man, but has committed all judgment to the Son: That all men should honor the Son, even as they honor the Father. He that honors not the Son honors not the Father which has sent him.*

*Truly, truly, I say to you, He that hears my Word, and believes on him that sent me, has Everlasting Life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death to Life.*

*Truly, truly, I say to you, the hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. For as the Father has Life in himself; so has he given to the Son to have Life in himself; And has given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.*

*Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, and shall come forth; they that have done good, to the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, to the resurrection of damnation.*

*I can of my own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not my own will, but the will of the Father which has sent me."* - Jesus (Jn 5.22-30)

## תְּחָא

In the *Shma Israel*, it is written that God is "תְּחָא" ["ONE"]. (Deuteronomy 6.4) We also read that God made man and woman "תְּחָא" ["ONE"]. (Genesis 2.24) How can they be ONE when they are two?! Would there be a UNION, a willing reciprocal FUSION?

If God wants to merge with his Anointed One so that the latter may rule over His creation - who are we to argue?

When God created man, didn't He say: *"Let US make man in OUR image, after OUR likeness."* (Genesis 1.26) He didn't say 'I will make man in MY image, after MY likeness', but rather *"Let US make"* - plural.

God thus shares the authorship of his creation with Someone.

I and the Father are "תְּחָא" ["ONE"]. - Jesus (John 10.30)

Before Abraham was, "I Am" - Jesus (John 8.58 / See Exodus 3.14)



*"Give thanks to the Father, who has qualified you to share in the inheritance of the Saints in light. He has delivered us from the domain of darkness and transferred us to the Kingdom of his beloved Son, in whom we have redemption, the forgiveness of sins. He is the image of the invisible God, **THE FIRSTBORN OF ALL CREATION**. For by him all things were created, in heaven and on earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or dominions or rulers or authorities—all things were created through him and for him. And he is before all things, and in him all things hold together."* (Colossians 1.12-17)

Also, didn't God make Moses *"GOD to Pharaoh"* ? <sup>1</sup> And if God wants to make his Anointed One *God over us sinners*?!

By the way, Jesus never said of himself that he was God, but rather the *Son of God*. Aren't we all Sons of God? <sup>2</sup>

*"Therefore the Lord himself will give you a sign. Behold, the young girl shall conceive and bear a Son, and shall call his Name Immanuel."* (Isaiah 7.14)

Doesn't *Immanuel* mean 'GOD WITH US'?

*"But as he considered these things, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream, saying, "JOSEPH, SON OF DAVID [ben David], do not fear to take Miriam as your wife, for that which is conceived in her is from the Holy Spirit. She will bear a Son, and you shall call his Name Jesus, for he will save his People from their sins."*

*All this took place to fulfill what the Lord had spoken by the Prophet: "Behold, the virgin shall conceive and bear a Son, and they shall call his Name Immanuel" (which means, GOD WITH US).*

*When Joseph woke from sleep, he did as the angel of the Lord commanded him: he took his wife. "* (Matthew 1.20-24)

And like Jesus, *Messiah Ben Yosef*, who was publicly shamed, suffered and was raised from the dead; then will come back as *Messiah Ben David* to rule over the nations; thus will also be Israel, who has publicly been shamed and suffered: this People (as well as those who were joined to it through Faith) will ultimately be raised to rule over the nations from New Jerusalem, the Capital of the World to come.

Yeshua, Son of God - forever Jew.

End of digression

Now back to time...

---

<sup>1</sup> *"And the Lord said to Moses, "See, I have made you God to Pharaoh, and your brother Aaron shall be your prophet."* (Exodus 7.1)

<sup>2</sup> *"Give to the LORD, O Sons of God, give to the LORD glory and strength."* (Psalm 29.1)



# Countdown To Confusion<sup>1</sup>

Since we are tackling the subject of calendars, some biblical works are quite audacious when they put forward - in the Gregorian calendar - the exact date of an age-old event such as, for example, the death of Emperor Augustus Tiberius on august 19 of the year 14<sup>2</sup> of our era. Did those who researched this event consider the 10 day gap of the Gregorian calendar? Effectively, to the initiative of pope Gregory XIII, **THE DAY FOLLOWING THURSDAY OCTOBER 4, 1582 HAS BEEN FRIDAY OCTOBER 15, 1582.** Thus, october 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13 and 14 of the year 1582 NEVER existed.<sup>3</sup>

THE PRESENT SECTION DEALS WITH THE TECHNICAL INTRICACIES RESULTING FROM THIS GAP.

If you find this subject too complex, you may just skip it and go right to its conclusion.

## TEMPORAL GAP OF THE ROMAN CALENDAR

### OCTOBER 1582

DAYS	REAL DATES		
Etc.	Etc.		Gregorian dates <u>prior to october 5, 1582</u> are <b>ERRONEOUS</b> in calendars and contemporary date converters.
MONDAY	October 18, 1582		
SUNDAY	October 17, 1582		
SABBATH	October 16, 1582		
<b>FRIDAY</b>	<b>OCTOBER 15, 1582</b>		
<b>THURSDAY</b>	<b>OCTOBER 4, 1582</b>	≠	<b>ERRONEOUS DATES</b>
WEDNESDAY	October 3, 1582	≠	October 14, 1582
TUESDAY	October 2, 1582	≠	October 13, 1582
MONDAY	October 1, 1582	≠	October 12, 1582
SUNDAY	September 30, 1582	≠	October 11, 1582
SABBATH	September 29, 1582	≠	October 10, 1582
FRIDAY	September 28, 1582	≠	October 9, 1582
THURSDAY	September 27, 1582	≠	October 8, 1582
WEDNESDAY	September 26, 1582	≠	October 7, 1582
TUESDAY	September 25, 1582	≠	October 6, 1582
<b>MONDAY</b>	September 24, 1582	≠	October 5, 1582
SUNDAY	September 23, 1582	≠	<b>OCTOBER 4, 1582</b>
SABBATH	September 22, 1582	≠	October 3, 1582
FRIDAY	September 21, 1582	≠	October 2, 1582
THURSDAY	September 20, 1582	≠	October 1, 1582
Etc.	Etc.	≠	Sept 30, 1582
			Etc.

Pope Gregory XIII ordered that the day after thursday october 4, 1582 be friday october 15, 1582.

THESE DATES HAVE NEVER TAKEN PLACE.

ALL SUBSEQUENT DATES BEAR A 10 DAY GAP.  
(ENDLESSLY)

<sup>1</sup> Or in the week of 11 thursdays, literally. In French, we have the expression '*dans la semaine des 4 jeudis*' which translates '*in the week of 4 thursdays*', meaning '*never*'. Its English equivalent would be '*never in a month of sundays*!' You'll notice in this section that there REALLY was a week of 11 thursdays in 1582. Read on.

<sup>2</sup> Chronological Table of the French 'Bible TOB' – Edition 2010, page 2041.

<sup>3</sup> Mobile phone application: French Dictionary *Petit Larousse illustré* 2019. Definition of the word '*Calendrier*' (Calendar)

## INACCURACIES GENERATED BY MODERN CALENDARS AND DATE CONVERTERS

OCTOBER 1582						
SUN	MON	TUE	WED	THU	FRI	SABBATH
					1	2
3	4	5	6	7	8	9
10	11	12	13	14	15	16
17	18	19	20	21	22	23
24	25	26	27	28	29	30
31						

= October 4 is erroneously designated as MONDAY in modern calendars and date converters.

= Dates having never taken place.

= ALL gregorian dates prior to october 15, 1582 are consequently wrong if the gap has not been taken into account.

Since dates from october 5 to 14, 1582 have never existed, calendars thus generate errors about dates prior to october 15, 1582, and this while also invalidating the accuracy of the days of the week. For instance, october 4, 1582 above was assigned as a MONDAY while in reality it was a THURSDAY as shown below.

### HISTORIC REALITY: REAL DATES

OCTOBER 1582						
SUN	MON	TUE	WED	THU	FRI	SABBATH
	1	2	3	4	15	16
17	18	19	20	21	22	23
24	25	26	27	28	29	30
31						

= 21 day month instead of a 31 day month

= October 4 was a THURSDAY.

### INCORRECT CORRESPONDENCE OF THE DAYS OF THE WEEK PRIOR TO OCTOBER 15, 1582

Days of the week of dates prior to october 15, 1582 bear a 10 day gap and correspond in reality to the following days:

DAYS SHOWN		REAL DAYS
SUNDAY	➡	WEDNESDAY
MONDAY	➡	THURSDAY
TUESDAY	➡	FRIDAY
WEDNESDAY	➡	SABBATH
THURSDAY	➡	SUNDAY
FRIDAY	➡	MONDAY
SABBATH	➡	TUESDAY

## IN CONCRETE TERMS, WHAT DOES IT CHANGE?

When we attempt to determine a date prior to october 15, 1582, it is essential to take this historic fact into account, otherwise we will generate *well-intentioned errors*. Despite that these missing dates have no equivalence into reality (since they never existed), date converters generate fictive gregorian results as shown below.

### ERRONEOUS EQUIVALENCES BETWEEN CALENDARS

OCTOBER 1582						
SUN	MON	TUE	WED	THU	FRI	SABBATH
					1 5 Tishri	2 6 Tishri
3 7 Tishri	4 8 Tishri	5 9 Tishri	6 10 Tishri	7 11 Tishri	8 12 Tishri	9 13 Tishri
10 14 Tishri	11 15 Tishri	12 16 Tishri	13 17 Tishri	14 18 Tishri	15 19 Tishri	16 20 Tishri
17 21 Tishri	18 22 Tishri	19 23 Tishri	20 24 Tishri	21 25 Tishri	22 26 Tishri	23 27 Tishri
24 28 Tishri	25 29 Tishri	26 30 Tishri	27 1 Heshvan	28 2 Heshvan	29 3 Heshvan	30 4 Heshvan
31 5 Heshvan						

■ = Such as incorrectly generated by date converters, **october 4 1582** incorrectly corresponds to monday 8 Tishri while in reality it should be thursday **18 Tishri**.

■ = The biblical Feast of Yom Kippur (wednesday **10 Tishri**) wrongly corresponds to october 6 while in reality it took place september 26 (see NEXT TABLE). It should be noted that only Roman dates alter while biblical dates remain stable.

### ACCURATE EQUIVALENCES

OCTOBER 1582						
SUN	MON	TUE	WED	THU	FRI	SABBATH
23 sept. 7 Tishri	24 sept. 8 Tishri	25 sept. 9 Tishri	26 sept. 10 Tishri	27 sept. 11 Tishri	28 sept. 12 Tishri	29 sept. 13 Tishri
30 sept. 14 Tishri	1 15 Tishri	2 16 Tishri	3 17 Tishri	4 18 Tishri	15 19 Tishri	16 20 Tishri
17 21 Tishri	18 22 Tishri	19 23 Tishri	20 24 Tishri	21 25 Tishri	22 26 Tishri	23 27 Tishri
24 28 Tishri	25 29 Tishri	26 30 Tishri	27 1 Heshvan	28 2 Heshvan	29 3 Heshvan	30 4 Heshvan
31 5 Heshvan						

■ = This corrective restores Yom Kippur (10 Tishri) to its real equivalence, namely september 26.

Numerous works have put forward a precise date for Jesus' crucifixion. First, it must correspond to a **FULL MOON** (14 Nisan [biblical Passover]) and secondly, this full moon must be a **WEDNESDAY** if we want to respect the three days and three nights of Jesus' burial prior to his resurrection at the luminosity of the moon's light immediately after the Sabbath's sunset (sunday).<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> « It shouldn't be overlooked though that in the Jewish calendar, days start at sunset and not at midnight like ours. The first day of the week, for Jews, begins around 6pm of our Saturday. What then does Matthew 28.1 tells us, whose literal translation is: "The evening of Sabbaths, at the beginning of the first day of the week, at the moment of the first glow of light"? ... What is interesting, it is that the Greek text specifies the "gender" of the glow of light (a present feminine participle); the error would consist to think that it was at sunrise, but the light of the sun is masculine in Greek. ... Consequently, Jesus Christ was resurrected on Saturday at dusk, at the moment the moon rose, and not sunday morning since it would have made him stay in the tomb three days and four nights. » (Jean-Marc Tartar, Réalités de la foi - DIGEST [2/1986 - Avril/Mai/Juin, pages 7-8] - translated from French)

Did the numerous researches aimed at determining the exact date of a biblical event omit this Roman calendar gap? It is highly probable since date converters do so. In an article entitled TROIS JOURS ET TROIS NUITS <sup>1</sup> [THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS], it is specified that: « ...Between the years 27 to 33, only the year 30 answers to this question: Jesus has been crucified april 5, 30, since he is risen the april 8, 30. » Was this april 5 determined by an erroneous date converter? Let's check it out...

## VERIFICATION OF APRIL 5, OF YEAR 30 AS DATE OF JESUS' CRUCIFIXION

HEBREW DATES	TRUE DAYS	SHOWN DATES	TRUE GREGORIAN DATES?
Etc.	Etc.	Etc.	Etc.
24 Nisan	SABBATH	April 15, 30	5 April, 30
23 Nisan	FRIDAY	April 14, 30	4 April, 30
22 Nisan	THURSDAY	April 13, 30	3 April, 30
21 Nisan	WEDNESDAY	April 12, 30	2 April, 30
20 Nisan	TUESDAY	April 11, 30	1 April, 30
19 Nisan	MONDAY	April 10, 30	March 31, 30
18 Nisan	SUNDAY	April 9, 30	March 30, 30
17 Nisan	SABBATH	April 8, 30	March 29, 30
16 Nisan	FRIDAY	April 7, 30	March 28, 30
15 Nisan	THURSDAY	April 6, 30	March 27, 30
<b>PASSOVER (CRUCIFIXION)</b>	<b>14 Nisan</b>	<b>April 5, 30</b>	<b>March 26, 30?</b>
13 Nisan	TUESDAY	April 4, 30	March 25, 30
12 Nisan	MONDAY	April 3, 30	24 March, 30
Etc.	Etc.	Etc.	Etc.

10 DAY GAP

In the article's scenario above, 14 Nisan corresponds to april 5 of the year 30 but that latter date should be replaced by march 26 because of the Roman calendar gap. If and only if, because in reality date converters indicate that this **WEDNESDAY 14 Nisan** corresponds to april 3, this latter should then be replaced by **march 24** - still because of the gap.<sup>2</sup> So, actually, if the rest of the article is valid, Jesus was crucified on **wednesday march 24** of the year 30. All this seems to be complicated right? Well, don't worry, it is!! All that fuss just to determine a simple date in the *Roman* calendar!! Why not simply use the biblical calendar that would have revealed in the wink of an eye that He was crucified 14 Nisan 30 (3790)?

## CONCLUSION

With as much tangle and confusion resulting from the Roman calendar gap, it is justified to cast doubt on 'exact' dates advanced by historians regarding some biblical events, and it isn't surprising that programmers of date converters abstain from wasting their time trying to adapt biblical realities to the Roman calendar's inanities.

<sup>1</sup> Jean-Marc Tartar, Réalités de la foi - DIGEST [2/1986 - Avril/Mai/Juin, pages 7-8], article entitled TROIS JOURS ET TROIS NUITS.

<sup>2</sup> The article's author surely ignored that his 'wednesday' was in fact a Sabbath -because of the incorrect correspondence of the days of the week prior to october 1582, as we have seen earlier.

While we are on the subject, we might as well take a brief moment to quickly investigate if the year 30 is the only year corresponding to Jesus' crucifixion. Between the years 30 and 40, 14 Nisan occurred 5 times on a wednesday: years 23, 24, 27, 30, and 37. The year 30 is therefore not the only possible one for his crucifixion since it is put forward that his birth occurred between the years 8 and 2 of the era preceding ours. Knowing that "*Jesus was **ABOUT THIRTY YEARS OLD** when he began his ministry.*" (Luke 3.23), thus he was *about* 33 when he was crucified. Let's have look at the data below such as to target the potential years of his crucifixion:

SUGGESTED YEARS OF JESUS' BIRTH	YEARS OF HIS CRUCIFIXION (WEDNESDAY 14 NISAN)	AGE OF JESUS AT HIS CRUCIFIXION	VALIDATION OF HYPOTHESIS	REMARK
-8 à -2	Year 23	between 25 and 31 years old	Invalid	Jesus would have been TOO YOUNG.
	Year 24	between 26 and 32 years old	Probable <sup>1</sup>	Jesus could have been 32 years old at his crucifixion. <sup>1</sup>
	<b>Year 27</b>	between 29 and 35 years old	Valid	Jesus would have been <b>33 YEARS OLD</b> during that period.
	<b>Year 30</b>	between 32 and 38 years old	Valid	Jesus would have been <b>33 YEARS OLD</b> during that period.
	Year 37	between 39 and 45 years old	Invalid	Jesus would have been TOO OLD.

Jesus could therefore have been crucified on the year 27 as well as 30. If he has been on 27, he would have been born around year 6 before our era, while if he has been crucified on year 30, he would have been born around year 3 before our era.

This being said, what is important is of course to experience the Salvation that he grants us at the cross, the year of his crucifixion being obviously of lesser importance.



<sup>1</sup> Let's not forget that the Word states that Jesus was "***ABOUT** thirty years old.*" (Luke 3.23) So he could have been 29 or 31 years old when he started his ministry, consequently 32 or 24 upon his crucifixion.



"I know your works: you are neither cold nor hot. Would that you were either cold or hot! So, because you are lukewarm, and neither hot nor cold, I will spit you out of my mouth. For you say, I am rich, I have prospered and I need nothing, not realizing that you are wretched, pitiable, poor, blind and naked. I counsel you to buy from me gold refined by fire so that you may be rich, and white garments so that you may clothe yourself and the shame of your nakedness may not be seen, and salve to anoint your eyes so that you may see. Those whom I love, I reprove and discipline, so be zealous and repent. Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears my voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and eat with him, and he with me. The one who conquers, I will grant him to sit with me on my throne, as I also conquered and sat down with my Father on his throne. He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches."

Jesus

(Revelation 3.15+)

To whom is God talking to in the aforementioned passage? Pagans? No, to **HIS CHURCH!** The Church of Jesus Christ. Isn't He exhorting it to repentance? What is He reproaching it for? Its lukewarmness! Its indifference! Its half-heartedness! Its repleteness and its complacency!!

This Church thinks that she is well-off and believes that she doesn't need ANYTHING (or anybody for that matter... except of course for the tithe.)

A church who in REALITY is pathetically miserable, indigent and who in fact **DOESN'T SEE ANYTHING** (can a **BLIND** see something?)... a naked church, unaware of its shame. In short, a Church that lives like *Alice in Wonderland*, comfortable in its illusory theology, in its imaginary world, in its bubble.

A Church that needs a reality check by His Word.

## Pharisaism 101

Didn't Jesus say to his disciples *"You have heard that it was said..."* four times in the same teaching (Matthew 5.27-43), thus highlighting that *what we have heard isn't sufficient*, that we must go beyond what we were taught, that we must search God personally from the bottom of our heart to discover his will for us individually?

Don't we see in the Scriptures that Pharisees' yes-men preferred to go squeal to their religious leaders rather staying with the Master? <sup>1</sup>

SECT?

---

If young people neglect the local arena to play hockey in the street, does that make them a sport *sect* for that?

What about those who live out their faith outside the conventional place of worship, gathering somewhere else to share their fervor for the Lord? Should we label them a *sect* for all that? Is it indispensable that we target their social segment to release our frustrations, to feel superior and thus consolidate our bonds with each other?

Do we really believe that God is moved by our recorded prayers, our '*microphoned*' testimonies and our filmed praises?

We like to point an accusing finger to those who differ from us but in reality, wouldn't we ourselves be candidates to the *"sect of Pharisees"*? (Acts 15.5)

Each one believes he is holding the copyright of truth and boasts discernment where others would only be ignorant.

This exclusivist attitude is typical to Pharisees' disciples.

---

<sup>1</sup> "When he had said these things, he cried out with a loud voice, "Lazarus, come out." The man who had died came out, his hands and feet bound with linen strips, and his face wrapped with a cloth. Jesus said to them, "Unbind him, and let him go." Many of the Jews therefore, who had come with Mary and had seen what he did, believed in him, **BUT SOME OF THEM WENT TO THE PHARISEES AND TOLD THEM WHAT JESUS HAD DONE.**" (John 11.43-46) "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you travel across sea and land to make a single proselyte, and when he becomes a proselyte, you make him twice as much a child of hell as yourselves." (Matthew 23.15) "Let them alone; they are blind guides. And if the blind lead the blind, both will fall into a pit." (Matthew 15.14)



The Scriptures depict most Pharisees as snobs attempting at any price to mold people's lives and build their castle on their ruins.<sup>1</sup> One is definitely not born that way, but becomes like that. It is therefore vital to remain watchful in order to avoid such insidious metamorphosis.

In the Gospel, we see men having an increased sense of community, who regularly consult the Scriptures, who pray publicly and respect God's Commandments to the letter.<sup>2</sup>

They however miss the essential point: an authentic relationship with their Creator and compassion towards their fellow contemporaries.

Are we letting our complacency prevail over our charity? Are we a *Club Select* of snobs and well-offs marginalizing those we presume inferior and negligible?

We seem to quickly forget our sinful origins!

We should rather do like God who bypasses our multiple offences and fills us up with his love.

*"Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees!"* (Matthew 16.11) warns Jesus, knowing pertinently that some religious concepts risk sprouting in us and sidetrack us from the essential. *"Then they understood that he did not tell them to beware of the leaven of bread, but of the teaching of the Pharisees and Sadducees."* (Matthew 16.12)

Let's go rapidly over the following questions with the purpose of confronting our inclinations and thus prevent the hardening of our hearts. Let's remain watchful and keep our eyes on the Lord. Let's remain truthful and intimate in our relationship with Him.

## 1. FICTITIOUS AUTONOMY?

- Are we losing our critical thinking to the point of unconditionally endorse everything that our religious organization advances?
- Have we lost the ability to think for ourselves, entrusting others to do the thinking for us?
- Do we adhere to our organization's notions solely by conformism, thus avoiding marginalization?
- Are we blindly repeating what we have been taught, presuming that it is the pure truth simply because it emanates from the leadership?
- Are we consenting to be fooled by people insulting our intelligence in the name of religious solidarity?
- Do we always require approval from someone prior to undertake what is on our heart? If so, where is our faith?
- Do we consider that a well-educated person is closer to the truth, and that an individual holding a higher position is closer to perfection?
- Are we venerating hierarchy to the extent of substituting it to our conscience?
- Are we expecting from our leadership that it determines for us what is good and evil, that it guides us, and dictates what we should believe in?

---

<sup>1</sup> See Matthew 23.14

<sup>2</sup> Read Matthew 23.1-23

## 2. DIVINE ORGANIZATION?

- Do we believe that our organization is the best, that it holds the genuine teachings and that the other establishments are deficient and inferior?
- Do we think that we are holding the blueprint of God while the others would only have access to an imperfect copy?
- Do we estimate that God privileges our organization by being incorporated and expressed in its fullness through it?
- Do we consider our organization as being THE reference in matters of interpretation?
- Do we suggest that anyone that doesn't adhere to our organization is exposed to erring and that those who don't share our convictions are error-prone?
- Do we pretend that after God, the organization acts as supreme authority? Have we forgotten that there is neither a BEFORE God, nor an AFTER God?
- Are we attempting to suggest that during God's absence, the organization has inherited the task to guide us? Are we failing to realize that GOD IS NEVER ABSENT, that he is always present, here, now, and available to anyone who implore him with a sincere heart in the Name of Jesus?

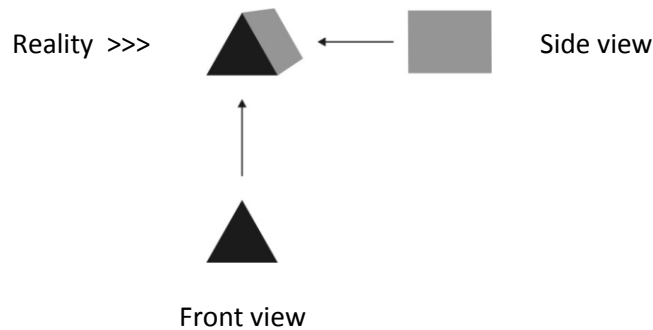
## 3. PHONY PERSONALITY?

- Are we rejecting our conscience's exhortations simply to please members of our environment, thus surrendering to their pleas just to satisfy them?
- Are we capitulating to their decisions for fear of repercussions our convictions could stir up?
- Are we letting events toss us back and forth without daring to take a decision that would be salutary to us and as an ideal for others?
- Have we repudiated the beautiful personality that God entrusted us with in order to become the *man on the street*, having neither contrast nor destination? <sup>1</sup>
- While having a disagreement, are we usually ending up considering our opinion unworthy of consideration?
- When we feel confident about a belief that we hold which contradicts the surrounding standards, do we dare questioning some '*truths*' endorsed by our environment?
- Are we as gullible as our environment would like us to be?
- Are we agreeing on feeling 'guilty' for the sole crime of holding a different point of view?

---

<sup>1</sup> 'Success, recognition and conformity are the bywords of the modern world where everyone seems to crave for the anesthetizing security of being identified with the majority.' ... 'Many people fear nothing more terribly than to take a position which stands out sharply and clearly from the prevailing opinion. The tendency of most is to adopt a view that is so ambiguous that it will include everything and so popular that it will include everybody.' Martin Luther King Jr. (*Strength to Love*, 1963, pages 10, 12)

## SHOULD YOU BE WRONG SIMPLY BECAUSE YOUR OPPONENT IS RIGHT?



Regarding a same reality, there can be disagreement depending from which angle each observer looks from. As shown above, one will state that the object is of rectangular shape while the other will say that it is triangular. In this example, even if the statements are conflicting, they are equally valid. Despite their divergences, both are right and, consequently, none is wrong.

So, even if someone knows he's right, a different opinion from his doesn't necessarily mean a mistaken point of view.

Thus, from your perspective, you can hold a truth just as real and legitimate as someone else's, even if it conflicts with his.

Therefore, it is not always obligatory that a perspective prevails over another.

That's where respect comes into account.

So when *you know you're right*, it is important that you value your opinion even though someone else asserts that you are wrong simply because it contradicts his point of view.

That is one of the reason I wrote this book. I consider that my opinion is worth as much as anyone else's. And I consequently believe it is worth sharing.

### RESPECT OR PRIDE?

---

Regarding our relationship with our fellow human, it is vital to express respect towards his development as well as his personal limitations, vulnerabilities and discomfort when facing some situations. This means respecting his fragility as well as his weaknesses and consequently his hesitations.

It also means not attempting to intimidate him nor impose upon him *our* choices even if we cannot grasp his logic. We should therefore resist the urge to change or control him. We've got to respect his choices, tastes and preferences even if we are convinced that he is wrong.

The Scriptures indicates that *"By pride comes only contention."* (Proverbs 13.10)  
It is therefore preferable to show humility than to be subjected to humiliation.

We should therefore be careful and abstain to glorify ourselves by comparing ourselves to others. Any foundation erected on anything than respect is called to crumble under the feet of the one who attempts to elevate himself.

Martin Luther King did very well illustrate this reality:

*'They develop their inner powers; they do their jobs well. But do you know, they try to live as if nobody else lives in the world but themselves? And they use everybody as mere tools to get to where they're going. They don't love anybody but themselves. And the only kind of love that they really have for other people is utilitarian love. You know, they just love people that they can use.'*

*A lot of people never get beyond the first dimension of life. They use other people as mere steps by which they can climb to their goals and their ambitions.*

*These people don't work out well in life. They may go for awhile, they may think they're making it all right, but there is a law. They call it the law of gravitation in the physical universe, and it works, it's final, it's inexorable: whatever goes up can come down. You shall reap what you sow. God has structured the universe that way. And he who goes through life not concerned about others will be a subject, victim of this law.'*<sup>1</sup>

---

#### DISCIPLE OF JESUS OR PHARISEES' DISCIPLE?

---

We could say that anyone who tries his best to prove that others are wrong simply because they express a conflicting idea, could qualify as 'Pharisee'. The Pharisee just can't stand that reality may be different than what he perceives. As the saying goes: **'We are often wrong by the way we are right!'**

Let's discard our sectarian attitude since this amounts to looking for problems where there are none. So let's stop judging and, as it has been revealed to Peter the Apostle...

***"What God has made clean, do not call common."***

(Acts 10.15)

Beyond doubt, none of us is in a position to condemn his neighbour. Gandhi understood that and expressed it this way: *'Each one is right according to his own standpoint but it is not impossible that everybody be wrong.'* Actually, according to God, EVERYBODY is blameworthy ***"For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God."*** (Romans 3.23)

To conclude, based on God's point of view - not ours - Sunday cult is a mirage, an optical illusion, a collective disappointment. And so is 'Palestine'. The first is a pipe dream related to *time*, and the second, to *space*. But both draw from the same source: *anti-Semitism - the disqualification of the Hebrew people for desuetude due to unworthiness.*

---

<sup>1</sup> Martin Luther King. *The three dimensions of a complete life*. (delivered at New Covenant Baptist Church, Chicago, Illinois, on 9 April 1967)  
Also available in his book entitled *The Strength to Love*.

Reasoning: « *Because associated to Jews, obsolete people, the Sabbath is obsolete and must therefore be REPLACED by sunday.* » Mirage!! « *Because related to Jews, obsolete people, the Country of the Jews is obsolete and must be REPLACED by 'Palestine'.* » Mirage!! « *Israel demands its inheritance in vain. It is cursed!* »<sup>1</sup> Mirage!! « *Israel struggles in vain; its end is unquestionably damnation.* » Mirage!!

These 'Christian' anti-Semites quote the Scriptures with aplomb and preach the Bible with confidence, closing the eyes on the fact that THE WORD OF GOD WAS WRITTEN BY THE MOST FERVENT ZIONISTS.

Zion, the very place where Abraham was about to offer Isaac as a sacrifice on Mount Moriah,<sup>2</sup> thus prefiguring the event where, 2,000 years later - at the exact same place, our divine Father was going to offer Jesus as an atoning sacrifice for mankind's sins.

Zion, the very place where the Living God had his Holy Temple built among us.<sup>3</sup>

Psalms, Prophets and righteous Kings as well as Jesus' Apostles and disciples were all, without exception, committed Zionists.

Unfortunately, the *Shma Israel*<sup>4</sup> in the hands of these 'great' anti-Semitic 'biblical' talkers, sounds like this: '*Listen, you'll hate Israel with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your might.*' Pathetic.

These are the kind of people Jesus warns us about: "*Do not give dogs what is holy, and do not throw your pearls before pigs, lest they trample them underfoot.*" (Matthew 7.6)

Some of them are in for a choc... '*During the Holocaust, "I was hungry and you gave me food, I was thirsty and you gave me drink, I was a stranger [pursued by the nazis] and you welcomed me, I was naked [in the Warsaw Ghetto] and you clothed me, I was sick and you visited me, I was in prison [for the sole crime of being circumcised] and you came to me... And the King will answer them, Truly, I say to you, as you did it to one of THE LEAST OF THESE MY [JEWISH] BROTHERS, you did it to me."* - Jesus, King of the Jews (Matthew 25.35-40)

And when these two universes intersect - sunday AND 'Palestine' - it generates the black hole of ignominy: *pro-'Palestine' Christian Pharisaism.*

---

<sup>1</sup> That kind of statement is purely pharisaic: "*This crowd [of Jews] that does not know the law [Word of God/Gospel] is accursed.*" (Jn 7.49)

<sup>2</sup> "*After these things God tested Abraham and said to him, "Abraham!" And he said, "Here I am." He said, "Take your son, your only son Isaac, whom you love, and go to the land of Moriah, and offer him there as a burnt offering on one of the mountains of which I shall tell you."* (Genesis 22.1-2)

<sup>3</sup> "*Then Solomon began to build the House of the Lord in Jerusalem on Mount Moriah.*" (2Chroniques 3.1)

<sup>4</sup> Deuteronomy 6.4-5



hamanic times  
WARNING: sunday nations are about to go at it again  
from human to haman  
fear of the Lord  
godzilla vs. civilization (underdog reflex)  
media vigilance  
typical intransigence of Israel's enemies  
Israel's undeniable seniority  
Hellooo?! 'Palestine' IS Israel.  
flagrant contempt

anti-Israel  
hostility  
anti-Jew  
dictatorship  
anti-Judaism  
oppression  
anti-Semitism  
disrespect  
Israelophobia  
evil  
violence  
guiltiness  
injustice  
frustration  
ordeal  
failure

# 6

## Hamanic Times

« When what is vile is honored by the human race,  
the wicked freely strut about. »

(Psalm 12.8)





w a  i n g

Sunday Nations Are About To Go At It Again.



We came in order to make peace with you at last. If you agree to our request, we swear NEVER to attack you again.

Hum, sounds good.  
And what is your request?

That you commit suicide!





And how would you suggest me to do it?

Which way you prefer...

Either by gradually giving away your territory, or having the left being elected (which is basically the same thing), or again by allowing us to build up our weapons at your frontiers without intervening, or by simply trusting us. Ooh, I forgot, you may also elect a former General as Prime Minister.<sup>1</sup>



<sup>1</sup> Former Generals turned Prime Minister have squandered Israel's priceless territory that their compatriots acquired at the price of their lives, and which too many previous exiled generations long for. And today, they relay each other to surrender it to their implacable foes, or vulneralize it by foolish decisions.

- FORMER GENERAL turned Prime Minister, Shimon Peres, allowed the ruthless PLO to operate from Israel's soil (Oslo Accords, 1993). Result: hecatomb by terrorism. Effectively, Shimon Peres invited Yasser Arafat to leave Tunisia\* from where the latter was planning his terror attacks throughout the world (Switzerland, France, Jordan, Greece, Italy, Lebanon, Uganda, Belgium, Austria, Denmark, Egypt, Spain, Cyprus...), to come with his kingpins settle comfortably in Judea-Samaria - Judean territory.
- \* Where Arafat was taking refuge after having been forcibly evicted from Jordan, then Lebanon.
- FORMER GENERAL turned Prime Minister, Erud Barak, retreated from South Lebanon in 2000. Result: Hezbollah's terror tunnels and its hundreds of thousands of missiles now aimed at Israel.
- FORMER GENERAL turned Prime Minister, Ariel Sharon, gave away Gaza unilaterally in 2005. Result: Hamas' terror tunnels and its thousands of rockets already fired into Israel.

Will former Generals weaken Israel to the point of annihilation? It looks like they feel guilty for having won the war and having valiantly defended their country, and from then on try to be forgiven by yielding it to their bloodthirsty adversaries. These Generals seem to be driven by the futile hope of quenching the unfathomable devilish anti-Semitic rage that drives <sup>o</sup>hamans. Good luck!! Because even when the latter are given too much, that's still not enough for them.

Despite his incontestable previous exceptional achievements and his good intentions, a former General turned Prime Minister constitutes a danger for the Hebrew State. So these Generals should remained in the field in which they excel, that is to say the army, rather than venturing into politics to the detriment of the State since they yield politically what they fought for militarily. Nevermind self-determination!! Let these <sup>o</sup>hamans go self-determinate (or self-terminate) in their ancestors' country.



## From human to <sup>o</sup>haman <sup>1</sup>

Hamans are « such liars that they cannot be believed even when they swear that they are lying. » The best way to know if a <sup>o</sup>haman is lying, is to check if his lips are moving. Regarding them, the following saying applies: « *What you are speaks so loudly that I cannot hear what you say.* »

But they not only lie: they *are* living lies. Their life is a permanent full-time performance of hypocrisy. They lie to their kids, to themselves and to God. They lie to their superiors as well as their subalterns; to their spouse and their mistress. They don't belong to themselves anymore. They have become puppets of dark forces, pawns in a nightmarish comedy.

They consult each other and adopt the vilest of advices. They delight in horror. That's why they feel so terrorfic after they have destroyed someone. It energizes them, and they can't help but encourage others to do the same... just for the feeling of it. They toast over their neighbour's demise, rejoice over his adversity and celebrate his tragedies.

They are monsters flanked with human masks, enemies of mankind... enemies of Israel.

### FEAR OF THE LORD

---

According to the Word of God, Israel is the "*People of the Lord.*" <sup>2</sup>

After receiving the anointing later on, David became *ruler* over the "*People of the Lord.*" <sup>3</sup>

Yet, David abstained from hurting his predecessor Saul who also had received the anointing. Even after Saul's decline, whereas the latter had become David's worst enemy, David feared God and said to his men: "*The Lord forbid that I should do this thing to my lord, the Lord's anointed, to put out my hand against him, seeing he is the Lord's anointed. So David persuaded his men with these words and did not permit them to attack Saul.*" (1Samuel 24.6-7) He later on added: "*Who can put out his hand against the Lord's anointed and be guiltless?*" (1Samuel 26.9)

Consequently, David showed no pity and inflicted the death penalty against the man who put his hand out against Saul: "*David said to him, 'How is it you were not afraid to put out your hand to destroy the Lord's anointed?' Then David called one of the young men and said, 'Go, execute him.' And he struck him down so that he died. And David said to him, 'Your blood be on your head, for your own mouth has testified against you, saying, 'I have killed the Lord's anointed.'*" (2Samuel 1.14-16)

---

<sup>1</sup> Term coming from the name '*Haman*', the anti-Semitic despot of the *Book of Esther* in the Bible, sworn enemy of the Jews, who put himself into destroying them. It evidently does not designate the occasional critic of Israel. Israel is obviously not perfect (like everyone of us) and is therefore '*criticizable*' but is not the monster that the international news media attempt to depict to us. The term '*haman*' consequently refers to those anti-Semitic political leaders who unconditionally condemn Israel for anything and everything, then resort to any stratagem to discredit and destroy it. Plural, '*hamans*' means a coalition of anti-Semitic political leaders or a regime made up of such leaders.

<sup>2</sup> "*KEEP silence and hear, O ISRAEL: this day you have become the PEOPLE OF THE LORD your God*" (Deuteronomy 27.9)

<sup>3</sup> "*And David said to Michal, 'It was before the Lord, who chose me above your father and above all his house, to appoint me as RULER OVER ISRAEL, THE PEOPLE OF THE LORD.'*" (2Samuel 6.21)

It is the same regarding Israel. Israel was anointed by God. He who hit Israel, even if the latter is at fault, won't remain unpunished: *"For he who touches you touches the apple of His eye,"* (Zachariah 2.8) *"This [punishment] shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the People of the Lord of hosts."* (Zephaniah 2.10)

Better fear God than to infuriate him. *"Vengeance is mine."* says the Lord. (Dt 32.35)  
*"It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the Living God."* (Hebrews 10.31)

Furthermore, Jesus is not only a Jew, he is also King of the Jews.<sup>1</sup> What kind of king would leave unpunished those who mistreat his people?<sup>2</sup> Is it not given to the King exclusively to judge His People? Judging Jews does not belong to nations.

## EVERLASTING PROMISES

---

Too many people question the legitimacy of the Jews' presence in their ancestral homeland. Let's observe at the light of the Scripture regarding his everlasting promises about this matter.

- *"I will establish my Covenant between me and you and your offspring after you throughout their generations for an **EVERLASTING COVENANT**, to be God to you and to your offspring after you."* (Genesis 17.8)
- *"He remembers his Covenant **FOREVER**, the Word that he commanded, for a thousand generations, the Covenant that he made with Abraham, his sworn promise to Isaac, which he confirmed to Jacob as a statute, to Israel as an **EVERLASTING COVENANT**, saying, "To you I will give the Land of Canaan as your portion for an inheritance."'" (Psalm 105.8-11)*
- *"The Lord your God will restore your fortunes and have mercy on you, and he will gather you again from all the peoples where the Lord your God has scattered you. If your outcasts are in the uttermost parts of heaven, from there the Lord your God will gather you, and from there he will take you. And **the Lord your God WILL BRING YOU INTO THE LAND THAT YOUR FATHERS POSSESSED, that you may possess it.** And he will make you more prosperous and numerous than your fathers."* Dt 30.3-5)
- *"He will raise a signal for the nations and will assemble the banished of Israel, and gather the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth." (Isaiah 11.12)*
- *"I will restore the fortunes of my people Israel, and they shall rebuild the ruined cities and inhabit them; they shall plant vineyards and drink their wine, and they shall make gardens and eat their fruit. I will plant them on **THEIR LAND**, and they shall never again be uprooted out of the Land that I have given them," says the Lord your God."* (Amos 9.14-15)
- *"Behold, I will gather them from all the countries to which I drove them in my anger and my wrath and in great indignation. I will bring them back to this place, and I will make them dwell in safety. And they shall be My People, and I will be their God. I will*

---

<sup>1</sup> Matthew 2.2, 27.11

<sup>2</sup> Read 2 Samuel 10



*give them one heart and one way, that they may fear me forever, for their own good and the good of their children after them. I will make with them an Everlasting Covenant, that I will not turn away from doing good to them. And I will put the fear of me in their hearts, that they may not turn from me.*

*I will rejoice in doing them good, and I will plant them in this land in faithfulness, with all my heart and all my soul. "For thus says the Lord: Just as I have brought all this great disaster upon this People, so I WILL BRING UPON THEM ALL THE GOOD THAT I PROMISE THEM." (Jeremiah 32.37-42)*

---

#### WHAT'S OUR PROBLEM?!

If God exiles the Judeans, what have we got to say? And if he reinstates them in their Land, what has it got to do with us? What's our problem?! Can't we just mind OUR own business and leave them alone?! Why are we intruding all the time? By what authority do we mingle in His business?

Please it or not, 2,000 years later, Israel is back. It does now freely, lawfully, occupy and manage its own Land. After 2000 years Israel is *born-again*. Would we be jealous? Shouldn't we rejoice? Israel, at last, is *home*... and will stay.

Unless of course if the Left is elected - since the contemporary western Left has become Gomorrah and self-defeating. It implodes under the illusion of wishful-thinking.

Hyper-leftist Judeans who campaign to yield their Land are as guilty as the terrorists who attempt by all means to steal it from them. Esau would surely have been such a leftist, conferring no value to his birthright.<sup>1</sup> This bigmouthed 'progressive' Left, stateless, godless and without any culture<sup>2</sup> effectively constitutes Israel's Achilles heel.

---

#### HUMONGOUS DIGRESSION ON THE LEFT

The Left undeniably contributed to better our western societies but it has unfortunately lost its way.

In the past, it defended noble causes such as racial equality, women's rights, respect towards workers, voting rights for everyone, free universal access to medical care and education, welfare payments to citizens facing financial hardship...

The truth is that our Left has already reached its goals and fulfilled its mission.

Shouldn't it settle to keep its asset rather than initiating manufactured crises in order to show off?

Unfortunately, like any reality of this world, when an entity has reached its peak, degeneration next comes.

The Left is no exception.

---

<sup>1</sup> Genesis 25.29-34. And like Esau, such Left is heading towards tears and bitterness.

<sup>2</sup> « There aren't neither supreme saviors, God, Caesar, nor tribune. Producers let's save ourselves! Let's decree a common salvation! »  
Wikipedia: *L'Internationale* (Left-wing anthem). Translated from the original, official and definitive French version.

It begins to show decrepitude symptoms, of a *progressive* degenerative disease: it blurs circumstances, having difficulty remembering significant historical events such as the Holocaust, and when it does, it confuses it with migrant detention centres.<sup>1</sup>

Being subject to mood swings, it is incapable of identifying friends and has trouble determining its location, assuming to be in 'Palestine' and wanting to wage a revolution,<sup>2</sup> constantly repeating the same thing: '*Trump is a nazi... Trump is a fascist... Trump is a racist... Trump must be impeached...*'<sup>3</sup>

It cannot wait till the next election. NOoo! It frenetically has to do away with a democratically elected president, freely chosen by his fellow-citizens... *right now!*

Doesn't that Left behave like a spoiled brat, anxious if it's not the centre of attention? It looks like she is having an adolescence crisis. If it hasn't got what it wants immediately, it goes into a fit: manifestations, strikes, ruckus, vandalism and violence.

It encourages degeneracy and seems to have as its mission to remodel the world according to its impious vision, abolishing the natural moral order of creation.<sup>4</sup>

#### FREAK vs. PHOBE

It now wants to establish the freak as a standard in terms of normality. And if you don't go along with its aberrations, you are labeled a *FreakoPhobic*. You're not just a guy or a girl having your own tastes anymore - *no* - you are a *FreakoPhobic* because you won't join its parade of the absurd.

That dictatorial Left would want us to encourage what we already tolerate. Are we to encourage aberrant behaviors that we condemn?! Isn't it enough already tolerate them?

Tastes are not subject to debate!! We like something or we don't - period.

Do we have to love all music genres?! If you don't like reggae for instance - should you be labeled a *reggaephobe*? Has it become illegal to hold on to our personality and to favor our own *distinctive* tastes?

Why should ANYONE WHO DOES NOT ADOPT **EVERYTHING** be classified as *phobic*?!

Ain't that kind of reasoning minimalist, not to say stupid?

The problem with that 'Left' is that it tries to destroy anyone who constitutes an obstacle to its suicidal agenda. David Horowitz's quote could pretty well sum up its essence: *Inside every progressive is a totalitarian screaming to get out.*

---

<sup>1</sup> US Immigration and Customs Enforcement detention centers compared to nazi concentration camps  
<https://thehill.com/homenews/administration/449030-ocasio-cortez-compares-southern-border-detention-centers-to-liberal-actress-compares-mike-pence-to-heinrich-himmler>  
<https://freebeacon.com/politics/alyssa-milano-shares-picture-comparing-pence-to-holocaust-architect/>  
Investigating 'Auschwitz' in 'Palestine' <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/24263>  
ICE chief blasts US Representative for NY for 'reckless' concentration camp comments  
<https://thehill.com/hilltv/rising/449186-ice-chief-blasts-aoc-for-reckless-irresponsible-comparison-of-detention-centers>  
Holocaust survivor on concentration camp comparison: 'Grow up' <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/248319>

<sup>2</sup> Never mind revolution. We need an *evolution*? There are too many revolutions and not enough evolution.

<sup>3</sup> Michigan Democrat on Trump: We're going to impeach the [expletive]  
<https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/politics/2019/01/04/rashida-tlaib-curses-donald-trump-video/2480575002/>

<sup>4</sup> "*A woman shall not wear a man's garment, nor shall a man put on a woman's cloak, for whoever does these things is an abomination to the Lord your God.*" (Deuteronomy 22.5) "*God gave them up to dishonorable passions. For their women exchanged natural relations for those that are contrary to nature; and the men likewise gave up natural relations with women and were consumed with passion for one another, men committing shameless acts with men.*" (Romans 1.26-27)

## METAMORPHOSIS

The traditional Left, sober, noble and serious, whose causes were legitimate and who fought against real injustices, has degenerated into a Left that is now extravagant, unsightly, disrespectful and vulgar <sup>1</sup> - demanding absurdities.<sup>2</sup>

In fact, this entity is not really the 'Left' but a parasitic movement usurping its ideology to reach its ends and thus whitewashes its initiative in the name of 'justice' while endorsing 'Palestinian' terrorism.

In some instances, this bogus Left goes as far as advocating human rights for °hamans whose only human characteristic they've got is its appearance.

The devil is a terrorist. Terror is his language. But he depicts himself as a freedom fighter - falsely victimized (it's important to justify his rage) - and as a liberator.

He invites you to join him by doing his dirty job.  
Yep, he wants to free you from your dignity.

That fake Left is not interested to solve *real* injustices, no more than it cares about equality. It solely operates under the cover of the Left in order to confer itself social legitimacy and drags the masses into its madness.

That virulent pseudo-Left thus strives to push back the frontiers of morality. To listen to it, EVERYTHING is acceptable - except being rich of course, that is a white - hetero - man.<sup>3</sup> (Because if you are a rich woman, that's ok; a rich Black,<sup>4</sup> fine, even if you are an African dictator; a rich gay, wonderful!! The only rich white hetero man tolerated by this 'Left' is the artist. If you got millions while playing guitar, then you are forgiven. *Peace and love.*)

This is an unbridled movement, without frontier nor destination, and it solely wants a leader that follows it ;-). So, is it surprising that it is now reduced to go around in circles like a serpent biting its own tale?

Ben Gurion would for sure have disavowed such a mock Left which he would assuredly have qualified of immature, childish, inconsequent, capricious and, ultimately, dangerous - mostly to the causes for which he so valiantly committed himself to: establishing and stabilizing the State of Israel.

---

<sup>1</sup> Leftists crash moment of silence for synagogue attack victims <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/253935>

<sup>2</sup> ZE vs. ZA - PARODY (ESL Students Learn New Gender Pronouns | We the Internet TV) <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=izNGkwGYE4E>  
ZE vs. ZA - REALITY (Fox News interview) Youtube: Cathy Areu teaches Tucker Carlson proper gender pronouns | Seek Liberty  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=iAhPzOID18g> (0:35 - 5:59)

Tinder now offers 37 genders claiming gender is a 'complex conversation'

<https://freebeacon.com/culture/tinder-now-offers-37-genders-claiming-gender-complex-conversation/>

Purdue writing guide says avoid use of words with 'man' <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=byn0fBCVeHA>

'The Liberal Sherpa': The rise of 'theybies' <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=b0XgstUgJFQ>

<sup>3</sup> That's why so many people hate Trump with their guts. They hate the SYMBOL he represents: *the rich and prosperous white hetero male* - and that, without even having heard one of his speeches.

[*"Does our law judge a man without first giving him a hearing?"* (John 7.51)]

President Donald Trump's speech at the UN General Assembly 2017 address <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ieA3BIOyTqs>

President Donald Trump's 2018 State of the Union Address

<https://www.c-span.org/video/?439496-1/president-trump-delivers-state-union-address>

President Donald Trump's 2019 State of the Union Address

<https://www.c-span.org/video/?457350-1/president-trump-appeals-unity-end-gridlock-state-union-address>

They will unconditionally prefer Obama, SYMBOL of the emancipated slave (*of the rich and prosperous white hetero male*). That's the *underdog reflex*. But not all Blacks were slaves, nor all Whites, 'monsters'. Populations are victims of their prejudice - of their blind unconditional adherence to SYMBOLS. That's why if you ever ask an inveterate leftist who was the greatest American president, he will spontaneously answer 'Obama' (!) - thus omitting Abraham Lincoln who outlawed slavery.

<sup>4</sup> or an Asian, a Hispanic, an Arab, a Turk, an Aborigine, etc. - but if you happen to be a white hetero man, or worst, a Jew, then YOU are an instant 'monster'.

Even Karl Marx himself would not even have wasted a minute participating to their disgraceful demonstrations nor endorse their shallow eccentric claims. One cannot help wondering whether this counterfeit Left will soon demand causes as farfetched as

1. granting children the right to adopt the parents of their choice
2. the abolition of mosquito screens so that insects' may also benefit from freedom of movement
3. the abolition of the age of majority so that kids may also 'enjoy' life's *pleasures* that are unjustly monopolized by adults

### PROGRESS-IVE?

To move forward isn't always progress... mainly if we are in the wrong direction.

Is there any 'progress' in the promotion of decadence, aberration and abuse? Isn't the 'Progressive' term NewSpeak to justify their unhealthy ideology? <sup>1</sup> "*Claiming to be wise, they became fools.*" (Romans 1.22)

That intolerant phony Left tears apart in the name of solidarity, advocating unity but sowing division. It demands freedom of speech but woe betides the one who dares express a differing opinion. Such person would be entitled to deafening noise and subject to intimidation, menace, vandalism and even physical aggression. He will unjustly be called a fascist, a nazi, a dictator and an intolerant.

That false Left, who accuses its opponents of being 'nazis', should maybe realize that hitler was at the head of the *National **SOCIALIST** German **WORKERS*** - sounds a bit leftist, doesn't it? <sup>2</sup>

Isn't Kim Jong-un a leftist? Isn't he the leader of the *Workers' Party of Korea*?

Wasn't Vladimir Lenin a leftist? Result: torture of opponents, terror campaigns, hundreds of thousands of dead. Bravo for the Left!? <sup>3</sup>

Joseph Stalin? Leftist!! Result: ruthless policies, regime of terror, labor camps (Gulag), massive deportations of minorities, mortal homemade famines, deadly purges - even within his own family. In short, millions of dead among which tens of thousands which he personally signed the killing lists. Double *bravo* for the Left!? <sup>4</sup>

Mao Zedong? Leftist as well. Result: same scenario and we skip some. Over 30,000,000 dead. Hurray for the holy Left!? <sup>5</sup>

Let's not forget Pol Pot, not to say 'CrackPot', one of the worst tyrants the earth has known. Upshot for this other inveterate leftist: over 1,500,000 dead, that is more than 20% of the Cambodian population at the time (1975).<sup>6</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *NewSpeak*

<sup>2</sup> Wasn't hitler initially some kind of a trade union leader?

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia (English and French): *Vladimir Ilitch Lénine, Vladimir Lenin*

<sup>4</sup> Wikipedia (English and French): *Joseph Staline, Joseph Stalin*

<sup>5</sup> Wikipedia (English and French): *Mao Zedong*

<sup>6</sup> Wikipedia: *Pol Pot*

And closer to home, in Quebec, weren't the FLQ militants leftists?!

Great leftist results, isn't it?! Hurray for the proletarian rule! Hurray for the leftist justice in favor of workers. Hurray for the freedom of expression and movement. The sole reason having limited the number of these despot's victims is their rule's ephemerality. And after that, the Left dares lecturing the Right and calling any of its moves '*fascism*'.

Yet, wasn't it Abraham Lincoln, American Republican President - from the **RIGHT** - who abolished slavery in the USA? Weren't his adversaries, pro-slavery Confederates such as Nathan Bedford Forrest, Democrats - so, from the **LEFT**?

When the Left accuses the Right of being *racist* and *homophobic*, isn't it a RUSE to garner *non-white* and *LGBTXYZ* votes? By accusing in this way, it promotes an image of *plaster saint* and implies that it does not have any prejudice.

Which is false!! God alone does not hold prejudice. And we can all access Him: hetero, homo, transgender, etc. He knows everyone's heart and situation and wants to rescue us. God is as much active within the LGBTQ movement as he is within any other one. The Freedom March 2019 is a testimony to that. It is refreshing to see these people expressing their spontaneous gratitude to for his kindness.<sup>1</sup>

Moral of this story: hitler or Mao, Left or Right... the nightmare occurs when man imposes *his* version of paradise to others. And that is exactly what the antichrist will do: promising paradise and delivering hell.

Therefore, the enemy to vanquish is neither Left nor Right but hatred.

## DISRESPECT

But in the name of *respect of others*, this Left won't respect those who disagree; and in the name of free speech, it reduces its opponents to silence.<sup>2</sup>

This collective fascism thus culminates in oppression of the challenger and its ostracism. Opponents are treated as lepers and pariahs.

That 'Left' is the blind echo of fake causes. To justify its existence, it imports them from abroad. It even goes as far as fabricating 'victims' so that it may be seen as a savior.<sup>3</sup>

It unconditionally sympathizes with the 'disadvantaged' - no matter who: if the devil is penalized, it visits him, sympathizes with him, feels sorry for him and even goes to the extent of assisting him financially so that he may promptly get back to business and resume its senseless massacres with renewed vigour.<sup>4</sup>

This Left therefore has now become part of the problem since it has turned into a pawn in the hands of foreign corrupt political entities to defame Israel.

---

<sup>1</sup> WATB.tv Presents Freedom March - Ex-LGBTQ - Washington DC 2019 <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=nmYSxOocyGg>

<sup>2</sup> Republican lawmaker files criminal referral against Facebook CEO <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/284284>

<sup>3</sup> Case closed: Breaking the Silence spokesman lied <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/238153>

<sup>4</sup> Journalist Ehud Yaari slams left-wing response to Soleimani killing <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/274092>

This 'Left' should be told what Joab said to David while he felt nostalgia following the death of his sworn enemy: "*You have shamed this day the faces of all your servants, which this day have saved your life, and the lives of your sons and of your daughters, and the lives of your wives, and the lives of your concubines; In that you love your enemies, and hate your friends. For you have declared this day, that you regard neither princes nor servants: for this day I perceive, that if [your mortal enemy] Absalom had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased you well.*" (2Samuel 19:5-6)

Is it capable of deepening its reflection, of investigating the allegations and denouncing the authors of these fictitious injustices? <sup>1</sup>

Well, don't hold your breath.

This capricious 'Left' makes a fuss about trivialities, dramatizes, blows things out of proportions and makes a storm in a teapot - mostly when it comes to the Hebrew State, the perfect scapegoat.

#### THE REAL EVIL?

In the eyes of our Left: « *Everybody is beautiful. Everybody is nice.* »

Yeah, yeah - everybody: the poor, the worker, the pervert, the sex maniac, the liar, the thief, the abortionist of the nation's children,<sup>2</sup> the rapist, the killer.

Well, the latter are not that nice but it is only because they have a '*problem*', whereas the rich, him, according to the Left, is fundamentally evil.

And since the Jew is perceived as a rich, he is automatically labeled *inhuman* and disqualified.<sup>3</sup> For it, he is the enemy of mankind.

I recall as I was eating at the soup kitchen, two individuals at my right were talking about rich people, saying that they were selfish, greedy and didn't share. Turning towards them I spontaneously told them: '*If by my efforts and intelligence I succeeded in becoming millionaire, give me one reason why I should give you a single dollar.*' 'In your case, that's different!' one of them answered. I replied: '*If I was millionaire and you came up to me with an interesting project, I would maybe finance you but otherwise, I don't see why I should give you money?*'

God has nothing against rich people - He himself is rich: "*The world and its fullness are mine.*" (Psalm 11.12) Can anybody be richer than that? <sup>4</sup> Abraham, God's friend, had hundreds of servants (Genesis 14.14). Isaac and Jacob his heirs were rich and powerful men, as well as Job, Boaz, David, Salomon and Jehoshaphat, only to name these few - *all loved by God*.

Zacchaeus was rich and accepted the Gospel. (Luke 19.2) Joseph of Arimathea too and he was a disciple of Jesus. (Matthew 27.57) One can be rich and do God's will. No one is the enemy of men or of God because he is rich. We can be "*rich toward God*". - Jesus (Luke 12.21)

Yes, providing food and shelter to the needy is right, just and indispensable.  
But giving money away to excess is not the solution.

Can you imagine for a moment if we were all millionaires?

---

<sup>1</sup> That Left should type 'PALLYWOOD' on YouTube and get familiar with the multitude of dirty tricks elaborated to defame Israel.

<sup>2</sup> Infantile genocide: around 1,000,000 (one million) children have been victim of induced abortions in Canada during the last 10 years, so an average of about 100,000 per year. Quebec single-handedly performs 30% of them. 30,000 of our little Quebecers end up in the garbage bin every year. So Quebec can kiss its independence aspirations 'Goodbye!' All these kids who will never speak *French* nor campaign for Quebec's independence. It's not our immigrants who will campaign for French language or the independence. That's what we call '*shooting oneself in the foot*'. No need for others to screw us up, we are doing a pretty good job at it ourselves. (Wikipedia: *abortion*)  
There are alternatives to abortion: <https://virtuemedia.org/our-ads/>

<sup>3</sup> Nope!! The richest man in the world is not a Jew. Wikipedia: *Jeff Bezos*

<sup>4</sup> That must be the reason why the Left rejects God: *He is rich*.

By the way, Jesus wasn't poor and dressed in rags as depicted in the movie 'Jesus of Nazareth'. He was a carpenter (Mark 6.3) and well dressed. The Roman soldiers found his tunic so beautiful that they cast lot for it. (John 19.23-24/Psalm 22.18) This tunic was surely weaved specially for him by some woman that accompanied him to serve him. (Matthew 27.55)

How would we do our groceries, go to hospital or on vacation? Nobody would work anymore!! Everyone would stay comfortably home. And for how long ...before *the revolt of the millionaires* demanding services would break out?

So, to be a 'good person', always according to the Left, one only has to be dominated and strive hard whereas to be 'evil', one only has to have some dough and make wide scale decisions.

The evaluation criteria of the Left at the end of the day... is the bank account - the rest is trivial.

You are rich? ...*you are an abuser*.

You are poor? ...*you are a victim - of the rich* - not of your family, of your environment, not of racism or of drugs, no no - of the rich.<sup>1</sup>

All wrongs are attributed to him.

The Left's slogan: '*If you want to feed the masses, eat the rich.*' This Left takes it all out on the rich.

All but one: the nicotine manufacturer. He, the poor needs him - for the poor needs his daily Chernobyl dose. So nobody must touch the miserable's *official pusher*. This wealthy merchant of death is 'ok' and exempt from criticism from the Left since he is getting rich answering the fundamental need of the population, right?!

FREE... FOR ALL

Thus, as good undisciplined citizens, we prefer the contemporary Left despite its aberrations because it provides us with permanent recess, free-for-all, unlimited buffet, open bar, unlimited spending... as if there were no tomorrow.

Let's buy today and never pay.

What the previous generation spent, we don't have to pay; and what we buy today, well, let's the next generation pay for it!!

In short, we want the cake and eat it too.

For the Israeli Left for instance, *appearance* has is more important than *existence*. It would rather *appear* righteous before the world at the cost of its fellow-citizens' lives. In the name of inclusion, it wants to open its gates of hell.

It could be excusable if such demands had previously met some sort of success but to the contrary - each one ended up being a resounding failure whose consequences were, *and still are*, disastrous today: Oslo Accords (1993), withdrawals from South Lebanon (2000) and from the Gaza Strip (2005). Result: consolidation of the PLO's ('Palestinian' Authority), of Hezbollah's and Hamas' tyrannical rules.

---

<sup>1</sup> Quite paradoxical considering that trade unions amount to BILLIONS OF DOLLARS (\$1,000,000,000 X ?). Furthermore, communism is STATE CAPITALISM: the State is the only free enterprise. Capitalism is not the problem but sin. Injustice is present as much under communist regimes.

But nope, the Israeli Left still wants to renew with nonsense by handing them over Judea-Samaria on a silver platter. With this self-defeating Left, it's not '*Never again!*' but '*Please, once more!*'

#### SELF-DESTRUCTIVE UTOPIA

By the way this Left is behaving, it is as if it intends to force a utopian world on us where saints and demons, victims and tormentors, virtuous and perverts will hand in hand sing *kumbaya* together while displaying a dumb blissful smile.

To listen to it, all countries should disarm while hoping that the last one to keep its weapons won't use them to establish its tyrannical supremacy over everyone.<sup>1</sup> No one should ever play that game with Iran.

Isn't it what we could call '*suicide by unrealistic optimism*'?

Too many people effectively die prematurely because they assume that the world is as good as they envision it, or that everyone is like them.<sup>2</sup>

They assume that all it takes to go through this life is to '*think positively*' and have a *good attitude* - just as the unrealistic saying that goes '*Ignore it and it will go away.*'

Their aspirations are noble but the world in which we live does not work that way. These people cannot conceive the existence of people whose very nature is evil. Yes there are good people in this world, even fantastic ones, but there also are individuals fundamentally evil - not just in the movies. These do not feel any compassion or pity for their fellow human and stop at nothing to satisfy their unhealthy thirst for power and tyranny.

We can therefore forget about the Left's utopia where we will all coexist in peace in this world infested by evil. As well-intentioned as we may be, it is preferable to remain watchful and to stay on our guard.

End of super huge digression

#### GODZILLA <sup>3</sup> vs. CIVILIZATION (*underdog reflex*)

---

When a kid, I remember having spontaneously felt sympathy for *Godzilla* as he was crumbling under the sustained attacks by our armies. '*Poor beast!*' I thought, it doesn't stand a chance against such powerful modern-day weapons.

The fight seemed unequal, disproportionate.

But hadn't *Godzilla* provoked us by attacking our cities whose terrorized inhabitants fled in all directions?

---

<sup>1</sup> « On tyrants only we'll make war! The soldiers too will take strike action, They'll break ranks and fight no more! And if those cannibals keep trying, To sacrifice us to their pride, They soon shall hear the bullets flying, We'll shoot the generals on our own side. » Wikipedia: *The Internationale* (Left-wing anthem). As if 'tyrants only' excluded Left-wing zealots!! What about Lenin, Stalin and Mao Zedong? Weren't they tyrants?! Well, sing as they want, that's quite chasing rainbows.

<sup>2</sup> *Optimistic couple meets bitter end* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/251332>. But this world is cruel and merciless - a minefield. We need God's guidance to protect us. That's why Jesus constantly exhorts us to vigilance. The ideal world, without frontiers, to which we all aspire, will only be accessible at the appearance of the World to come - *world without sin*. It is therefore vain to aspire to such a world down here.

<sup>3</sup> Gigantic prehistoric monster beside which King Kong looks like a doll.



Who, in his normal state, would want to *cohabit* with such a monster?

Wasn't *it* vs. *us*?

#### POOR MONSTER

---

But witnessing its desperate situation, I instinctively sympathized with it as it was racked by anguish. A normal reaction considering my age. Who wouldn't feel for a panicking hunted animal?

Don't we all spontaneously feel for the disadvantaged, the underdog even if he sometimes is the cause of our problems... like the victims of the *Stockholm syndrome*?

That is why a prosecution lawyer for instance must always avoid victimizing a defendant - even when he is guilty - otherwise members of the jury will instinctively feel sorry for the criminal: '*Poor defendant, he is being aggressed and humiliated by the lawyer, what a pity.*'

As aberrant as it may sound, many fall into the trap of feeling for bloodthirsty predators, granting them the status of '*victims*'. To feel for anything that moves, confers them a '*good conscience*'.

Thus they feel for Jesus being crucified and then for Iscariot who delivered him to torture; they will feel for the oppressed Jew in the death camp then for the condemned guilty nazi... In fact, they feel to the point of injustice.

God reproves such an attitude and abhors those who show pity for the merciless.<sup>1</sup>

Yes, it is sad to see someone suffer but if this affliction is the just consequence of his homicidal initiatives, it is then vain to shed tears for him. Or should we feel compassion for those who fall in the trap they set for others?

Isn't it the just return of things?

*"The wicked falls by his own wickedness."* (Proverbs 11.5)

*"They dug a pit in my way but they have fallen into it themselves."* (Psalm 57.6)

*"So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai."* (Esther 7.10)

Why feel pity for those who don't show any mercy?

Pity is a good thing but solely when expressed at the right time and towards the right person. Or should we be moved by inhuman predators' moans?

I remember the reaction of a serial killer who, upon the pronouncement of his death sentence, cried: '*Why me?*' Didn't he himself hear that same cry of despair from the very mouth of his sixty victims? <sup>2</sup> Should we feel sorry for such a *monster*? Is he not human only in appearance? Isn't such *entity* more dangerous to man than the worst of animals?

---

<sup>1</sup> Read 1Rois 20.26+ and 1Samuel 15.1-11

<sup>2</sup> A few decades ago in Russia

## MEDIA VIGILANCE

---

All is not of course *black or white* - but neither is everything gray - all is not acceptable. In the arena of information, disinformation abounds and sneaky illegal shots are used, and the referee... is *you*.

Amid the news scenarios that are presented to us regarding Israel, too many are biased. It therefore proves important to take a new look at the information that is submitted to us.

Those who supply us with that info have interests, goals, flaws and an agenda we sometimes ignore.

It is therefore our duty to deploy personal efforts to investigate situations in order to discern the real victims from their play-acting aggressors who fake martyrdom.

For that reason it is imperative not to put faith into any report, nor to let our emotions get in the way, blinding our judgment. We must confront those emotions and subdue them to reason in order to validate the information that is presented to us. Otherwise we will become puppets in the hands of skilful manipulators who capitalize on our reflex of pity to win over our sympathy for fabricated underdogs.

They don't inform, they deform.

They exploit the audience's naivety and abuse its appetite for justice.

## INFORMATION OR DEFORMATION

---

Thus disinformation reach its paroxysm when we hear from fellow citizens that « *Israel slaughters 'Palestinians'* » when in reality IT IS THE OPPOSITE.

Some racist Arabs coming out of *their* 'Palestine'<sup>1</sup> are making murderous raids in Israel, hunting anything that moves: grocery clerks, pedestrians, mothers naively opening the door to strangers, girls sleeping at home...

And when Israel makes an incursion in the 'Palestinian' Authority's territory (so called 'Palestine') to flush out theses assassins, the media states that *Israel aggresses poor little innocent 'Palestinian' civilians*.

Let's not get fooled by these crafty manipulative and pitiless wolves who wrap their misdeeds with scenes of 'innocent' civilians falsely victimized. That is all too often propaganda, spin, loaded language aimed at triggering an emotional response rather than producing a rational thought.

*They have no shame...* nothing stops them.

Regarding some media, it has been repeatedly proven that videos and pictures were imported from other conflicts and fraudulently used to gather international support against Israel.<sup>2</sup> Some of these pictures were even altered.

---

<sup>1</sup> Israeli territory *occupied* by the 'Palestinian' Authority

<sup>2</sup> Example: The lie being spread <http://www.israellycool.com/wordpress/wp-content/uploads/palestine-free.jpg> vs. The true story [http://archive.boston.com/news/world/middleeast/articles/2008/12/05/israeli\\_troops\\_drag\\_settlers\\_from\\_hebron\\_building/](http://archive.boston.com/news/world/middleeast/articles/2008/12/05/israeli_troops_drag_settlers_from_hebron_building/)

That is why we must go beyond appearances and investigate the truth. This is a duty since our decisions and behavior are based upon the info we get. False information leads us to decisions being detrimental to ourselves and to our neighbour.

Ask Eve, the first victim of disinformation.

The enemy succeeded in convincing her that she was the victim of an injustice, pretending that God was depriving her of a good thing that she could only get through disobedience.

Aren't we still all paying the price today for her bad decision?

## GIVING IN TO SUICIDE

---

But listening to these liberal sunday righters-of-wrongs propagandists, Israelis should yield to (misled) international public pressure and leave their towns to *Godzilla* because the media depicts it as a victim of powerful men, pretending that the fight is unequal, disproportionate and one-sided.

Yes *Godzilla* a.k.a. 'Palestine' (or if you prefer, the PLO, the Arab League's puppet) is a victim... the victim of its own doing.

Or should Israelis just quietly stand by while evil forces attempt to destroy their lives and the future of their children?

When Jews got slaughtered en masse during the WWII, some folks criticized them for not defending themselves.

Now that they do, they are being told to stop.

Shouldn't Israel ignore this libelous nonsense and take on its obligation to protect its citizens in spite of its bad reputation generated by shameless media?

Isn't it better to be alive and libeled than dead and praised?

Nevertheless, in 1967 Jesus' miraculous prophecy about Jerusalem was fulfilled right before our eyes: "*Jerusalem will be trampled underfoot by the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled.*" (Luke 21.24) Effectively, Jerusalem's domination by gentiles ended in 1967 when Israel at last reunified Jerusalem during the Six Day War, putting an end to nearly 21 centuries of FOREIGN OCCUPATION over its Capital, namely since the time of the Maccabees [-63 AD].

2,000 years ago, when Jesus was among us, let's remember that it was occupied by the Romans and that Judeans weren't masters in their own land although they enjoyed some autonomy.<sup>1</sup>

And those who state that the Hebrews resorted to force to get their Land back, should remember that it was bestowed DEMOCRATICALLY by the United Nations.<sup>2</sup>

And when they had to defend it from their aggressors, let's remember that their Master is the Lord of the Armies<sup>3</sup> (not the Lord of Cowards).

---

<sup>1</sup> See John 11.48

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *United Nations Partition Plan for Palestine*

<sup>3</sup> 1Samuel 17.45

God provided them with a backbone and they use it: they stand up to preserve their inheritance. Wouldn't you do the same if you were in their situation?!

I repeat: Judeans who give their Land away are as guilty as those °hamans who attempt to steal it by any conceivable ruse.

#### TYPICAL INTRANSIGENCE OF ISRAEL'S ENEMIES

---

These enemies effectively want everything but only give lies in exchange.

The Oslo Accords are a typical example: Israel recognized the *Palestinian Liberation Organization* (PLO), terror entity, as the legitimate representative of the 'Palestinian' Arab people and acted upon it by granting it control of specific geographic areas on Israeli soil.

In exchange, the PLO was supposed to recognize Israel's right to exist. Never did!! Where is Israel on 'Palestinian' Arab maps?! Not a single region, town or village is labeled 'Israel'.

To the contrary, the whole of Israel is called 'Palestine' on *their* map.

This is why these °hamans' double talk has to be understood this way: when they deceitfully refer to the 'occupation', they mean that as long as one single Jew will ever remain in Israel, *their* 'Palestine' will be occupied.

Where is Israel on their maps if they really want to live side by side with it? They could at least have drawn the pre-1967 borders since they always say that these are its sole legitimate boundaries. But they pertinently know that if Israel was to withdraw to these borders, this would mean Auschwitz again.

Hamas' avowed goal and the Palestinian Authority's unavowed purpose is the ETHNIC CLEANSING of all Israel's territory. After the eradication of all Jews, and only after that, will they declare that there is no more 'occupation'.

hitler insists on having a *Two-State Solution* where he will peacefully reside besides Jews. Promise!! That's all he wants. Nothing more. Sworn!! You can trust him: he even signed it. It's called the *Oslo Accords*.<sup>1</sup>

Israeli academic Efraim Karsh described these Accords as « *the starkest strategic blunder in [Israel's] history,* » creating the conditions for « *the bloodiest and most destructive confrontation between Israelis and Palestinians since 1948* » and radicalizing « *a new generation of Palestinians* » living under the rule of the Palestinian National Authority and Hamas with « *vile anti-Jewish (and anti-Israel) incitement unparalleled in scope and intensity since Nazi Germany.* »

Karsh notes: « *All in all, more than 1,600 Israelis have been murdered and another 9,000 wounded since the signing of the DOP [Declaration of Principles] — NEARLY FOUR TIMES THE AVERAGE DEATH TOLL OF THE PRECEDING TWENTY-SIX YEARS.* »<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> 'Jews will leave Palestine like rats' <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/252254>

We could apply to the Oslo Accords the exact same words that Winston Churchill said about the Munich Agreement: 'England [Israel] has been offered a choice between war and shame. She has chosen shame, and will get war.' Winston Churchill (Wikipedia: *Munich Agreement (Quotations from key participants)*). Effectively, war intensified since the signing of these 'Accords'. See also Wikipedia: *Peace in our time and Appeasement*.

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *Oslo Accords*

There is nothing new to the fact that <sup>o</sup>hamans fraudulently demand, under menace, the surrender of Israel's precious territory and that they deny the veracity of historical facts.

Indeed, the then king of Ammonites demanded a portion of Israel's territory under the pretext that it had been stolen from him even though it had NEVER belonged to him in the first place.

That king didn't stop at nothing to rewrite history.<sup>1</sup> So do these <sup>o</sup>hamans.

#### ISRAEL'S UNDENIABLE SENIORITY

---

'Palestine' is a *European creation*.

Not surprising that the European Union does everything in its power to materialize its fantasy.

It runs the show and double deals. On the one hand it pretends to be in favor of Israel but on the other, it erects in its back *ILLEGAL buildings for its enemies* in Area C territories, whose infrastructure construction is strictly under Israeli jurisdiction.<sup>2</sup>

After 1,888 years<sup>3</sup> of gestation, Europe is anxious to give birth to her imaginary country - but still can't: Israel stands in the way.

After all these centuries nurturing utopia,<sup>4</sup> shouldn't it at last favor the *reality* of Israel?

So invaders (European Union included of course) may have given Israel's regions and cities new names such as 'West Bank' [1920] (Judea-Samaria), 'Aelia Capitolina' [70] (Jerusalem), 'Al Quds' [638] (Jerusalem), 'Palestine' [135] (Israel) - the reality is that this Land belongs to Israel.

Each city mentioned in the Bible constitutes an incontestable historical reference. The ORIGINAL name of these cities and their seniority testify of their belonging to the Hebrew people since over three millennia. Let's just take seven of them:

**BEER SHEVA:** JEWISH name meaning 'WELL OF THE OATH'

**BETH SHEMESH:** JEWISH name meaning 'HOUSE OF THE SUN'

**BETHEL:** JEWISH name meaning 'HOUSE OF GOD'

**BETHLEHEM:** JEWISH name meaning 'HOUSE OF BREAD'

**HAIFA:** JEWISH name meaning 'BEAUTY'

**JERUSALEM:** JEWISH name meaning 'THEY SHALL BE WHOLE'

**NAZARETH:** JEWISH name meaning 'OFFSHOOT'

Etc. X Etc. = Etc.<sup>2</sup> (ETC<sup>square</sup>)

A man remains a man even if he is wearing a skirt, has some lipstick on and is called 'Suzy'. Thus, the Land of Israel remains the Land of Israel even though it has been denatured by the attribution of non-Jewish foreign names.

---

<sup>1</sup> Read Judges 11.12-28

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: Regavim. « The European Union was subsidizing illegal housing in Area C of the West Bank, which according of Oslo Accords is under interim Israeli jurisdiction. Israeli international law expert Alan Baker, who took part in the Oslo Accords' creation, said the "EU is ignoring international law and taking concrete steps to influence the facts on the ground." »

+ EU's anti-Israel funding blitz exposed <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/243729>

+ EU pays for illegal road to help PA annex Area C <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/206330>

+ EU, Denmark, PA announce intention to continue violating international law and treaties <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/283662>

<sup>3</sup> 2020 - 132 (year when 'Palestine' was invented by Hadrian) = 1,888 years.

<sup>4</sup> "Behold, the wicked man conceives evil and is pregnant with mischief and gives birth to lies." (Psalm 7.14)

## WHY SHOULD ISRAEL BE TREATED DIFFERENTLY?

---

Let's remember that neither Syria, Lebanon, Iraq nor Jordan - as we know them today - with their current frontiers - did not exist 100 years ago. They were all occupied by the Ottoman Empire for over half a millennia. Exactly like the territory belonging to Israel. These countries were only re-established recently.

Why would Israel be an exception?

If Israel cannot be considered legitimate, then why should these nearby countries be so, since they didn't even exist either then?

The truth is that when these ancient nations were brought back to life, their age-old hatred for Israel was as well restored with them.

For those who have a short memory, **THREE-QUARTER OF THE LAND INITIALLY ATTRIBUTED TO ISRAEL WAS TAKEN AWAY FROM IT TO ACCOMMODATE THE 'PALESTINIAN' ARABS** who wish not to live in a Jewish State. **THIS HUGE CHUNK OF LAND IS KNOWN TODAY AS 'JORDAN'**.

Why don't those who feel dissatisfied in Israel make an immigration request to Jordan, the territory that was initially allotted to them? <sup>1</sup>

They can fully live as legitimate Israeli citizens but cannot claim to be masters of the house.

Judeans living in foreign lands behave in a civilized manner. Why shouldn't some groups living in the Land of Israel do as much?

For nearly **ONE THOUSAND YEARS**, under the Crusaders and the Ottomans, the factice appellation 'Palestine' to term Israel's territory sank into oblivion but after World War I, Allied Powers brought that name back to designate the region as the territory of the *Jewish National Home* then under the British mandate.<sup>2</sup>

Isn't it revealing that this whole territory termed as 'Palestine' is, in fact, the entire of the Land of the Jews?

But soon after, these same Allied Powers negated their commitment and divided up the territory belonging to Israel to appease the anti-Semitic tribes of the region.

HELLOOO?! 'PALESTINE' **IS** ISRAEL.

---

Duh!! There has never been a country called '*Palestine*'.

Russia had its Tsars, <sup>o</sup>Rome its Caesars, Israel its Kings, the Maghreb its Sultans, India its Rajas, Persia its Shahs. Who was the first *King* of 'Palestine' - or its most recent one? Or maybe was it an *Emperor*? Was it the *Great Emperor* of 'Palestine'?

In what period was he born? What was his name?

In fact, what title did the 'Palestine' rulers have?

Would that be the '*Great* <sup>o</sup>*Haman*'?

Wasn't the first Yasser Arafat... born in *Egypt*?

---

<sup>1</sup> This is the reason why their flags are identical (well, almost). Jordan would be justified to hesitate to welcome them however since their <sup>o</sup>hamanic leaders attempted to overthrow its government. Wikipedia: *Black September*

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia (French): *Palestine* (San Remo Conference - 1920)

Would 'Palestine' now include Egypt?!<sup>1</sup>

Isn't his successor the Great<sup>o</sup>Haman II, Mahmoud Abbas... born in Israel, more precisely in the district of Galilee?<sup>2</sup>

Attention: that doesn't mean there has never been people living in the mythical region called 'Palestine', or that these people are not respectable.

That only means that these people are on Jewish territory: Israel.

Let them agree to live as Israelis or let their<sup>o</sup>hamans leave and make trouble elsewhere.

#### PLEONASTIC ACCUSATIONS

---

*« France is about to annex Marseille by erecting residential buildings over there. Someone's got to stop this colonialist regime! / Israel is about to annex Judea by erect residential buildings over there. Someone's got to stop this colonialist State! »*

To declare that Israel colonizes 'Palestine' is akin to say that the Spanish are colonizing Spain. And pretending that Israel occupies Jerusalem is similar to asserting that France occupies Paris; and insisting that Israel surrenders its Land under the pretext that it belongs to 'Palestine' amounts to demand that England gives back its territory to Angleterre.

OF COURSE ISRAEL IS THE OCCUPANT. Who isn't? Aren't Belgians *occupying* Belgium? Aren't you yourself occupying your residence? Didn't you ever receive mail addressed to « THE OCCUPANT » ?

As an example, we recently received an income tax form from the government of Quebec whose header is ...



(Information about the OCCUPATION of a dwelling)

#### CONTAMINATION

---

As Bon Jovi sings: '*You give love a bad name!*' Similarly, these<sup>o</sup>hamans give LEGITIMATE OCCUPATION a bad name. In fact, they contaminate anything they touch: situations as well as people. By their inverted moral values, their twisted minds distort reality.

Thus they defile truth, delegitimize righteousness, violate virtue, tarnish beauty, soil innocence, desecrate honor, abuse trust, trouble serenity and debase justice. In this way, they ennoble shame, value falsehood, praise iniquity, admire ugliness and glorify horror.

In short, they fake love and they love fake.

---

<sup>1</sup> What the heck, would that cainic entity be expanding?! Will it soon cover the whole Middle-East? Europe? The whole world? Will we next have to change the name of Earth for *Planet 'Palestine'*? Nightmare!! Everybody to their shelters!! Darth 'Palestine' Vader rules!! The galaxy is morphing into a black hole. We implode. HAaaaaaa!! Oops! Sorry. I got carried away again ;-)

<sup>2</sup> According to the Bible, Galilee belongs to the Land of Israel: Matthew 2.20-23

Should we be surprised? Can any good come out of their evil treasure? (Luke 6.45) If they don't repent, their lot will be the Lake of Fire: *"But the cowards, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and fornicators, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone: which is the second death... For outside are dogs, and sorcerers, and fornicators, and murderers, and idolaters, and those who are liars both in words and deeds."* (Revelation 21.8, 22.15)

Back to Israel.

Why would it be a crime for Judeans to occupy THEIR Judea?

WHY?

---

Because the world is at war with God.

Consciously or unconsciously, the world attempt by all means to obstruct God's will.<sup>1</sup>

To reach its miserable goals, the world stops at nothing and resorts to the most grotesque tactics. That is so pathetic that it's laughable. We sometimes effectively wonder if we should cry or laugh:

What does Norway care if Japan moves its embassy from Sydney to Canberra in Australia? What does Costa Rica care if India moves its embassy from Winnipeg to Ottawa in Canada? And yet, there a commotion at the United Nations because the United-States is moving its embassy from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem.

*« Tragedy!! Something beneficial has happened to Jews! Let's hurry and join forces together to condemn this good initiative in order to ensure that it won't happen again. Because the only time we, nations, have ever been favorable to Jews by granting them the just return to their Land - following the Balfour Declaration - we are still today getting reproaches from Arabs, 100 years after the fact. We must therefore absolutely prevent that something beneficial happens to Jews again.*

*Let's call it 'STATUS QUO': Israel freezes all activity while its enemies grow stronger and meticulously plan a concerted attack to destroy it. When wiped out, we'll shed a few crocodile tears - for the form - and then return to our routine. Yes, that's it, let's call it 'Status Quo', this will vindicate us.*

*Now, let's then vote by a majority against any reprehensible country that dares depart from our 'Status Quo' and give Israel some relief, some hope. »*

Isn't it exasperating to witness such pathetic show of collective pettiness by so-called intelligent and educated adults from the UN? <sup>2</sup> We cannot help but wonder if there is any hope for mankind, the human race or, should we say inhuman race?

---

<sup>1</sup> It tries its best to obliterate God from its thought by substituting elements from reality: Sabbath = *Saturday*; Israel = *Palestine*; God = *Mother Nature*; Nativity = *Santa Claus*; sin = *emancipation*. Our contemporary 'bible' is the *dictionary*: its definitions are incontestable even when they are contrary to facts. *Scientists* nowadays are our 'prophets': Do they state that time does not exist? We adhere! Do they declare that our Creator is an evolutive molecule? We believe! Do they conclude that we come from monkeys? We approve!

<sup>2</sup> The only reason they are the 'UNITED NATIONS' is because they unite against Israel. In any other situation, they are the DIVIDED NATIONS. Nothing but their common contempt for Israel unites them. The organization should maybe change its name to the UNITED NATIONS AGAINST ISRAEL (UNAI).



Isn't Earth big enough for all nations? Why do they have to eye Israel's Land? After 2,000 years of exile and 72 years at home, Israel still has to ask permission for everything... and *nothing*.

- Does Israel want to build a house? It must ask permission.
- Does she want a capital? It has to ask permission.
- Israel wants to integrate its three thousand year calendar into its Constitution? It has to ask permission?!
- Does it want this or that? It again has to ask permission.
- We should wonder if soon Israel will have to ask permission to go for a pee.

Despite its 72 years of existence, Israel does not yet have the right to self-determination. Everybody interferes. The whole planet must come to a consensus for each of its moves. (Pathetic!/) What other country is subject to such abuse by the international community?

#### FLAGRANT CONTEMPT

---

There is no logical explanation behind the nations' patronizing attitude towards Israel. *« If there is no problem about Israel, let's create one and accuse it for the crisis. Let's break everything following any of Israel's moves and then blame it for the chaos and damages we caused. If we misbehave, let's blame Israel for it. If we are stupid - that is because some of Israel's decisions triggered stupidity in us. »*

See, Israel is now responsible for OUR foolish self-destructive behavior.

It's not our fault any longer since we are *not responsible* for our own actions anymore...

It doesn't matter if there is a carnage next door (Syria) - where over 400,000 are being slaughtered - because the always guilty neighbour (Israel) dares to embellish its home.

What a horrible crime!!

Today, an average of over 100 people is being murdered daily by the Syrian regime. One hundred more will die the same way tomorrow, likewise the day after and so on for how long? Days? Weeks? Months? Years?

Where is the international indignation?

One hundred people were killed yesterday by that same murderous regime, as well as 100 the day before and so on, way back to 2011, when the conflict started.

I repeat: Where is the international indignation?

The world is so obsessive about Israel that it won't see anything else.

The world really cares about justice. (?!) (Yeah right!)



# 1

## Why not Trantor?

« We have given birth to wind. »

(Isaiah 26.18)

why not Panem or Atlantis?

palestinitis

« free 'Palestine' » ...from *democracy*!!

scene 1 - take 2

conspiracy

ultimate 'Palestine'

the world's pathological fixation with Israel

**Phony Anti-Semitic Land Elaborated So That Israel Never Exists**

Philistia vs. 'Palestine'

'ALIEN PEST'

environmental vandalism

testimony of a 'Palestinian' about his origins

testimonies of Israel's enemies about 'Palestine'

'Palestine's *hamanic* anthem

scapegoat

« whoever says it, is it! »

hamanish for dummies (five-state insanity)

human stupidity

operation *brainwash*

illusory ambitions

wishful thinking

unrealism

optical illusion

eldorado

fable

forgery

bluff





Why not Panem, or Atlantis?



# Palestinitis

*Palestinitis* is a mutation of *antisemititis*.

This virulent condition resists common sense as well as any logic and is mainly characterized by nationalistic racism advocating the expulsion of Jews from *their* territory in order to establish a tyrannical regime on its ruins and oppress other minorities.

Effectively, any archeological discovery and historical evidence proving the legitimacy of the existence of the State of Israel is relegated to '*Zionist plot*'.

The cause of this denial is usually spiritual blindness.

The resulting devastating consequences of such moral debility resemble those of *hitleritis*: ruins, chaos and disillusionment.

*Palestinitis* is now rife worldwide. From remote boondocks to overcrowded metropolis, this plague spreads among populations and contaminates minds - even amongst the highest spheres of governments. This pandemic seems on the point of reaching its peak.

*Palestinitis* triggers reasoning alterations and an intense emotional delirium where subjects feel the urge to liberate an imaginary land. It is followed by a strong desire to join the 'resistance' in order to fight obscure forces.

Symptoms can be expressed through graffiti or even strong menacing discourse. Subjects are inclined to partake in noisy public demonstrations from which will emanate messages similar to this:

« Down with the Death Star!! Panem must be freed from tyranny!!  
Let's liberate Trantor from dictatorship!! Grant Neverland the right to exist!! Save Atlantis from a certain ruin!! Free Palestine!! Let's fight the oppressor, mobilize our forces against injustice, and contribute our resources to this noble cause. »<sup>1</sup>

Then appears:

1. a fierce indignation towards fake injustices (skillfully fiddled by opportunistic °hamans);
2. the demand for fictive rights by blinded 'social rights' activists;
3. the irrational urge to « *Free 'Palestine'!* » (i.e. expatriate Jews from their land)

---

<sup>1</sup> *Death Star*: imaginary star invented by Georges Lucas.  
*Panem*: imaginary nation invented by Suzanne Collins.  
*Trantor*: imaginary planet invented by Isaac Asimov.  
*Neverland*: imaginary island invented by J.M. Barrie.  
*Atlantis*: imaginary island invented by par Pluto.  
*Palestine*: imaginary land invented by Hadrian.

« FREE 'PALESTINE' » ...from *democracy*!?

---

Free 'Palestine'... from what in fact? Isn't already free?

There are no 'Palestinians' in Israel. 'Palestinians' are all under the '*Palestinian*' *Authority's* heel. Their 'Palestine' is presently ruled by ruthless corrupt thugs.

Israeli Arab citizens are free contrary to those who are under the actual 'Palestinian' regime. Israeli Arabs can criticize the government of Israel while 'Palestinian' Arabs are squarely silenced by the 'Palestinian' Authority.

Double standard hypocrites militate for 'Palestinians' rights as if they were living in Israel. Did you ever wonder why we never hear about « Jews' rights » in 'Palestine' (territory under the 'Palestinian' Authority)?

Because Jews are not tolerated in these racist areas!!

They are not allowed to visit, eat, sleep or live there. The only right they are granted is to die murdered at the hand of conditioned Arab 'Palestinians'.

Arabs from all over the world visit Israel every year and are very well treated. From 2010 to 2018, over half a million (500,000) tourists from Indonesia, Malaysia, Jordan, Iraq, Bahrain, Oman, Qatar, Saudi Arabia and United Arab Emirate visited Israel.

How many Jews from all over the world visited Gaza during that same period? How many among them can go to territories *occupied* by the 'Palestinian' Authority - unless they have suicidal tendencies of course? None!!

Why? Because the actual leadership of these 'Palestinian' areas is genocidal. Nevermind what that leadership says!! Just watch how its members behave and you'll see for yourself that their actions totally contradict their discourse.

It's in the nature of things that China, Russia, Iran and their ilk support the 'Palestinian' dictatorship but is it normal that Western democracies encourage such an antidemocratic regime - and moreover sap the Israeli democracy? The world's turned upside down.

The decadent West (understand the Christian civilisation) has reached the threshold of self-defeating behavior.

---

#### SCENE 1 - TAKE 2

---

We cannot ignore the entertainment world's considerable contribution to the 'Palestinian' cause. Effectively, more and more artists stand tight to militate in favor of Palestine's zealous hitlerian regime against Israel. If these artists were the slightestly honest and coherent, they would militate so that the 'Palestinian' Arabs be freed from the tyrannical yoke of their °hamanic leadership.



---

## CONSPIRACY

---

For the *conspiracy theories*<sup>1</sup> enthusiasts, 'Palestine' is the perfect example.

Effectively, those dark °hamanic geniuses succeed in having world populations believe that such a geographic entity as 'Palestine' exists while it is nothing more than a mental fantasy.

Thus, theologians and historians refer to it, politicians and citizens make use of it, its 'stakes' are debated with full seriousness in universities, the fiction/reality ('Palestine'/Israel) clash is fueled by the media and the masses frantically chant for its liberation. (?!)

Everyone naively adheres to it!!

This conspiracy is so well tuned that those who adhere to it commit the injustice in the name of *justice* - and this without even knowing it.

Invented 19 centuries ago by Hadrian, a colonial anti-Semitic Roman emperor, 'Palestine' has ever since fed the homo sapiens' mind - to the great pleasure of Jew haters.<sup>2</sup>

In effect, this fabrication that is 'Palestine' is still maintained today by the malicious as well as the incompetent; fabrication to which well-meaning ignorants adhere.

These °hamans not only exploit the misleading concept of '*Palestine*' but those well-meaning ignorants as well... since they are used as *cannon fodder*.

Whatever one might say, the appellation 'Palestine' designates a region - *not an ethnicity* - and this 'region' includes Jews.

In terms of daily conspiracy, 'Palestine' is not the sole example, nicotine is another case. From the manufacturer to the accomplice shopkeeper, they poison people on the sly, turning a blind eye to the MORTAL DANGERS triggered by its consumption... for a profit (\$) of course.

These people are not killed because they are hated but rather because it pays.

Whoever says *conspiracy* says *omerta*: the law of silence.  
Nobody dares speaking out for fear of reprisals.

---

## PEACE AND LOVE

---

But all conspiracies are not necessarily bad. There is also the *Conspiracy of Love* - of which Jesus is Chief. Want to join Him? Thus you will pray for your neighbour, by yourself, in SECRET<sup>3</sup> or in group - with friends and together you will discreetly intercede on behalf of people as well as social and political situations... and God will intervene as an answer to your requests: "*Again I say to you, if two of you agree on earth about anything they ask, it will be done for them by my Father in Heaven. For where two or three are gathered in my Name, there am I among them.*" - Jesus (Matthew 18.19-20)

« *Evil can be cast out, not by man alone nor by a Dictatorial God who invades our lives, but when we well open the door and allow God through Christ to enter.* »<sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Such theories abound - Wikipedia: *List of conspiracy theories*

<sup>2</sup> Imaginary "Palestine" <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/23032>

<sup>3</sup> "*But when you pray, go into your room and shut the door and pray to your Father who is in SECRET. And your Father who sees in secret will reward you.*" - Jesus (Matthew 6.6) "*But when you fast, anoint your head and wash your face, that your fasting may not be seen by others but by your Father who is in SECRET. And your Father who sees in secret will reward you.*" - Jesus (Matthew 6.17)

<sup>4</sup> Martin Luther King (LA FORCE D'AIMER [The Strength to Love - 1963 / Édition française 1964 by Casterman, Paris]) p. 90







## THE WORLD'S PATHOLOGICAL FIXATION WITH ISRAEL

---

The world demands that Israel makes peace with the devil, the world's boss,<sup>1</sup> in order for it to self-destruct. They want Israel to lay down her weapons and offer herself as human sacrifice to its enemy so it may be sent again for another 2,000 years of exile. The world enjoyed the last 2,000 years when it could humiliate Judeans at will; and is now upset that its victim can take refuge and refuse to 'play' its game.

Considering the anti-Semitic motivations of Hadrian, author of 'Palestine', it could be said that *his country* is the acronym for:

**P**HONY **A**NTI-SEMITIC **L**AND **E**LABORATED **S**O **T**HAT **I**SRAEL **N**EVER **E**XISTS

### PHILISTIA vs. 'PALESTINE'

Philistia = Palestine... so 'Palestine' exists no more *in reality* than Philistia. *Philistia* has disappeared since ages, in the same capacity than *Assyria* and *Babylon*. To get some clues, let's look at similarities between the two words:

פלשתינה (P L S T I n h) (Palestine)  
פלשתי (P L S T I) (Philistia)

Each Hebrew word is read from right to left. Their five first letters are identical. As you may have noticed, the first 5 letters of Palestine form the word Philistia. Their first letter, 'פ' (P/F), may either be pronounced 'P' or 'F'. To pronounce 'P', we just add the dot sign '•' in its center and the 'F' (פּ) then is pronounced 'P' (פּ). The alphabet above is modern Hebrew. Some vowels are omitted in modern Hebrew. Experienced readers can however guess them.

Based on this information, let's ask ourselves a few questions:

- Who are these people usurping the *Philistine identity (Palestinians)* and why are they blindly following their corrupt leaders in this insane fraud? What on earth are these leaders promising them so they risk their lives for such a sham?
- How would Turkey react if terrorists tried to take over its country under the pretext of being *Hittites*?
- Would Iraq capitulate to extremists claiming to be former *Babylonians*?
- Would Mexico surrender its land to militias allegedly from *Mayan* origin?

---

<sup>1</sup> "The whole world lies in the power of the evil one." (1John 5.19)

- Wouldn't any government be justified to resist such an absurdity, no matter how long it lasts or how determined such impostors may be?

Thus, those seeking to grab hold of Israeli territory under the fraudulent appellation of 'PALESTINE' should know that this very name also spells 'ALIEN PEST'.

I remember as I was at the swimming pool, a stranger grabbed my towel to dry himself. When confronted, he matter-of-factly said 'Oh, sorry, I didn't know it was yours.' True! He didn't know it was mine but *he pertinently knew it wasn't his*.

And those who want to evict Israel from its place under the pretext that is not her land, know perfectly well that this territory is not theirs.

## ENVIRONMENTAL VANDALISM

---

Like the prostitute of the Bible who fraudulently pretended that the child was hers but did not hesitate to have him murdered,<sup>1</sup> thus are <sup>o</sup>hamans. They pretend that the land of Israel is theirs but do not hesitate to destroy it.<sup>2</sup>

These evildoers don't care the least about that Land, they just don't want Israel to have it and are even ready to die to deprive the Judean of it. They effectively encourage their population to devastate it.

It "*shall be neither mine nor yours.*" (1Kings 3.26) they seem to say like that murderous prostitute. But God will have the last Word: "*The nations raged, but your wrath came, and the time for the dead to be judged, and for rewarding your servants, the Prophets and saints, and those who fear your Name, both small and great, and for destroying the destroyers of the earth.*" (Revelation 12.18)

## TESTIMONY OF A 'PALESTINIAN' ABOUT HIS ORIGINS

---

Here is what a former resident of 'Palestine' confessed:

*« As I lived in Palestine, everyone I knew could trace their heritage back to the original country their great grandparents came from. Everyone knew their origin was not from the Canaanites, but ironically, this is the kind of stuff our education in the Middle East included.*

*The fact is that today's Palestinians are immigrants from the surrounding nations!*

*I grew up well knowing the history and origins of today's Palestinians as being from Yemen, Saudi Arabia, Morocco, Christians from Greece, Muslim Sherkas from Russia, Muslims from Bosnia, and the Jordanians next door. »*

(Walid Shoebat)<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Read 1Kings 3.16-28

<sup>2</sup> "*The thief comes only to steal, kill and destroy.*" - Jesus (John 10.10)  
 Terror kites' spark 11 fires in southern Israel <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/247239>  
 ('Palestinian') Arabs burn tens of thousands of live chickens <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/252811>

<sup>3</sup> There is no such a thing as a 'Palestinian' people <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/17370>

Now let's listen to what the enemies of Israel REALLY THINK about 'Palestine'.

## TESTIMONIES OF ISRAEL'S ENEMIES ABOUT 'PALESTINE'<sup>1</sup>

---

« ***THERE IS NO SUCH COUNTRY AS PALESTINE.*** 'Palestine' is a term the Zionists invented. ***THERE IS NO PALESTINE IN THE BIBLE.*** Our country was for centuries part of Syria. 'Palestine' is alien to us. It is the Zionists who introduced it. » (Auni Bey Abdul-Hadi [Awni Abd al-Hadi], Syrian Arab leader to British Peel Commission, 1937)

You heard that?

Even Israel's foes acknowledge that 'Palestine' is a fiction.

(Mr. al-Hadi was absolutely right. There is no 'Palestine' in the Bible. The latter effectively specify ***"COUNTRY OF ISRAEL", "LAND OF ISRAEL"*** and ***"COUNTRY OF THE JEWS"***... about thirty times.)<sup>2</sup>

« *There are no differences between Jordanians, Palestinians, Syrians and Lebanese. We are all part of one nation. IT IS ONLY FOR POLITICAL REASONS THAT WE CAREFULLY UNDERLINE OUR PALESTINIAN IDENTITY... YES, THE EXISTENCE OF A SEPARATE PALESTINIAN IDENTITY SERVES ONLY TACTICAL PURPOSES.* The founding of a Palestinian State is a new tool in the continuing battle against Israel. » (Zuhair Muhsin, military commander of the Palestinian Liberation Organisation (PLO) and member of its Executive Council - declaration issued after the Six Day War.)<sup>3</sup>

You heard that?

The only reason Israel's opponents use the term 'Palestine' is for tactical reasons.

« *Never forget this one point: THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS A PALESTINIAN PEOPLE, THERE IS NO PALESTINIAN ENTITY, THERE IS ONLY SYRIA.* You are an integral part of the Syrian people, Palestine is an integral part of Syria. Therefore it is we, the Syrian authorities, who are the true representatives of the Palestinian people. » (Syrian dictator Hafez Assad to the PLO leader Yasser Arafat - after the Six Day War.)<sup>4</sup>

You heard that?

The 'Palestine' appellation is solely used as a transitional term by °hamans whose ultimate goal is the creation of a Syrian Empire.

---

<sup>1</sup> There is no such a thing as a 'Palestinian' people <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/17370>  
Wikipedia: Awni Abd al-Hadi (Political Activity)

<sup>2</sup> Ezekiel 25.3,6... Joshua 11.16,21... 1Samuel 13.19... 2Kings 5.2,4... Matthew 2.20,21... Acts 10.39

<sup>3</sup> In his article of december 8, 2017 entitled 'Jerusalem - An Immovable Rock', Charles Gardner acknowledges that 'In 1947 there was no Palestinian State, nor even a Palestinian people, but WE HAVE BEEN TAKEN IN BY A PROPAGANDA MACHINE JUST AS SHOCKING AND EFFICIENT AS THAT RUN BY HITLER'S SPOKESMAN JOSEF GOEBBELS.'

<sup>4</sup> We can thank God that Syria didn't reach its objective to annex Lebanon, Jordan and Israel so as to create its 'Palestine'. The alternative to Israel is Syrian hegemony on the region. Can we imagine for a moment the carnage presently raging in Syria spreading throughout these bordering countries? So the actual equation can be summed up to this: the 'Palestinian' leadership reports the OLP, the OLP reports to Syria and Syria reports to the °Arab League.

So, ultimately, that's the °Arab League that decides for the 'Palestinian' Authority. The problem in the Middle-East isn't therefore Israel but well and truly the °Arab League. That is it that pulls the strings. If Israel would ever disappear, the °Arab League would disintegrate. That entity would no longer be justified. Nothing holds these fratricide countries together but their common hatred for the Jewish State. These countries despise each other. Although this is a half-truth since European countries despise each other as much, as is also the case among Asian countries. Nothing new there. Since the dawn of time, each tribe despises its neighboring tribe.

It's no coincidence than Syria (helped by the PLO) tried to annex Jordan in 1970/71. It's no coincidence that Lebanon decries the incessant meddling of Syria. It's no coincidence that the Hezbollah - who is calling the shots in Lebanon - is supporting Syria in its genocide.

In fact, to be honest, we should acknowledge that '*Palestine*' is bordering the Republic of Limbo.

Israel's foes pertinently know that '*Palestine*' is pure fiction and conveniently agreed to borrow this terminology for the political purpose of deceiving the international community in order to dislodge Israel from *its* place and thus getting their hands on the whole region (Lebanon, Israel, Jordan and Syria) and create 'Syristan'. That is their avowed plan and they are *deadly* serious about it.

And that fact does not bother the international community the least. They couldn't care less. '*Let them get whatever they want as long as fuel keeps on coming our way!*' The world is comfortable with injustice as long as it pays.



## « Palestine's » <sup>◊</sup>Hamanic Anthem <sup>1</sup>

---

« I love to cheat and lie.  
On my word none can rely.  
I'm proud of my shame.  
'Palestine' is my name. »

« We're no anti-Semites  
but just plain racists.  
The day we won't need you,  
we'll just slay you like a Jew. »

« To me, <sup>◊</sup>haman, it's Wanderland.  
Thanks to Hadrian.  
Who renamed Israel 'Palestine'.  
Now her Land is mine! »

« Don't take it personal.  
That's the way we are.  
With our new arsenal,  
There will be war. »

« My people need money!  
Please stop our misery! »  
(Can't you see that our leaders  
are shameful gangsters?!)

« Thanks for your service.  
We'll see you in hell.  
Of course you won't be missed.  
We'll seduce a novice  
to take over your office.  
Believe me it's quite easy.  
We're very skilled at deceit. »

« We need your support.  
It's no Eldorado.  
Never mind bad reports.  
Join our Gestapo. »

CHORUS:  
<sup>◊</sup>Hamans love to lie.  
On their word none can rely.  
They're proud of their shame.  
'Palestine' is their game.

« Free 'Palestine' is our motto. »  
(Can't you see the injustice?  
Apartheid is their business.  
No Jews there - NONE - zero!)

---

<sup>1</sup> Not to be confounded with the PLO's *Hymn to Ethnic Cleansing*



# Scapegoat

« A person who is blamed for the wrongdoings, mistakes or faults of others, especially for reasons of expediency. » <sup>1</sup>

- Singapore has its capital but... Israel can't have hers.
- Switzerland can develop new residential complexes but... Israel is not allowed to.
- Lebanon confines its 'Palestinian' Arab brothers to refugee camps since decades but... that is Israel that is accused of *apartheid*.
- Iraq has raged so much against its Jewish minority that there remains about ten Jews in Bagdad and a few hundred families who took refuge in the Iraqi Kurdistan but... that is Israel who is accused of persecuting its minorities even as its 1,800,000 Arab citizens live there freely, studying, working, voting, buying and selling like anyone else, may he/she be Druze, Jew or Christian.
- Syria kills an average of 100 persons per day - every day - since 9 years but... it is Israel that is accused of *genocide* and *war crimes*.
- China, whose citizens cannot express themselves freely, exports to the whole planet but... it is to Israel - a lively and free democratic society - upon which we impose export restrictions, labeling its goods of '*questionable origin*'. <sup>2</sup>
- England counters terrorism mercilessly but... we demand that Israel handles these fanatics with kid gloves while they kill and mutilate its citizens in the bus, street, restaurant, home... on a daily basis.
- Egypt destroys hundreds of homes in Gaza to establish its buffer zone so as to minimize terror attacks on its soil <sup>3</sup> but... it is Israel that we condemn while she is providing numerous essential goods and services (such as electricity) day after day to Gazans, despite the fact that the 'Palestinian' Arab leadership won't pay its bills. <sup>4</sup>
- We eagerly trade with Iran's <sup>5</sup>hamanic clique while it mistreats its own people, executes dissidents, torture critics, cheat elections and enslaves women but... it is Israel that we accuse of violating *human rights*.
- Germany has been allowed to rebuild after its WWII abuses but... we stop at nothing to hinder Israel from rebuilding.

All this so we won't upset <sup>6</sup>hamans since they were already present in the region of Canaan 10 million years ago, exactly 9,997 millennia before Israel's presence in Jerusalem 3,000 years ago (I'm being sarcastic, just in case you didn't notice). In fact, to listen to them, they were the first human form in the region. Their appearance at that place would have even preceded Adam and Eve of over 3 million years because these <sup>6</sup>hamans initially appeared there under the form of amphibians during the cycle of evolution. From there, they evolved into hominids. This is unquestionable since amphibian fossils have been found around Jerusalem. These <sup>6</sup>hamans had just reached the stage of vertebrate when they colonized the territory of Canaan as frogs ahead of any other life forms. At that time, they already had banks, cinemas, hotels and even Internet. <sup>5</sup> That's why they call themselves « *indigenous 'Palestinians'* ». They can rant as much as they want, the land of Israel is not theirs. History has a memory. And also some of us. These <sup>6</sup>hamans are as much 'indigenous' in 'Palestine' as we Europeans are indigenous from the Americas. <sup>6</sup>

Those who write <sup>6</sup>hamans' speeches surely think that we never went to school or that we will blindly adhere to their inventions just because they express themselves passionately and convincingly (wasn't Hitler passionate and convincing?), or again that being like them, we would think that by simply repeating something, reality will ultimately conform to it. They never miss an opportunity to insult our intelligence. None of their statements can obviously be validated since they are merchants of tales. The real problem with the 'Palestinian' Arabs is not Israel but rather their <sup>6</sup>hamanic leadership that lives in a parallel world and keeps on denying reality's evidences, and this, to the detriment of their own people.

<sup>1</sup> Apple dictionary (Version 2.2.1 (178))

<sup>2</sup> EU court mandates labeling of Israeli 'settlement' products <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/271528>  
Hypocrisy with a stench of anti-Semitism <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/271541>

<sup>3</sup> Egypt destroys 60 tunnels, 800 homes - where is the outrage?  
<https://www.google.ca/amp/s/unitedwithisrael.org/egypt-destroys-60-tunnels-800-homes-where-is-the-outrage/amp/>

<sup>4</sup> PA: 'We won't pay Gaza electricity bill' <https://hamodia.com/2017/06/06/pa-wont-pay-gaza-electricity-bill-2/>

<sup>5</sup> 'We are the Canaanites' <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/242203>  
<https://unitedwithisrael.org/abbas-falsifies-history-claims-palestinians-descendants-of-the-canaanites/>  
Prehistoric man was Palestinian <https://palwatch.org/page/7800>

Complete nonsense!! Well, if Mahmoud Abbas is a Canaanite then Donald Trump is an Iroquois, and Mother Theresa belongs to the same caste as Gandhi.

<sup>6</sup> PA threatens legal action against Amazon <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/276193>



---

*« Whoever says it, is it! »*

---

When I was a kid, we used to call each other any imaginable names. We even invented some (as well as numbers: forty-twelve, etc. :-). And we had an answer to those calling us bad names: *« Whoever says it, is it! »* So if someone called us 'stupid' for instance, that's what we would invariably reply - meaning: *« Whoever says 'stupid', is himself stupid. »*

That is exactly the case with <sup>o</sup>hamans: they themselves are whatever they are calling others:

<sup>o</sup>Hamans: *« Israel is a racist State! »*

How many Jews are there in Gaza? I mean besides hostages and dead soldiers' body held there for ransom? So I repeat: *how many Jews are there in Gaza?* I mean, living there, working there, sleeping there, eating there or visiting there? How many? ZERO!! Israel, a racist State?! One Israeli citizen out of five is Arab! THERE ARE ACTUALLY OVER ONE MILLION AND HALF **FREE** ARABS LIVING IN ISRAEL... eating in Israel, sleeping there, working there and having friends and relatives coming over.<sup>1</sup> Shouldn't we do our homework? Israel is a vibrant democracy like Canada and Switzerland. Gaza, under the actual <sup>o</sup>hamanic rule on the other hand, is a racist dictatorial State.

*« Israel, a racist State?! »*

*« Whoever says it, is it! »*

---

<sup>o</sup>Hamans: *« Israel is an apartheid State! »*

How many Jews presently study in the territories under the 'Palestinian' Authority? How many Judeans are treated in 'Palestinian' hospitals? How many Jewish children go to 'Palestinian' kindergartens? How many Hebrew families prosper in the 'Palestinian' territories? How many Jewish lawyers, journalists and restaurant owners are there in 'Palestine'? THERE ARE ACTUALLY THOUSANDS OF ARAB FAMILIES freely accessing Israeli kindergartens, elementary schools, high schools, colleges and universities as well as hospitals and public government services. On the other hand, territories under the 'Palestinian' Authority's boot are governed by a discriminating apartheid regime.

*« Israel, an apartheid State?! »*

*« Whoever says it, is it! »*

---

<sup>o</sup>Hamans: *« Israel is the occupant! »*

Didn't 'Palestinian' Arabs come AFTER the Jews? The economic prosperity generated by the Jewish restoration of their Land between 1932 and 1944 triggered the INVASION of over 500,000 Arabs from surrounding countries - coming to take advantage of its great living conditions. By 1948, there were 1.3 million Arabs in the Land of Israel. Aren't their country of origin Morocco, Kurdistan, Lebanon, Iraq, Saudi Arabia, Yemen...

*« Israel, the occupant?! »*

*« Whoever says it, is it! »*

---

<sup>1</sup> Furthermore, there are over 100,000 'Palestinian' Arabs that cross over to Israel everyday to make a living or visit friends... men, women, children and old people.

---

« *Israel commits genocide, crimes against humanity ... tyrannizes its minorities ... does not respect women ... performs ethnic cleansing ... is an oppressing regime ...* »

« **Whoever says it, is it!** » Etc.

While we are tackling genocide... following the genocide of the Jews, their world population dropped from 16,600,000 (1939) to 11,500,000 (1948). In 2018, they were only 14,700,000, not yet having recuperated their previous population level. As for the Armenian genocide, their population dropped from about one million. Tutsis saw their community being amputated of 70%, so 800,000 of their own.<sup>1</sup>

'Palestinian' Arabs are victim of genocide? Really?

How then do you explain the fact that their population never stops increasing? Where is their population decline? Nowhere to be found. Why? Because THERE HAS NEVER BEEN A GENOCIDE AGAINST THESE ARABS by Israel. This is crap and another further imposture. On the contrary, the Arab population has multiplied exponentially since the restoration of the State of Israel.

To conclude, only racists accuse Israel of racism.

« **Whoever says it, is it!** »

We can conclude that those deluded accusers are suffering from 'projection'.

**PROJECTION:** *a defense mechanism by which your own traits and emotions are attributed to someone else [psychiatry]* <sup>2</sup>

#### MICRODIGRESSION <sup>3</sup> ON ISRAELI ARAB POLITICAL PARTIES HOSTILE TO ISRAEL

---

These Israel-hating politicians are easy to identify. I remember that after having seen a picture of them holding their hands up as a 'victory' sign after the 2020 Israeli election, an unexpected thought popped up in my mind: *these officials look like fat rats*.

Sorry for this disparaging comment but I recount a fact here, and we don't always have control over the thoughts that pop up in our mind.<sup>4</sup>

So these anti-Semitic delegates are not as ill-fated as they claim to be - with their huge noticeable bellies, giving evidence of the good life they lead in the country they are bent on destroying. 'Ill-fatted' would surely be more appropriate in their case. This obesity of theirs confirms that these parliamentarians are far from being oppressed in Israel.

It is indisputable that some Israeli Arab citizens have a hard time, like any other citizen the world over facing trying social conditions, but the main reason behind the present situation is that these Israeli Arab politicians don't care the least about them. These plump elected officials would rather militate <sup>5</sup> against Israel and thus pose as heroes for the foreign Arab press rather than bettering the lot of their electors.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Historical Jewish population comparisons + Armenian genocide + Rwandan genocide*  
Global Jewish population hits 14.7 million - but remains far below pre-Holocaust peak <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/278850>

<sup>2</sup> *Ultralingua* Dictionary 2.6 (2015) for mobile phone.

<sup>3</sup> It's incredible the amount of digressions I'm making. Maybe I would have been better off titling this book 'DIGRESSIONS' :-)

<sup>4</sup> Without wanting to justify myself, didn't God himself qualify some categories of people as "*cows*" (Amos 4.1); Jesus, as "*pigs*" (Mt 7.6); John the Baptist, as "*vipers*" (Matthew 3.7); Paul, as "*evil wolves*" (Acts 20.29); Peter, as "*dogs*" (2Pierre 2.22)? If God and his servants talk this way, this is because such persons do exist. Furthermore, doesn't the Word of God include in its conclusion: "*FOR OUTSIDE ARE DOGS... AND THOSE WHO ARE LIARS BOTH IN WORDS AND DEEDS.*" ? (Revelation 22.15)

<sup>5</sup> MKs Claim 'Technical Reasons' in Qatar Lies <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/184243>

*"For they loved the glory that comes from men more than the glory that comes from God."*

- Jesus (John 12.43)

So instead of improving the Israeli Arab citizens' social conditions in such areas as security (rampant violence in Arab neighborhoods), employment, education, housing... situations to which the Jewish State can significantly help solve, these delegates would rather spend their time sabotaging the only democracy in the Middle East. They prefer neglecting their duty, spit in *the hand that feeds them like princes* (Israel loves its enemies - even a little too much sometimes),<sup>1</sup> and voice their support for terrorism.<sup>2</sup>

But thank God, not all Israeli Arab politicians are as disappointing.

George Deek, Israeli Ambassador for Azerbaijan, is a very refreshing diplomat.

*Amen to that!*

End of digression

---

<sup>1</sup> Effectively, after having risked their lives and that of their soldiers protecting the Land of Israel, Israeli *generals turned politicians* hasten to give it away to <sup>o</sup>hamans.

<sup>2</sup> Arab MK admits to smuggling cellphones into jail <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/222024>  
MK stripped of his immunity <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/222064>





## ◊HAMANISH FOR DUMMIES

---

Although ◊*hamanish* language resembles our common language, it has the particularity of hiding a sinister reality, capable of misleading the listener. Basically what you understand is not what the speaker means - even though he very well says what you hear. His aim is to deceive you - willfully.

It requires from him a great deal of agility to juggle with words, expressions and mostly with your emotions. His speech has an itinerary leading to an intended destination.

So he will be your host and will guide you wherever he wants to and will make you react the way he intends to. To that end, he will first make you feel **INDIGNANT** so that you may side with him and join his *kampf*.<sup>1</sup>

Always remember that with ◊*hamanish*... *there is more than what meets the ear*.

Even though ◊*hamanish* is a coded language, it is quite easy to decipher. All that is needed to decrypt it is *common sense, honesty and love for the truth* (not half-truths which are ◊hamans' specialty).

Here are a few examples of decrypted ◊*hamanish* statements translated in English:

- HAMANISH: « We, Palestinians, want... »  
'**WE**': local, corrupt, intransigent, despotic and power hungry 'Palestinian' Arab leaders that do not tolerate any kind of opposition among their population. That dictatorship maintains its position thanks its army of bribed thugs that do the dirty work for it.
- HAMANISH: « *We ask for the international protection for the 'Palestinian' people.* »  
Meaning: 'Palestinians' Arab terrorists should enjoy **TOTAL IMMUNITY** following their attacks on peaceful residents in Israel, thus being exempted reprisal from the Israeli authorities looking for theses culprits.
- HAMANISH: « *Help us resolve the Israeli-'Palestinian' Arab problem by backing the Two-State Solution.* »<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> *mein kampf (my struggle), adolf hitler's literary work*

<sup>2</sup> You know what? The 'Two-State Solution' that ◊hamans tirelessly call for ... **THEY ALREADY HAVE IT!!** It's called Jordan and Israel. In fact, it's already the 'Three-State Solution': Gaza, Jordan and Israel. And it doesn't look good at all. And they now demand a 'Four-State Solution': 'Palestinian' Authority, Gaza, Jordan and Israel. If a part of Israeli territory was to be yield to the 'Palestinian' Authority, that would then become the 'Four-state Nightmare' since the 'Palestinian' Authority and Gaza never got along. They are at daggers drawn with each other. These regimes are no democracies, and they plan on never becoming one. They waged war against each other all their lives and never got along. It's a *dialogue of the deaf* - even among themselves!! So it's no surprise that Israel has a hard time dealing with them.

Now, they demand a « Two-state 'solution' » to FURTHER PARTITION Israel's territory. Next, they'll demand to partition in two what will be left of Israel to 'accommodate' the 1,800,000 Israeli Arabs living in there so they may too get their own Judenrein Apartheid State. They'll never tolerate - no more than their neighboring brothers - being part of a Jewish State, no matter its size.

The final result would then be the 'Five-State insanity': Gaza, 'Palestinian' Authority, a Fresh State made up of newly independent Israeli Arabs, Jordan and, finally, Israel (or what would be left of it). And yet, four 'Palestinian' States besides Israel would still not be enough for them. It wasn't enough when the UN partitioned 'Palestine' between 'Palestinian' Jews and 'Palestinian' Arabs in 1948 (resolution 181 which ◊hamans never respected by the way). It wasn't enough then - and it still isn't enough today. It will be enough only when Israel disappears. Until then, they sweet-talk us into getting something that they already have - as if they didn't already have it. Exactly like the serpent did when it said to Adam and Eve that they would become *like God* while they were **ALREADY like God**: "*Then God said, 'Let us make man IN OUR IMAGE, AFTER OUR LIKENESS. And let them have dominion over the fish of the sea and over the birds of the heavens and over the livestock and over all the earth and over every creeping thing that creeps on the earth.'*" So **GOD CREATED MAN IN HIS OWN IMAGE, IN THE IMAGE OF GOD HE CREATED HIM; male and female he created them.**" (Genesis 1.26-27. See also Genesis 5.1-2)

Similarly, ◊hamans demands from Israel an already existing reality: the 'Two-State Solution'. And as soon as Adam and Eve fell in that trap, so began their demise. Thus will it also be if Israel yields to this devious scheme.

**'TWO STATES SOLUTION'**: « PALESTAN and HAMASTAN side by side. These are the two States... EMPTY OF JEWS of course. That is THE solution.

So we would greatly appreciate if you would help us achieve our noble cause. The only thing that is required from you is that you to keep on repeating that « The 'Two-State Solution' is vital to 'peace'! »

This gives us more time to gather support among well-meaning ignorants and this way fool the international community until we can definitively get rid of Israel by establishing our two apartheid States over its ruins: « 'Palestine'... from the river to the sea! »

So when we are done, there will ultimately have two States: the **STATE OF DESPAIR** for the Jews who lost their homeland, and the **STATE OF EUPHORIA** for us who succeeded in screwing everyone up. »

- HAMANISH: « As every people, we long for peace. »

**'PEACE'**: « A five letter word meaning a period of quite, a well deserved rest after having finally succeeded in PURGING 'Palestine' from every Jew, from their history, culture and artefacts confirming their multi-thousand year civilization in order to obliterate any trace or memory of them - exactly like we did to the Gaza Strip when it was given to us no strings attached.

Now the only problem with that 'peace' is: Who are we gonna attack once there are no more Jews left here? Well, we will just keep on doing some infighting as we so well did during past centuries and, particularly, as we recently did when Hamas killed its competitors from Fatah in Gaza. »<sup>1</sup>

- HAMANISH: « Our people are entitled to the right of return. »

**'RIGHT OF RETURN'**: « The right for people to freely return to their forefathers' original homeland. So what we basically want is to go back to Morocco, Egypt, Kurdistan, Lebanon, Iraq, Saudi Arabia, Yemen... »

- HAMANISH: « We want to negotiate. »

**'NEGOTIATE'**: « We must create the illusion that we are interested in negotiation and, for that, we need to say things that make us look like the good guys. So pretending that we are willing to negotiate provides us with a well-intentioned aura. But in facts, we are not at all interested in negotiations. That's why we demand unrealistic deadly concessions from Israel like, for instance, to be flooded through forced immigration with a further **FIVE MILLIONS (5,000,000)** Arabs on its tiny territory.<sup>2</sup>

Thus, when confronted to its imminent demise, Israel rejects our proposals and... Bingo! ...it looks like that is her that is unwilling to negotiate. » As Che Guevara said: 'Let's be realistic. Let's demand the impossible'.<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: Battle of Gaza (2007)

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: Palestinian refugees

<sup>3</sup> In passing, just a simple question: If Che Guevara had been ugly and fat, would he have become a symbol and risen to fame? Is it his sexy look that turned him into a legend or his realisations?

- HAMANISH: « *We want our country with East Jerusalem as its capital. »*  
'**EAST JERUSALEM**': (Where East Jerusalem in the Bible?! Have ever you seen it? Me neither.) « *We want to have back what was never ours. But we've got to start somewhere isn't it? East Jerusalem seems to be a great place to begin with.*  
*First, this would screw Israel's attempts to get their capital back and by the same token would deal a tremendous psychological blow to every Jew around the world. Stragically speaking (misspelling intended), this is a terrific tactic since it would also sabotage Zionism at its very core!*  
*Second, East Jerusalem would be a great place to plan our next round of terrorist attacks on the remaining of Israeli territory we are planning to take over. »*
- HAMANISH: « *The world is responsible for the 'Palestinian' problem since it helped establish the State of Israel. »*  
'**RESPONSIBLE**': Twisted statement implying that the world is responsible for the problems <sup>◊</sup>hamans are creating since the United Nations allowed the lawful owner [Israel] to come back home. This baseless accusation aims at making the listener feel guilty so he ends up believing he owes something to these racist <sup>◊</sup>hamans and thus feel obligated to help remove Israel from its rightful place. Strategically speaking, this kind of accusation is called *blackmail* or rather *headgames*.
- HAMANISH: « *'Palestinian' people... »*  
'**PEOPLE**': group of local Arab citizens being abused by the tyrannical 'Palestinian' Authority and Hamas regime - which the population is incapable to get rid of.
- HAMANISH: « *Free Palestine! »*  
'**FREE**': « *Let's throw all the Jews into the sea... »*
- HAMANISH: « *Palestinian's rights »*  
'**RIGHTS**': « *Jews don't deserve any right since they are not human. »*
- HAMANISH: « *Palestine' is OUR country... »*  
'**COUNTRY**': « *Territory belonging to Israel and whose name we have conveniently substituted by 'Palestine'. From now on this territory is our country because we have been OCCUPYING it since centuries. Renaming Jews - 'settlers' - and their legitimate presence in their land - 'occupation', has proven effective since we now monopolize the expression 'Palestine' to define Israeli territory, depriving them of any legitimacy to stay on their own territory. Brilliant, isn't it?! »*

You see, <sup>◊</sup>hamans are chameleons: their speech varies according to their interest and audience. When they speak to Arabs for instance, they remind them of their common Arabic roots, and when they speak to Westerners, they swiftly metamorphose into '*poor little victimized indigenous Canaanites*'.

As an example, « *Hamas Minister of the Interior and of National Security Fathi Hammad Slams Egypt over Fuel Shortage in Gaza Strip, and Says: "HALF OF THE PALESTINIANS ARE **EGYPTIANS** and THE OTHER HALF ARE **SAUDIS**."* »<sup>1</sup>

On the 'Palestinian' Authority's side, Mr President Mahmoud Abbas declared in the most serious manner possible to whoever would kindly listen to him at the prestigious United Nations Security Council in 2018, to be nothing less than a Canaanite.<sup>2</sup> And there in 2020, that same Gentleman deplores being forsaken by his Arab brothers.<sup>3</sup> Mr Abbas, shouldn't you make up your mind? What are you at the end? Canaanite or Arab? You simply can be both.

As you can see, one day these °hamans are Canaanites and the next, they become themselves again, that is to say Arabs. So according to them, they are *Arabico-Palestino-Canaanites*, or whatever. One day they'll surely claim to be *Martians* ...if it serves them in any way of course.

One of the reasons unrepentant liars won't access in the Kingdom of God is because they don't have any real identity - THEY ARE NOBODIES.<sup>4</sup>

## HUMAN STUPIDITY

---

The Word of God expose man's abysmal stupidity: Religious leaders of the time wanted to kill Lazarus who had been raised from the dead by Jesus a few days earlier. Kill a resurrected man!! (They've really got to be out of their mind.) But this appalling stupidity is not exclusive to that situation. It is present everywhere, in every era.

And today is no exception: nations - as dumb - do everything they can to kill Israel whom God raised back to life. Jesus would surely tell Israel today: *"Take heart, I have overcome the world."* (John 16.33)<sup>5</sup>

And nations do it for the exact same reasons than religious leaders of the time: because they are not the centre of attention anymore and that they diminish in popularity.<sup>6</sup>

**ALL PEOPLES ASPIRE TO PEACE AND COEXISTENCE**<sup>7</sup> but too many populations are victim of their °hamans.

These latter are enemies of life, bloodthirsty men.<sup>8</sup> Theses tyrants don't have any respect for anything that breathes.

For instance, isn't the 'Palestinian' Arab leadership essentially °hamanic?

---

<sup>1</sup> Israel caused 'ethnic cleansing' of 'indigenous Palestine'? Read some history!

<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/280590>

<sup>2</sup> **'WE ARE THE CANAANITES'** <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/242203>

Doesn't this circus discredit the UN? Seeing the string of such silly performances taking place, we would enclined to believe that this organization is dedicated to entertainment (*stand-up comedy*) rather than to help nations thrive.

<sup>3</sup> "Nos frères arabes nous ont abandonnés" déplorent les Palestiniens ("**OUR ARAB BROTHERS** have forsaken us" deplore the Palestinians) <https://www.i24news.tv/fr/actu/international/moyen-orient/1599756888-nos-freres-arabes-nous-ont-abandonnes-deplorent-les-palestiniens>

<sup>4</sup> "*Outside are the dogs... and everyone who loves and practices falsehood.*" (Revelation 22.15)

<sup>5</sup> Here is a passage attesting that the Lord will intervene at the opportune time to rescue his People: "*Then the Lord will go out and fight against those nations as when he fights on a day of battle. On that day his feet shall stand on the Mount of Olives, that lies before Jerusalem.*" (Zechariah 14.3-4) Here is He who will come to save them: "*This Jesus, who was taken up from you into heaven, will come in the same way as you saw him go into heaven. Then they returned to Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is near Jerusalem.*" (Acts 1.11-12) "*Thus says the Lord to you, Do not be afraid and do not be dismayed at this great horde, for the battle is not yours but God's... Do not be afraid and do not be dismayed. Tomorrow go out against them, and the Lord will be with you.*" (2Chronicles 20.15,17)

<sup>6</sup> "*When the large crowd of the Jews learned that Jesus was there, they came, not only on account of him but also to see Lazarus, whom he had raised from the dead. So the chief priests made plans to put Lazarus to death as well, because on account of him many of the Jews were going away and believing in Jesus.*" (John 8.9-11)

<sup>7</sup> Watch this video and find out for yourself <https://apod.nasa.gov/apod/ap120710.html>

<sup>8</sup> "*The LORD abhors the bloodthirsty and deceitful man.*" (Psalm 5.6)

Aren't most of them bums with a tie, smiling losers, millionaire bandits, elegant mafiosos, partners in crime, fascinating snakes, hitler's emulators who yearn to recreate the same demonic deeds? Aren't they the living dead, skillful gurus - Charles Manson style - mobilizing their disciples to do the dirty work for them? (Understand *killing Jews*.) Aren't they satan's groupies, well-mannered monsters, sympathetic crooks, professional amateurs, a bunch of bluffers, accommodating loners, born schemers, full-time hypocrites, outstanding impostors who take their people hostage to immolate it on the altar of pride? Aren't they fake heroes, jobless speculators... diplomats of nothingness?

Aren't they the °Arab League's pawns?

Aren't they only thinking about their own stomach?

Shouldn't they greet each other with a « *hell hitler* » ?

The 'Palestinazi' of these °hamans' is a factory of lies, a manufacture of injustices, a greenhouse of ryegrass, a gallery of horrors and a pit of abominations.

#### LOYAL TO MAMMON

---

°Hamans' loyalty is solely to money. As an example, when Iraq invaded Kuwait in 1991, the 'Palestinian' leadership cheered for Saddam Hussein. Why? Simply because he subsidized its suicide bombings against Israel.

Consequently, 80% of 'Palestinian' Arabs living in Kuwait were forced to leave the country because Kuwaitis did not appreciate the 'Palestinian' leadership siding with the Iraqi invader.<sup>1</sup>

°Hamans will always side with whoever pays their lunch, even if it causes harmful consequences to their people.

These °hamans - all eras taken together - do not care the least about the wellbeing of their people. The latter doesn't matter to them, no matter its nationality, race, color, language or religion. Accusation, menace, violence and bullying is their language. And if you think about it, it is totally normal that they behave that way since their cause is fundamentally wrong.

One of the main differences between Israel and these °hamanic regimes, is that Israel, like any democratic country - in extreme cases - has surely recourse to torture to make its enemies talk in order to save its citizens. As for these regimes, they TORTURE THEIR OWN CITIZENS so *they will stop to talking*.<sup>2</sup>

It is undeniable that the 'Palestinian' Arabs now living under Hamas' and the PA's boots are mistreated, their rights scorned at and their freedom of speech practically void. On the other hand though, the Israeli Arabs are truly free.

Of course that there are injustices in Israel - like anywhere else - but it is the exception and is being severely confronted.<sup>3</sup> Under °hamanic regime however, injustice is the norm since it is institutionalized.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Palestinian exodus from Kuwait (1990-1991)*

<sup>2</sup> Palestine: Authorities Crush Dissent. Arbitrary Arrests, Torture Systematic <https://www.hrw.org/news/2018/10/23/palestine-authorities-crush-dissent>  
The true face of the Palestinian Authority <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/265056>

<sup>3</sup> Even political heads are sentenced when found guilty of fraud, breach of trust, tax evasion or bribery. Rare are countries where such strictness is applied.

Effectively, these regimes brutally crack down on any civic opposition, do not tolerate criticism and execute dissidents without a (real) trial. They starve their population and then claim that Jews are responsible for its hardship and misery.

These bloodsucking regimes operate under the cloak of victimhood to siphon off material and financial resources from naive organizations or accomplices in order to reach their abject goals regarding Israel, and this, to the detriment of their own people.

Aren't their puerile attitude and unreasonable hostility towards Judeans pathological?

Whoever collaborates with these regimes, even by being passive, contributes to their injustices.

#### OPERATION BRAINWASH

---

These <sup>1</sup>*°cainic* entities intoxicate their multitude with hate and brazen lie. Their news media spew out their cleverly fabricated mixture to rouse popular Indignation against Judeans and by the same token, make diversion from their own crimes.<sup>2</sup>

Are they instilling their population with anything other than burning effigies, protesting for all and nothing, demanding, menacing, accusing and, ultimately, volunteering to incarnate death and destruction?

These news media's methodology is always the same: dramatization, disproportionate amplification of details, making look bad, disinformation, set ups, out of context quotes, distortion of facts, gratuitous assertions, minimalist reasoning, gross generalization, biased vocabulary,<sup>3</sup> tainted conclusions, making a tempest in a teapot, in short: FAKE NEWS ... and, as far as it concerns Israel, the world likes it and wants more.

It doesn't matter to them if it's fake.

The news media caters to the masses' thirst for hatred.

---

<sup>1</sup> Driven by a homicidal jealousy, similar to the one that prompted Cain to kill his brother Abel.

<sup>2</sup> In 2018, the official 'Palestinian' TV program « *Palestine This Morning* » shows Arab viewers a photograph of Holocaust victims and pretends that these were Arabs killed by Israelis in the Arab village of Al-Dawayima in 1948 - with the following caption: « *70 years since the occupation's massacre at the village of Al-Dawayima.* » Nothing is too low for this low-life leadership.  
[http://www.palwatch.org/main.aspx?fi=157&doc\\_id=26613](http://www.palwatch.org/main.aspx?fi=157&doc_id=26613). If you want more on this conspiracy, consult *Palestinian Media Watch*: [www.palwatch.org](http://www.palwatch.org), Middle East Media Research Institute (MEMRI): [www.memri.org](http://www.memri.org) or yet simply look up 'Pollywood' on YouTube ('YouTrouble' would perhaps be better). Here is one among many: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=i2Cq1eAENAE>

<sup>3</sup> « Occupied » instead of disputed territories, « *West Bank* » instead of Judea-Samaria, « *Palestinians* » instead of Arabs.

# 8

## mirror. mirror.

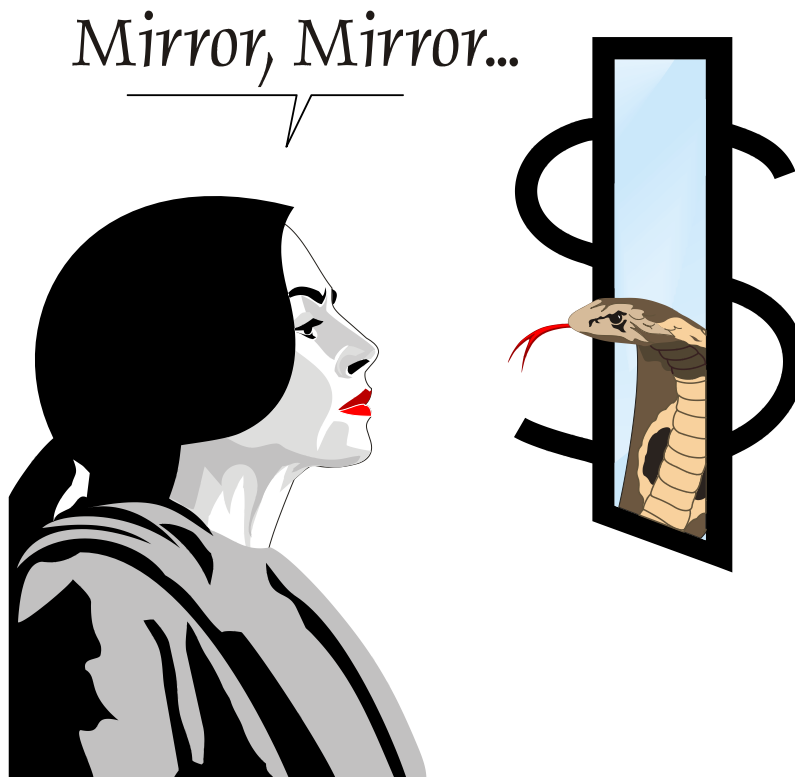
« You hypocrite, first take the log out of your own eye,  
and then you will see clearly to take out the speck  
that is in your brother's eye. »

(Luke 6.42)

shouldn't we first look at ourselves before accusing Israel?  
great play-acting!!  
plotting and sabotage  
so much for altruism  
human rights - hamanic version  
demagogue's methods  
mediacracy?  
mediacrity?  
peace... really?  
linguistic imposture  
the frog and the scorpion  
hamanic truce  
snake or dove?  
hamanic intransigence  
haman's banquet  
meanwhile at Big Brother's...  
unending stalemate  
deal of the millenary  
two-state suicide  
chessboard  
the tree and its fruit  
orchestrated collective psychopathy  
who's enemy?  
strangers... *at home?!*   
the abandoned castle  
the real occupation...  
squatters' imposture  
world of indifference  
imposing peace  
complicity of darkness  
three facets of the same problem  
double-standards  
connivance  
cheating  
disloyalty  
swindle  
dishonesty  
conning  
hypocrisy







Wouldn't it be in the best interest of some organizations to look at themselves in the mirror prior to accuse Israel? <sup>1</sup>

Injustice has reached such a point that Amnesty International (who supposedly is motivated by the defense of *Human Rights*), is now joining the ambient anti-Semitic choir and starts singing the BDS melody. Ain't that suspicious? That leads to question its loyalty to its mission. Without falling prey to cynicism, shouldn't it itself lead by example?

**WIKIPEDIA:** *Amnesty International* ('Criticism and controversies' section)

- **2019 Report on workplace bullying within Amnesty International:** *'an independent report found what it called a "TOXIC CULTURE" of WORKPLACE BULLYING. Evidence of BULLYING, HARASSMENT, SEXISM and RACISM was uncovered after two 2018 suicides were investigated.'*
- **PAY CONTROVERSY:** *'Irene Khan received a payment of £533,103 <sup>2</sup> from Amnesty International following her resignation.'* ... Philip Davies, the Conservative MP for Shipley, criticized the payments, telling the Daily Express: *"I am sure people making donations to Amnesty, in the belief they are alleviating poverty, never dreamed they were subsidizing a fat cat payout. This will disillusion many benefactors."*

Not surprising that its logo is the mirror image of a dollar sign... \$ \$  
And for a good reason, a 'non-profit' organization such as theirs seems to be quite profitable.

<sup>1</sup> Amnesty International exposed. Amnesty International has been exposed as an anti-Semitic movement which officially endorses the BDS movement against Israel. <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/258789>

Amnesty International complain about the situation it help create <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/23535>

Frankfort Mayor: Amnesty International promoting ethnic cleansing <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/258418>

<sup>2</sup> £533,103 represents about US\$ 600,000, CA\$800,000, €525,000... Half a million dollars, that a lot of dough for a sole person. Is it the price of silence?

Do not assume that 'human rights' militants are driven by altruism. It is undeniable that a few of their supporters are sincere, but some of these organizations and their directors are in the pay of foreign powers to topple legitimate political leaders, elected by the people.

What is indecent is that these organizations/leaders treat with disdain the democratic values they pretend to defend. They undermine democracy's foundation by their staged show whose unique goal is to spark off public indignation, discredit the ruling leadership and replace it with a more collusive political entity, favorable to their sponsor's design. These unscrupulous organizations stop at nothing to achieve their aims and, by their very nature, constitute professional agitators.

So these corrupt NGOs exert social, political and media pressure, always coming back insistently, this way hoping to convince everyone of their cause's legitimacy... as if they were some valorous knights, indefatigable heroes who won't take a moment of respite until justice is served.

Great playacting!!

It is otherwise behind the scenes. They have a mission, an agenda and goals... pre-established by their 'benefactors'.

Unsatisfactory results from their part indubitably lead to a cutback in 'donations', thus budget cuts and unemployment. For a good reason, they are answerable to these gentlemen that shower them with money - such as providing their annual report detailing the amount and nature of interventions made for advancing the 'cause'. Their performance is therefore vital. « *If you don't do as you are told, we'll cut your funding!* »

That's why these 'heroes' intervene with so much vigor, not to say aggressively: it's a matter of survival! As a result, they will scream loudly their 'indignation' in the most persuasive manner in order to fool as many people as they can into their deception.<sup>1</sup>

This imposture can be summarized to plotting and sabotage.

Some of these organizations are, among others, subsidized by the *Open Society Foundations* (OSF). The latter constitute an international grantmaking network that financially supports civil society groups. The avowed OSF's objective is establishing an 'open society' such as devised by 'philosopher' Karl Popper in his book *The Open Society and its Enemies*.

Since 1993, *Open Society Foundations* received over 32 billion dollars (\$32,000,000,000) in donations from its own founder, George Soros, so as to finance different groups to establish this illusory terrestrial paradise, to the detriment of, if necessary, legitimately elected democratic regimes that do not serve its design.<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Let's not naively conclude that most social/human rights defence organizations are corrupt. True human rights organizations are needed to rectify real abuses. There however is, unfortunately, imposture and this legitimate movement is too often being hijacked for political ends by fake 'defenders'.

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *George Soros, Open Society Foundations*

The OSF is presently well-established in 37 countries. One of its beneficiaries is the *New Israel Fund*,<sup>1</sup> a NGO hostile to the Hebrew State and that prides itself of having distributed 300 million dollars (\$300,000,000) to 900 Israeli civil society organizations. Can you imagine?! 900 civil organizations that, to a given signal, mobilize to influence their respective audience to alter the course of democracy by toppling a legitimate government... to establish this 'open society'!

This ruse holds a tremendous manipulative power against such a tiny democracy like Israel. Not surprising that the latter has a hard time dealing with such opposition from these 'justice' militants, among whom are *B'Tselem* et *Breaking the Silence* that relentlessly do their best to tarnish Israel's image abroad and discredit its noble army.<sup>2</sup>

These militants invest all their resources to sabotage this beacon of democracy that shines in the darkness of the Middle-East's dictatorships.<sup>3</sup>

Predictably, the Middle East's merciless dictatorships are ignored. Total radio silence when time comes to decry the State-controlled barbarity of these regimes.

These 'righters-of-wrongs' will of course occasionally murmur half-heartedly a few brief reprimands devoid of emotion about such States, just to look good and impartial.

So much for altruism.

For 'righters-of-wrongs' fighting the '*big bad rich*', they are not relying on the least of them... to be fed, clothed, entertained and travelling abroad like stars.

Oh, and if you ever want to make money, why don't you just call the *Open Society Foundations*? The dough not is lacking. You could maybe make a small fortune defending 'human rights' in your neighborhood. All you have to do is be 'open' and follow the directives. Don't worry, you'll be in good hands, the OSF create, mobilize, train and finance such organizations.

So, good luck ;-)

---

<sup>1</sup> Which could be interpreted as the *Fund* (for a) *New Israel*, this new utopian 'Israel', 'open' to suicide: disarm pal, be a 'pacifist', stop defending yourself.

<sup>2</sup> *Left wing hysteria and hypocrisy over volunteer credits* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/25232>

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *New Israel Fund*

*NGO Monitor: Open Society Foundations (OSF)* [https://www.ngo-monitor.org/funder/open\\_society\\_institute\\_osi/](https://www.ngo-monitor.org/funder/open_society_institute_osi/)  
*Not Shocking: George Soros Funds Progressive War on Israel* <https://observer.com/2016/08/not-shocking-george-soros-funds-progressive-war-on-israel/>

*Has the time come to ban Soros' Open Society Foundation?* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/24782>  
*DC Leaks Publishes George Soros' Files Showing Millions Contributed to Anti-Israel Causes* <https://www.jewishpress.com/news/breaking-news/dc-leaks-publishes-george-soros-files-showing-millions-contributed-to-anti-israel-causes/2016/08/14/>



# Human Rights

- °HAMANIC VERSION -

°Hamans greatly appreciate emphasizing *Human Rights* while promoting *their* 'cause'. These rights obviously hold a key significance to them and take up a place of choice in their discourse. That's why they require from their supporters - everywhere in the world - to mention '*Human Rights*' in their anti-Semitic propaganda campaigns and their public demonstrations aimed at demeaning Israel. Let's observe together the reasons why these rights are so dear to them.<sup>1</sup>

**RIGHT TO EDUCATION...** You have the right to an intensive °*cainic* indoctrination.<sup>2</sup> Basic notions of contempt towards your neighbour will be instilled from the cradle and all along your school curriculum so that once an adult, your life's goal will be to ruin your neighbour's.

**FREEDOM OF SPEECH...** You are free to express °*hamans'* opinion - and that's it. Your own opinion could very well upset them and incriminate you for insubordination. You can lie profusely for their cause but never to them. Doing so could lead to unfortunate consequences to you and your dear ones.

**FREEDOM OF THOUGHT, CONSCIENCE AND RELIGION...** You are free to keep your thoughts to yourself and to practice *their* religion. Otherwise, you'll be considered less than an animal and be persistently harassed.

**RIGHT TO A FAIR TRIAL...** Your incrimination starts with the least of error. Then comes a trial where °hamans act as (devil's) advocate, judge and executioner. You can always make them smile by emphasizing your innocence... your plea for clemency will inevitably entertain them. You won't have a *just trial* but a *trial just* for the form (or *for the fun* of it).

**RIGHT TO LIFE...** You've got the right to life - as long as it is to their service. Your longevity depends on it. You didn't choose to come in this world but they will most definitely choose when, where and how you leave it. As for the reason of your execution, don't worry, they'll find a nice excuse.

**BAN OF TORTURE...** during °hamans' absence. They surely don't want to miss out on the occasion to delight in your torment and humiliation.

**FREEDOM FROM SLAVERY...** No slave are allowed (they are way too expensive to feed). That's why °hamans convey their enemies for bidding on their hostages in exchange of their accomplices' release. See '*Freedom of Trade*'.

**FREEDOM OF TRADE...** You are encouraged to take hostages for lucrative transactions.

**FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT...** You are free to move as you wish: seating, standing up, lying down (on your back, belly or side). You can even walk and turn around and around... in your cell.

<sup>1</sup> "And no wonder, for even Satan disguises himself as an angel of light. So it is no surprise if his servants, also, disguise themselves as servants of righteousness. Their end will correspond to their deeds." (2Corinthians 11.14-15)

<sup>2</sup> They inflame their sons and daughters with hatred and then sacrifice them on the altar of suicide. *There shall not be found among you anyone who burns his son or his daughter as an offering.*" (Deuteronomy 18.10)

◊Hamans excel in demagoguery. To find out, let's see the correspondence between the demagogue's **METHODS** listed in Wikipedia (*demagogue*) and those used by ◊hamanic regimes. The 'success' of Israel's intractable bashers is based on these methods despite the fact that their allegations are foreign to reality, to the exception of course of *their* half-truths. DEMAGOGUE: Political orator who panders to the audiences' fears and emotions.

## **DEMAGOGUE'S METHODS / (vs.) ◊hamanic correspondence**

---

1. **SCAPEGOATING** / ...Israel (the Jew). Original and very innovative. ◊Hamans surpass themselves again. (!?)
2. **FEARMONGERING** / ...by accusing moderates of '*Collaboration with the Zionist entity*'.
3. **LYING** / ...of all kinds and shapes: grotesque revisionism, disinformation, fabrication, bluff, imposture, comedy, dissimulation, feigning, coning, counterfeiting, cheating, collusion, set ups and betrayal are the trademark of these compulsive crooks whose ultimate motto is « *The end justifies the means.* »
4. **EMOTIONAL ORATORY AND PERSONAL CHARISMA** / ...by the exploitation of collective pride and the immoral stimulation of hate towards the neighbour.
5. **ACCUSING OPPONENT OF WEAKNESS AND DISLOYALTY** / ...in order to discredit any competition within their community.
6. **PROMISING THE IMPOSSIBLE** / ...« *Once Israel is destroyed, it will be paradise!* » (Yeah right.)
7. **VIOLENCE AND PHYSICAL INTIMIDATION** / ...towards those who refuse to partake to ◊hamanic crimes.
8. **PERSONAL INSULTS AND RIDICULE** / ...aimed at dehumanizing the Jew and delegitimizing the Jewish State.<sup>1</sup>
9. **VULGARITY AND OUTRAGEOUS BEHAVIOR** / ...through aberrant, even demonic violence.
10. **FOLKSY POSTURING** / ...by these impostors who feign belonging to the people and fake solidarity with it whilst they are the very cause of its extreme adversity... and this, even as they are wallowing in opulence.<sup>2</sup>
11. **GROSS OVERSIMPLIFICATION** / ...« Israel = evil / us = good. »
12. **ATTACKING THE LOCAL NEWS MEDIA** / ...by imprisoning and torturing journalists who criticize the leadership.

---

Don't these ◊hamanic entities perfectly espouse the demagogue's profile? With so many similitudes, we would be inclined to conclude that they graduated in IMPOSTURE 301 at the « INTERNATIONAL INSTITUTE OF DEMAGOGY ».

---

<sup>1</sup> 'Jews are termites' <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/253441>

Dehumanization: How Tutsis were reduced to cockroaches and snakes to be killed <https://www.newtimes.co.rw/section/read/73836>

<sup>2</sup> Second 'son of Hamas' leaves terror group, exposing corruption, Turkish spy ring

<https://www.timesofisrael.com/second-son-of-hamas-leaves-terror-group-exposing-corruption-turkish-spy-ring/>

## MEDIACRACY?

---

Aren't the news media kings? They not only decide what is to be perceived as good or reprehensible but also *those* who are to be portrayed as good or evil, mostly prior to elections. Thus, leftist news media will paint right wing candidates under a bad light and right wing news media will do just the same about liberal politicians. Each promotes its own cause. Hurry for neutrality.

News media elevate or depose of whoever they wish: one article and you are a hero or down for the count: a monster, a crook, a pervert or a mentally unstable individual... You 'became' what they have determined you to be. They are gods.<sup>1</sup>

Their disciples faithfully drink their news elixir every morning with their coffee. By the way, do you know what people will be talking about on october 12 2037? Well, they will talk about what will have been printed on that morning by the news media - and also of what they will have seen on the nightly news the evening before.

News media lead the dance and the peoples follow in step.  
Hasn't indeed the population's discourse always been the echo its local media?

We can't underestimate them.  
They are skilful at their trade.  
One sole word and the report is discreetly biased.

I remember having read an article in the 80s on abortion among teens. If I'm not mistaken, the article was entitled '*Children having Children*'. The article concluded with a statement similar to this: '*Of all the teenagers being pregnant, only 40% of them get an abortion.*' Do you spot the tiny little word that renders this whole article subjective? The use of the word '*only*' - since it implies that there are not enough abortions. Is it not up to readers to determine that out of their own judgment?

Shouldn't abortion be dealt with case by case?  
It is not improper for a reporter to determine what percentage is too high or too low.  
Is it not his job to solely inform the reader?

If a 14 year old girl is pregnant from her 17 year old boyfriend for instance and they both love each other, and want, and agree to keep their child, who are we to force abortion on them?

On the other hand, if a teen is pregnant from a rape, that's a different matter...

Parenthesis: the formulation of an idea is vital to persuasion in order to reach a predetermined objective. If you order millions of citizens to get up an hour earlier for instance, you'll be entitled to a popular uprising in due form. However, if you tell them that the clock will be moved forward an hour earlier, then these entire populations will get up one hour earlier to go to work... as planned.

You'll thus have reached your goal while avoiding civil unrest.<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Watch Bobby Roth's excellent movie based on the true story of undercover journalist Günter Wallraff: *The Man Inside* (1990)

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *Daylight saving time, heure d'été*. And this, to the expense of citizens' health, even lives. This hour change effectively creates an excess of fatigue that contributes to an increase in the number of heart attacks as well as road and work accidents during about one week, period in which people adapt to the new time change.

*Researchers say the deaths could be preventable if we ditched daylight saving time altogether*

<https://nationalpost.com/news/canada/daylight-saving-time-switch-linked-to-28-fatal-car-accidents-in-u-s-study-says>

*Research suggests the Monday after the clocks change may be a risky time for heart attacks*

<https://nationalpost.com/news/canada/daylight-saving-time-starts-sunday-march-10-heart-attacks-harsher-punishers-and-other-risks-of-springing-forward>

## MEDIACRITY?

---

Ignorance is sometime the result of news media intoxication. There used to be a time when people could be excused for being ignorant since they were being brainwashed by their respective *local* news media.

However, with the advent of Internet, they are inexcusable since we now have access to complementary information with a single click of the mouse to see the OTHER SIDE of the coin, and thus get a well-balanced opinion.

Hebrew, which I've been studying by myself for years,<sup>1</sup> appears difficult to understand but sometimes seems more coherent to me than the newscast on Israel in our own language.

---

## PEACE... REALLY?

---

Israel's quest for peace is genuine. Since decades the State of Israel put itself intensely into open or clandestine negotiations in favor of peace with its neighbors and enemies. But many of these States are run by corrupt <sup>o</sup>hamanic leaders who **DON'T WANT PEACE** with Israel. They only play the '*Peace Comedy*' to gain time.<sup>2</sup>

They pertinently know that if any of them dared to make peace with Israel, he will automatically be eliminated.<sup>3</sup> The mafia does not forgive.

It has long been proven that those who consent to make peace with Israel become the target of reprisals by their environment. We can see it in the Book of Joshua where Gibeonites were attacked by a coalition of kings for the sole reason of daring to make peace with Israel. Adoni-zedek, head of the coalition, thus mobilized his allies: *"Come up to me and help me, and let us strike Gibeon. For it has made peace with Joshua and with the People of Israel."* (Joshua 10.4)

## CATASTROPHIC ALTERNATIVE

---

And the world, incorrigible anti-Semite entity <sup>4</sup> par excellence, encourages these oppressing regimes in the name of '*human*' solidarity under the pretext to free these populations from the '*tyrannical*' yoke of Israel. But the alternative to Israel is worst. For now, as long as the Israel stays, these <sup>o</sup>hamans have a pretext to get richer and mistreat their own people.

---

*Daylight Saving Time doesn't work, it depresses us and it was invented by our enemies: Nine reasons to hate it.*

<https://nationalpost.com/news/canada/daylight-saving-time-starts-sunday-march-11-why-this-monstrous-burden-continues>

Personally, even though we have the daylight saving time displayed on our phones and other gizmos, we permanently have two clocks at home that display the TRUE HOUR. Because noon is when the sun is at the zenith; not an hour earlier nor later. This way we are aware of the real time all year round.

<sup>1</sup> If God, of all the languages spoken by man, revealed himself to mankind through the Hebraic language, shouldn't this language hold particular characteristics worthy of being investigated? Example: Jesus revealed being the *"the Living Bread that came down from heaven"* (John 6.51) and was born in Beth/lehem ('House of Bread' in hebrew). *"But you, BETHLEHEM Ephrathah, who are too little to be among the clans of Judah, from you shall come forth for me one who is to be ruler in Israel, whose coming forth is from of old, from ancient days."* (Micah 5.1[2]) *"Now after Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea ..."* (Matthew 2.1)

<sup>2</sup> *"Do not drag me off with the wicked, with the workers of evil who **SPEAK PEACE** with their neighbors while evil is in their hearts. Punish them for what they have done, for the evil they have committed. Punish them for all their deeds; give them what they deserve!"* (Ps 28.3-4)

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *Anwar Sadat, President of Egypt...* assassinated for having committed the « horrible crime » of making peace with Israel.

<sup>4</sup> Between 2005 and 2017, the U.N. Human Rights Commission unjustly condemned Israel more times than all 200 nations of the world combined. Keep on reading this book and you will soon understand why.



If Israel would ever disappear,<sup>1</sup> these hangmen's communities would not feel better. Effectively, the situation would get worst and those populations would lament all the more - and for a good reason: their leaders **OPPOSE DEMOCRACY** (except if THEY themselves are elected - but impossible to get rid of them afterwards), they **OPPOSE MONARCHY** (unless obviously THEY already are kings), they **OPPOSE THE GOVERNMENT** (except of course if THEY themselves are in power), and they **OPPOSE DICTATORSHIP** (unless THEY themselves are the ones who tyrannize).<sup>2</sup>

Granting a voice to someone is good as long as we don't have to obey him, to follow him. That's the problem with a <sup>o</sup>haman: once you allow him to speak, damned are those who refuse to follow him.

These <sup>o</sup>hamans fiercely oppose any normalization with Israel. Is it surprising? There are some basic requirements for normalization. The first one is being *normal*. Are they? Maybe, if you consider Hitler and his brown-noses normal.

And if you personally do consider them normal (scary!!), then seriously wonder if you yourself are. Don't rely on numbers. Because it is possible to be many, even the majority, and constitute an abnormal, monstrous community.

And what the world doesn't want to understand, it is that when it attempts to force Israel to make concessions, they try to appease the devil. And NOTHING can appease him. You may give ALL to him, he'll still be dissatisfied. To make 'peace' with devil is consenting to be devoured.

These *cainic* entities are like their master, they only live for one thing: ruin peoples' lives - at any cost - even theirs.

In short, <sup>o</sup>hamans are NEFARIOUS and HYPOCRITE.<sup>3</sup> They are skillful counterfeiters of events, impeccable comedians, innate playwrights, they only build with the aim of destroying someone. They are the architects of fear.

## LINGUISTIC IMPOSTURE

---

With time, they elaborated a tendentious vocabulary: « Occupation!! » (tell us something we don't know - of course Judeans legitimately occupy THEIR Land - isn't it normal?), « Judaization of Jerusalem!! » (Doesn't the English anglicize London?) and make scandalous historical parallels: « Genocide!! », « Ethnic Cleansing!! » « State Terrorism!! » « War crimes!! » « Fascism!! » « Nazism!! »<sup>4</sup> « Apartheid!! » « Crimes against Humanity!! »<sup>5</sup> ... that have absolutely NOTHING TO DO WITH REALITY.<sup>6</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Which will never occur - no use to pipedream - Messiah will save them - God has NEVER failed his Word: Za 14.3-4 + Ac 1.9-12 + Mt 5.18 + Lk 21.33

<sup>2</sup> The only regime characterizing them is a *Kleptocracy* - where they plunder public resources by diverting HUNDREDS OF MILLIONS OF DOLLARS hardly earned by the citizens of gullible nations who blindly give to them.  
Wikipedia [French]: *Autorité palestinienne (présidence de Mahmoud Abbas (depuis 2005))*

<sup>3</sup> "*The thief comes only to steal and kill and destroy.*" - Jesus (John 10.10)

<sup>4</sup> Israel's conduct is irreproachable compared to Nazis' behavior. Read Richard Rashke's '*Escape from Sobibor*' and you'll see that it doesn't even compare.

<sup>5</sup> Funny but when these same <sup>o</sup>hamans need some serious medical care, they and their family go right to Israel for treatment:  
*Israel slanderer waits for Israeli lung transplant* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/233490>  
*PA's anti-Israel spokesman seeks treatment in Israeli hospital* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/239260>  
*Enemy's daughter received medical treatment in Israel* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/186306>  
*Senior PA leader receiving medical treatment in Israeli hospital* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/263139>  
By taking care of its enemy, isn't Israel thus accomplishing this Commandment of Jesus? "*Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for which despitefully use you, and persecute you, so that you may be sons of your Father who is in heaven.*" (Matthew 5.44-45)

<sup>6</sup> Youtube - <sup>o</sup>Hamans exposed at the United Nations Human Rights Council Debate:  
*Shocked U.N. Delegates as PLO Abuses Exposed by Palestinian Hero* <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=c2NaIX-hvVQ>

These allegations insult the intelligence of anyone still apt to think for himself. They however succeed in fooling most by dubbing their RACISM '*resistance*', thus concealing the real drive behind their violence. As if their cause was just and their ignominies justified. Knowing pertinently the opposite, they still attempt by all means to confer their cause with a semblance of legitimacy.

And the world buys that crap. So much so that these °hamans have succeeded in tricking out the equivalent of FOUR TIMES THE AMOUNT OF MONEY that was allotted to Europe for rebuilding after WWII.<sup>1</sup> And where does all this beautiful money go, to the people? NOoo! To the °hamans that exploit it to grow richer.<sup>2</sup> Should we then be surprised that their people are struggling to survive while they fill their pockets?

Effectively, a member of Hamas, outraged by his leaders' abuses, quit at the risk of his life, and fled abroad to denounce them: while one of their branches recruits young people to commit terrorist attacks in Judea-Samaria in order to export their fabricated crisis there, these gentlemen's kids get their education in foreign private schools.

These *senior terror officials* live in fancy hotels and luxury buildings, eating \$200 a meal *per individual* in the best high-end restaurants, having security guards, swimming pools as well as country clubs. See footnote further down entitled: *Another son of Hamas founder flees...*

Meanwhile, Gazan families attempt to survive with a meager \$5 a day. The 50% of the active population of Gaza who can afford to work, earns an average of only \$18 a day.

Isn't this disillusioned member right to say that this leadership couldn't care less about his people. In his own word: « HAMAS IS A RACIST TERRORIST ORGANIZATION THAT IS DANGEROUS FOR THE PALESTINIAN PEOPLE. »<sup>3</sup> This statement coming from an experienced Hamas insider.

## HARMFUL ENCOURAGEMENT

---

Go ahead 'United' Nations and European Union, keep on sending a fortune to these °hamans so the 'Palestinian' Arabs may be relieved from their hardship and poverty. (!?) No wonder that despite the billions of dollars given, the situation stagnates. Why would they ever want 'peace' while the *status quo* rewards them? Why change a 'winning' formula... *for them*?

---

<sup>1</sup> Since the signing of the Oslo Accords in 1995, the 'Palestinian' Authority received four (4) times more financial aid per capita (considering current inflation) than the citizens of Europe received under the European Recovery Program (Marshall Plan) after World War II. In fact, 'Palestinian' Arabs got twice as much financial aid for twice as long as Europe did.  
*The Palestinians' Lost Marshall plans* <https://www.washingtoninstitute.org/policy-analysis/view/the-palestinians-lost-marshall-plans>  
*Some truth about the situation in Gaza* <https://nationalpost.com/opinion/barbara-kay-lets-have-some-truth-about-the-situation-in-gaza>  
*Israel is blamed for Palestinian Poverty and Despair* <https://honestreporting.ca/globe-and-mail-blames-israel-for-palestinian-poverty-and-despair/>

<sup>2</sup> The Fatah spokesman claimed that while Gaza is one of the poorest places on earth, there are 1,700 millionaires among Hamas members.  
*There Are 1,700 Hamas Millionaires in Gaza* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/178715>  
*Off Topic: Palestinian Authority: 1,700 Hamas Millionaires in Gaza*  
<https://warsclerotic.com/2014/03/24/off-topic-palestinian-authority-1700-hamas-millionaires-in-gaza/>  
*Gaza's Millionaires and Billionaires — How Hamas's Leaders Got Rich Quick*  
<https://www.algemeiner.com/2014/07/28/gazas-millionaires-and-billionaires-how-hamass-leaders-got-rich-quick/>

<sup>3</sup> *Another son of Hamas founder flees, blasts terror organization's corruption*  
<https://www.jns.org/another-son-of-hamas-founder-flees-blasts-terror-orgs-corruption/>

These °Hamans are nevertheless popular because their environment runs on hatred. To stand against Jews triggers instant fame (or rather instant shame).

What motivates °hamans is that the world never grows tired to hate and constitutes a fertile ground for contempt. They then easily find an audience eager to believe their lies. The majority hasten to adhere to these since it provides them with a good excuse to ventilate their frustrations.

There is nothing that Israel would want more than to live in peace but these °hamans just can't handle the reality of Israel living in peace. They therefore invest themselves in messing up serenity on Israeli soil.

That's why, no matter their hierarchic rank, their message is hatred, disrespect and destruction. Their discourse sums up to this: *'That's the other's fault. We must destroy him.'* (Doesn't that strangely sound like hitler's?)

The only way they can 'rise' is by lowering others. These individuals suffer from insomnia if they don't have some pervert project to appease their twisted mind.

Their project is to destroy others' projects. That thrills them. And the sad reality is that in their homicidal obsession, they would not hesitate to eliminate YOU<sup>1</sup> to reach their suicidal end.

## PEACE?

---

What quality of life would you have if you made 'peace' with the nazis? Then why require from Israel to adhere to such a 'peace' with these 'Palestinian' °hamans? Aren't they as treacherous as hitler? Don't they hold the same murderous mentality, the same anti-Semitic discourse? Aren't they *serial killers of Jews*?<sup>2</sup> Don't they operate with the same duplicity and cunning ways? Don't they share the exact same goal: the eradication of the Jew?

Even if they feign wanting peace, aren't their gruesome deeds proving otherwise? If they didn't yet reach the 3<sup>rd</sup> Reich's « efficiency » it's simply because they lack the resources. Provide them with the possibility and they will enthusiastically put themselves into it.

That's why it appears more than dubious - and even more so hypocritical - that the United Nations and the European Union so eagerly shower these °hamans with any possible resources in spite of the countless proofs that they misuse them for evil purposes.

---

<sup>1</sup> And they wouldn't give a second thought about it. Purging opponents is routine to them: *"The soul of the wicked desires evil; his neighbor finds no mercy in his eyes."* (Proverbs 21.10)

<sup>2</sup> Anti-Jew 'role model' (!?!?) Official PA TV: Mother of 6 terrorists is "role model for every Palestinian woman"

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?time\\_continue=32&v=X7KP1okJbUQ](https://www.youtube.com/watch?time_continue=32&v=X7KP1okJbUQ)

*"And since they did not see fit to acknowledge God, God gave them up to a debased mind to do what ought not to be done. They were filled with all manner of UNRIGHTEOUSNESS, EVIL, COVETOUSNESS, MALICE. They are full of ENVY, MURDER, strife, DECEIT, MALICIOUSNESS. They are gossips, slanderers, haters of God, insolent, haughty, boastful, INVENTORS OF EVIL, disobedient to parents, foolish, faithless, heartless, ruthless. Though they know God's righteous decree that those who practice such things deserve to die, THEY NOT ONLY DO THEM BUT GIVE APPROVAL TO THOSE WHO PRACTICE THEM."*

The truth is that the world hopes that Israel will yield to pressure and fall into the trap of committing suicide for 'peace' by intermediary nations, and then disappear forever.

The most aberrant is to see to which extent the Israeli 'progressive' Left attempts - in the name so called *human rights* - to throw their fellow-countrymen into the claws these *nazis without a uniform*.

Wouldn't these leftists deserve to be exiled to enemies' lands, just to impart some sense into them? That is not something to be wished to anyone, even less a Jew, but it looks like it is the only way to make them see reason.

Yet, this is what will ultimately happen if these leftists get their way. They and their brothers will be sent to exile once more, that is those who will have survived the upcoming carnage that their enemies are presently brewing.

These radical leftists would have been excellent quislings for the nazis, willing to sell their country for an ideology that is unachievable in this world.

An eminent political leader whose name I forgot (surely an American president) stated: *'Between peace and loyalty, I choose loyalty.'* Effectively, if the price to pay for this 'peace' is betrayal leading to the death of those we cherish... isn't that a trapped 'peace'?

What advantage can such a 'peace' generate other than the predator's satisfaction of having duped his victim? Doesn't that kind of 'peace' lead to ruin?

*"For when people shall say 'Peace and safety', then sudden destruction will come upon them" (1Thessalonians 5.3) "Peace I leave with you; **MY PEACE** I give to you. Not as the world gives do I give to you. Let not your hearts be troubled, neither let them be afraid."* - Jesus (John 14.27)

Peace solely lies at the foot of Jesus' cross. This AUTHENTIC PEACE, some Jews and their former 'Palestinian' enemies share it today by invoking together the God of Israel in the Name of the Jewish Messiah, Jesus of Nazareth, and praise Him for his kindness. Now united, they both face together marginalization from their respective folks who reject the Gospel. *"Do not be anxious about anything, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And **the PEACE OF GOD, which surpasses all understanding, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus.**"* (Philippians 4.6-7)

#### THE FROG AND THE SCORPION

---

Here is a little story I once heard: a scorpion requested the help of a frog to cross a river. The frog confessed that it would rather abstain since it apprehended being stung. The scorpion retorted that it would be suicidal to behave in such a way since if it stung the frog, both of them would drown and die. Finding its argument logic, the frog invited the scorpion over its back and they both undertook to cross the waters. Half way through, the scorpion stung the frog. Stunned, the frog said: *'What have you done?! Why did you do that? We will both drown and die.'* The scorpion retorted: *'Sorry! I can't help it. It's in my nature.'*

◊Hamans' nature is exactly the same. They can help but betray even at the price of losing their own soul. Effectively, there are those who sin by weakness and those who sin by vice - ◊hamans bask in vice.

#### HAMANIC TRUCE

---

'Palestinian' ◊hamans have been holding Israeli soldiers' bodies for years hoping to use them as bargaining chips for the release of their accomplices imprisoned in Israel.<sup>1</sup>

But when Israel decided to PLAY THE SAME GAME by holding terrorist bodies as well, suddenly these ◊hamans go snivel to the International Criminal Court, accusing Israel of *crime and racism*.<sup>2</sup>

Look who is talking.

When someone does to them they exact same thing they do to others, it suddenly ain't fair anymore.

Furthermore, one of these Israeli soldiers was killed by Hamas during a cease-fire agreed to by Hamas.<sup>3</sup> Ain't that a war crime? ◊Hamans have no word, no shame.

#### SNAKE OR DOVE?

---

A snake remains a snake.

It won't become a dove because you negotiate with it.

The PLO (*'Palestinian' Liberation Organization*) is a terrorist entity since its inception in Cairo (Egypt) in 1964. It is an umbrella organisation whose offspring are PFLP, DFLP, PPP, PLF, ALF, FIDA, PPSF, PAF, RPCP and more. But let's consider the most well known among them. The PLO heads *Fatah*, the *Popular Front for the Liberation of 'Palestine'* and the *Democratic Front for the Liberation of 'Palestine'*.<sup>4</sup> All these highflying people's common goal is to 'liberate' the ENTIRETY of 'Palestine' (comprehend Israel) through violent armed struggle. Not through peace negotiation, compromise or talks but through *armed struggle*.

It's in the nature of the beast, its DNA. These organizations' logos, propaganda posters, flags and official emblems confirm unequivocally both of the following realities: *first*, they won't stop until they get **the whole of Israeli territory**, and *second*, they intend to do it **through armed struggle**.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Death and ransom of Oron Shaul*  
*Father of Hadar Goldin calls for return of son's remains* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/276536>

<sup>2</sup> Arab 'martyrs' campaigning against Israel <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/277204>

<sup>3</sup> 'Our son was the victim of a UN ceasefire' <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/239699>  
UN envoy meets Hadar Goldin's parents <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/271232>

<sup>4</sup> Wikipedia: *Fatah* is an acronym for '*Movement for the Liberation of 'Palestine'*', organization founded by Yasser Arafat in Kuwait in 1959 and whose sole *raison d'être* is the annihilation of Israel. The organization is led today by Mahmoud Abbas, also known by his war name Abu Mazen. *Fatah* has considerably been involved in terror attacks but is now limited by the protective wall erected by Israel. / PFLP (Popular Front for the Liberation of 'Palestine' [communist ideology]), founded in 1967, is responsible for numerous plane hijackings, hostage takings and terror attacks. / DFLP (Democratic Front for the Liberation of 'Palestine' [Maoist ideology]) in 1969. This latter rose to notoriety for having massacred 22 children on May 15, 1974 in what is known as the Ma'alot Massacre.

When Israel agreed to negotiate the Oslo Accords with the PLO in 1993, it gave a feeling of victory the PLO, proving that its terror methods were working since Israel was now surrendering its territories. And nobody stops a winning formula. That's why terrorism reached its climax AFTER these alleged peace accords.

So to 'negotiate' with the '*Palestinian*' Authority ('civilized' stage name under which the PLO operates since the agreement) is like negotiating with the terrorist group *Daesh* (their methods vary but the outcome is the same: premature death by violence). The only real difference is the name.

Whoever 'negotiates' with the devil can only end up being a loser.

It must be understood that the PLO, the accursed entity, Jewicidal,<sup>1</sup> devoted to Israel's death, was begotten by the °Arab League. This darling enjoys the resources, logistic, support and financing from the °Arab League ever since.

Negotiating with the 'Palestinian' Authority therefore amounts to negotiating with a domestic, and consequently proves to be of no use, vain, hopeless, ineffective, futile, and other synonyms because, backstage, that is its boss - the °Arab League - that decides and pulls the strings. To have conclusive results, Israel should deal directly with the °Arab League but, well, never in a month of sundays... Remember *The Alliance of the '3 No's'*?<sup>2</sup>

I'm not saying that Israel should not negotiate. I only say that these entities are not valid interlocutors. They are not fit to negotiate a peace deal. Israel is wasting its energy and time with these hardened criminals - and that is what the enemy wants - and the world couldn't care less.

These professional manipulators only seize the microphone to spew out on their fellow human, to play victim, spread rumors and encourage violence.

They never miss an opportunity to raise collective indignation by bogus facts in order to promote vengeance of fabricated injustices.<sup>3</sup>

They are *disaster leaders* and countless people are entertained by their message so as to quench their thirst for hatred, all obsessed as they are by their fixation to make their neighbour feel guilty so as to destroy him.

---

<sup>1</sup> Committed to murdering Jews, perpetrating a Jewicide.

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *Khartoum Resolution* ratified by the °Arab League in september 1967

<sup>3</sup> YouTube: *Pallywood* <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=i2Cq1eAENAE>  
*Pallywood In Action !!!!* <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yxSzDEce6fw>  
*What Really Happens in Palestinian Media Pallywood* <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dP6vvJq6OUw>  
*Pallywood Fiction: Lies About Israel* <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uartJGBVHwU>  
*Pallywood 6 - must watch anti israel reporter caught live on tv lying to the american people* <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=iFKJNHu2rc0>  
*Pallywood in the Shuhada Street - Let's fool the world* <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fklG-G-kJmU>  
*Pallywood 2018 Oscar winning actor* <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=flGayCDdqB8>  
*Pallywood At Its Finest* <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0peCgglUZak>  
*"Palestinian" father tries to sacrifice his son for "Palestinian" Propaganda*  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JJXAwohdBZE&list=PLCoe4YyI8l8MA9d4khX9QnDAz6VuMpzQp>

## HAMANIC INTRANSIGENCE

---

### SUGGESTIONS FOR SHARING THE LAND OF ISRAEL ('Palestine') in the last 100 years...

°hamans' intransigence:

1. To the suggestion of League of Nations in 1923..... The °hamans said No!
2. To the suggestion of British Peel Commission in 1937  
[80% of the disputed territory offered to Arabs and only 20% to Jews] ..... No!
3. To the United Nations Partition Resolution in 1947 ..... No!
4. To Oslo Accords of 1993/95 ..... Yes ... to terrorism <sup>1</sup>
5. To the US Camp David in 2000 [94% of Judea-Samaria ('West Bank')  
plus East Jerusalem as capital, plus Gaza] ..... No! <sup>2</sup>
6. To thank Israel for having given Gaza to °hamans in 2005 ..... More terrorism
7. To the Israel's offer in 2008 [94% of Judea-Samaria ('West Bank')  
Plus East Jerusalem as capital, plus Gaza, plus more territory] ..... No!

And closer to us, on January 28, 2020, Palestine's °hamans were offered - once again - another shot at peace. The 'Deal of the Century' dubbed *Peace to Prosperity*.<sup>3</sup> True to themselves, they refused. Should we be surprised?

Even if the Arab States of Bahrain, Oman and the United Arab Emirates partook in the drafting of the plan,<sup>4</sup> even if Morocco expressed its appreciation of the American effort,<sup>5</sup> even though Saudi Arabia encourages these °hamans to present any desired modifications, and even submit a counter offer altogether if they wish,<sup>6</sup> even if Egypt urges them to engage in dialogue towards a just peace and the establishment of an independent 'Palestinian' State<sup>7</sup> ... To no avail: the eternal 'No!' Well, in fact, their answer sounded more like a formal 'Get lost!'

---

<sup>1</sup> When Israel agreed to negotiate the Oslo Accords with the PLO in 1993, the PLO had a feeling of victory, proving that its terror methods were working since Israel was now surrendering its territories. And nobody stops a winning formula. That's why terrorism reached its climax AFTER these alleged peace accords. Excuse the repetition of the above paragraph but I wanted to make sure that you wouldn't miss this info. Let me add this though regarding the PLO: « According to a 1993 report by the British National Criminal Intelligence Service, the PLO was 'the richest of all terrorist organizations', with \$8-10 billion in assets and an annual income of \$1.5-\$2 billion from "donations, extortion, payoffs, illegal arms dealing, drug trafficking, money laundering, fraud, etc." » You've read that?! Assets of \$10,000,000,000 and annual income of \$1,500,000,000 and that, besides the international help from the UN and the European Union as well as the financial support from Arab countries... not surprising that their population is so destitute. They've got a 'winning' formula, why change it?

<sup>2</sup> Israel did an unprecedented offer to °hamans at the 2000 Camp David Summit, offering them the creation of a 'PALESTINIAN' STATE. Isn't it what these hypocrites always said they wanted?! Their answer: Nope! The °hamans want to have the cake and eat it too. They want everything without giving anything in return, except of course problems - business in which they excel: this Israeli offer was followed by the second 'intifada' which brought over 1,000 Israelis to their death. Is that respect?! Is it what we call a valid interlocutor?!

<sup>3</sup> Website <https://www.whitehouse.gov/peacetoprosperity/>

Document <https://www.whitehouse.gov/wp-content/uploads/2020/01/Peace-to-Prosperity-0120.pdf>

<sup>4</sup> Deal of the Century: Undivided Jerusalem, sovereignty in Judea and Samaria  
<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/2475246>

<sup>5</sup> Morocco 'appreciates' Trump Admin's efforts with 'Deal of the Century' <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/275305>

<sup>6</sup> Pompeo: Palestinians are welcome to present a counter offer <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/275336>

<sup>7</sup> Egypt calls for 'careful' examination of Trump plan <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/275268>



In my words, their reaction is comparable to this:

*« Despite the fact that the Deal offers us a brand new country with East Jerusalem as capital - like we've always wanted - the problem is that it implies negotiations. Us, negotiating?! Are you kidding! We prefer feigning being oppressed and encouraging terrorism. It pays a lot more. So no matter the proposition, we'll always say 'No!' What can you do, we are incapable of doing anything else. Negotiation is just not in our genes.*

*By the way, what part of 'No!' don't you understand?! How many times will we have to repeat it! Won't you ever learn?! It was 'No!' yesterday. It is 'No!' today. And it will still be 'No!' tomorrow. Even if God Himself offered His help WE ARE NOT INTERESTED. Get it?! Capitch?*

*There certainly is a misunderstanding. When we say that 'WE WAANT PEAAACE!!', it simply means - in <sup>o</sup>hamanish - 'WE WON'T PEACE'. So, leave us alone with peace.*

*It's true that a few brother countries advised us to have a look the plan. Us, doing our homework?! We surely won't start doing so today.*

*Moreover, if we ever had our own country, we would have to work. Huh! Working?! You must admit that we are better at squeezing money out of people, inciting against Israel and elaborating twisted schemes. This is a lot more exciting. Working is boring, you will agree, as far as we are concerned anyway. We would rather have our dirty work done by our pawns.*

*Israel harasses us once more with peace. Its obsession to dialogue is persecution. We'll complain to the UN,<sup>1</sup> and even to Big Brother (Arab League).<sup>2</sup> He will surely find an 'honorable' way to get us out of this advantageous impasse.*

*Now here is our ultimatum: If Israel unilaterally commits itself to peace - because we've never been valid interlocutors - ever - we'll stop respecting the Oslo Accords which we never honored.*

*Don't you see that we are busy staging our next number. So stop disrupting our play. Our time is precious. We've got tricks to hatch and people to foul. So buzz off!! Your attempts to solve the problematic situation we create distract us from our next con job.*

*Bye! Adios. Out!*

---

<sup>1</sup> Abbas to complain to UN about Trump peace plan <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/275317>

<sup>2</sup> Abbas threatens: We will cancel security cooperation <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/275309>  
Big Brother effectively proclaimed 3 days later that the Peace Plan 'does not meet the minimum rights and aspirations of the Palestinian people'. Thanks to the Arab League's diplomatic cavalry, 'Palestine' can 'honorably' avoid peace... again. Same scenario, different date.



---

*OK boys, you've heard? It's time to counter-attack! Let's complain to the UN and the European Union about Israel's obstinacy with peace.*

- You! Contact our Leftist-Jew allies and tell them to spread the hoax that we are disadvantaged. Call their Israeli 'human rights' fakes too and tell them to announce that this initiative was an insult to our aspirations. Also update our fellow dictators and quote their lies saying that this Deal is unfair.*
- You! Get the Liberty Battalion and hurry crushing that crowd of bozos who say that this Deal is good and who are calling for democracy. Accuse them of collaborating with the « Zionist Occupier ». Then mobilize about twenty guys for tonight at the Resistance Square and order them to burn Trump's picture and an Israeli flag. At nightfall, nobody will notice that they are only a few and the fire will look great. Promise them \$20 for their attendance, we'll cover the expenses. No, make it \$10. It will be enough for that bunch of lousy lowlifes. They'll be content with that anyway. Next, call J Street in Washington and tell them to initiate a 'March of Solidarity' in our favor. Make sure CNN and the New York Times are there so we have good coverage.*
- You! Declare a 'Day of Rage' for friday and make sure there are few dead during the riot so Israel may be blamed for it. OK, we'll call it a day. We're off until tomorrow. If someone calls, you don't know where we are. Now order us 8 large 'all dressed' pizzas and three 6 packs. Also make a reservation for 14 people at the Palestine Patriot Steakhouse for eight o'clock tonight. And don't forget to bring some hash for the guests. We've got to celebrate another victory against peace. »*

---

Well, let's be realistic, it certainly did not happen this way. It surely was worst considering the vulgarities uttered by these insatiable ingrates.<sup>1</sup> In a nutshell, or should we say in a « nut's hell », the situation can be summed up to this proverb: *You can lead the donkey to the water but can't make it drink.* Or yet to this warning from Jesus: *"Do not throw your pearls before pigs, lest they trample them underfoot and turn to attack you."* (Matthew 7.6)

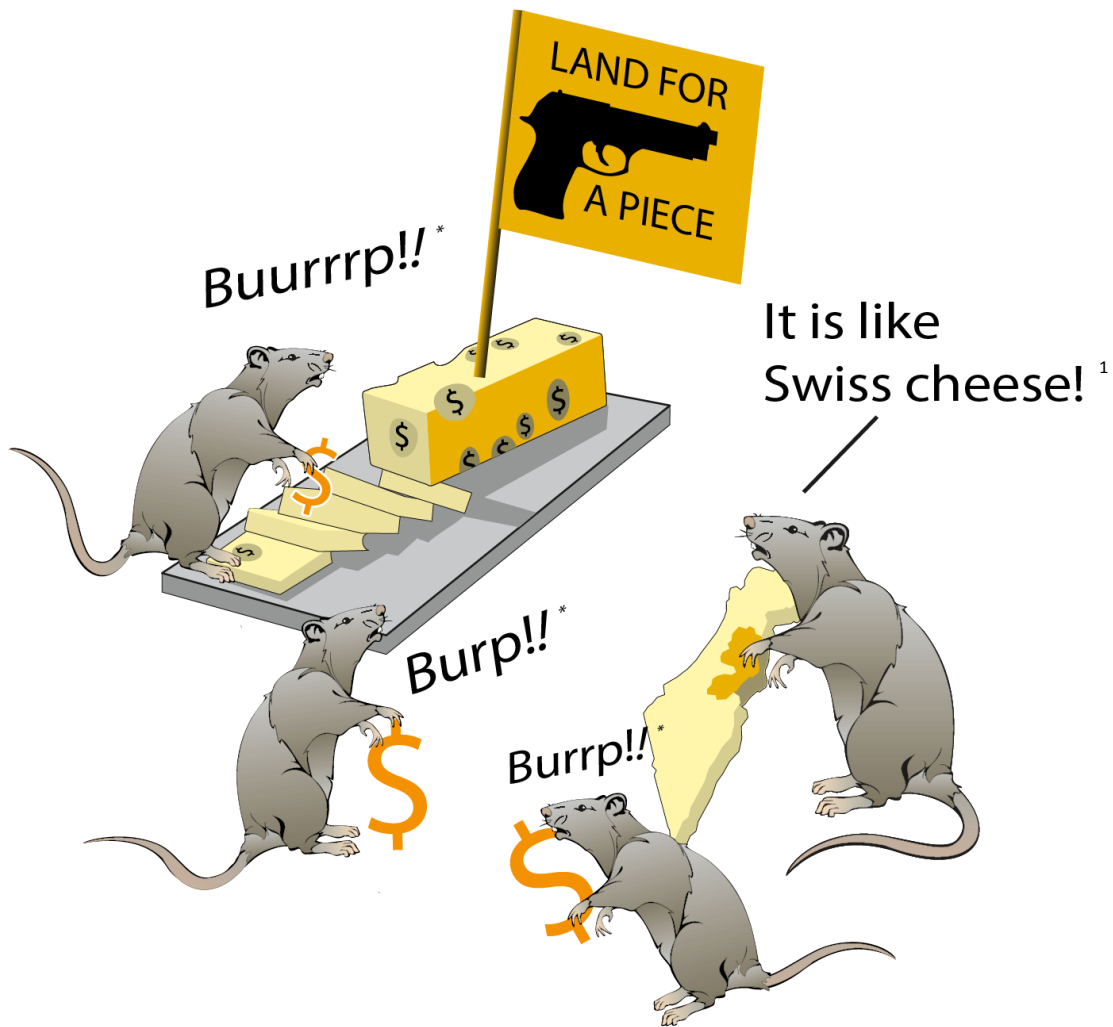
That is exactly what we just witnessed. To offer peace to men of blood is unwise. They trample underfoot such a noble initiative and then turn against those who presented it.

---

<sup>1</sup> PA President calls Trump 'Dog, son of a B\*\*ch' <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/275178> (No class)



# HAMANS' BANQUET



\* *Burp* means 'yes' in <sup>o</sup>hamanish.

<sup>1</sup> PA Chairman Abbas calls Trump MIDEAST INITIATIVE 'FULL OF HOLES LIKE SWISS CHEESE' <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/275864>  
Aren't they demanding for mafiosi who - to tell the truth - don't deserve anything?  
(*'Piece'* means 'gun' in street language.)

They are quite demanding for guys who are not home. Shouldn't they reign in their colonial appetite? They demand to be Master in a foreign land!! If the Dutch for instance had institutions in Congo since 8 centuries, would that confer them the right to take over the country?

Don't Arabs have enough territory!?

Don't they already have, as I previously said, *Algeria, Egypt, Iraq, Jordan, Kuwait, Tunisia, Oman, Lebanon, Libya, Morocco, Qatar, Saudi Arabia, Syria, United Arab Emirates and Yemen?*

After the Turk (Ottoman) Empire...

This is now the Arab Empire (League) that covets Israel.

---

#### MEANWHILE AT BIG BROTHER'S...

---

*« We are at a frightful crossroad dear colleagues! We are facing a double threat. Our hegemony is endangered by democracy, and chaos in the region is threatened by peace. These two plagues, **DEMOCRACY** and **PEACE**, as you know it, are once again coming from Israel. If we do nothing, our people risk becoming free, tolerant and autonomous. It is therefore imperative that our workforce be mobilized at the UN and the European Union to counter these dangers if we want to maintain our control over the region. So the Status Quo is vital. Let's vote. »*

The Arab League UNANIMOUSLY voted against the US peace plan, calling it 'unfair'.<sup>1</sup> *Unanimously* means that the public interest expressed for this plan by a few Arab States was only for the show because they need the USA's support to counter the Iranian threat.

Let's now translate their °hamanish<sup>2</sup> statements in English.

- « *Unfair* » Meaning: As long as a single Jew will live in the fictive country that is 'Palestine' (comprehend Israel), that will be 'unfair'.
- The Peace Plan « *does not meet the minimum rights and aspirations of the Palestinian people.* » Meaning: 'Palestinian' aspirations are to get Israel's entire territory. That's the minimum for which °hamans have been investing their energy and resources over the past decades.
- « *The 22-member league also agreed not to cooperate with the United-States* » in this regard. Of course not, this would imply 'negotiating' - which is foreign to them.

If these °hamans refused all peace offers, it's because they have something else in mind. What do they want? They want Israel - plain and simple. Do you really think they will admit it?! Their 'desire' for peace is only a BLUFF<sup>3</sup>... and they play their cards close to their chest. If during last 100 years they rejected each peace offer with Israel (1923, 1937, 1947, 2000, 2005, 2008, 2020), guess what their response will be for the next 100 years. *HelloOOOoo*.<sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Various Internet News sources

<sup>2</sup> Hamans' encoded dialect

<sup>3</sup> And when you bluff, you lie, and there is no limit to °hamans' lies.

<sup>4</sup> Egypt was suspended from the Arab League in 1979 for having made PEACE WITH ISRAEL. Do we need to say more? What did Egypt promise the League in order to be reinstated in 1989? It's yours to figure out. Syria was also banned in 2011 for its massacre of Arabs (400,000 to this day). Let's bet that it would have been entitled to 'Bravos!!' from the League had its victims been Jews.  
Wikipedia: *Camp David Accords, Arab League*.

Is the world idiot or accomplice? I would say both: world populations are kept in ignorance while their governments are accomplice to the cheating.

What is revolting is that the UN and the European Union diplomats are fully aware that these 'hamans' claims are illegitimate but prefer turning a blind eye in exchange of a few of Mammon's benefits. These pencil pushers thus encourage this fraud by voting according to the directive from their interested governments.

#### END RESULT: UNENDING STALEMATE <sup>1</sup>

---

And for a (not so) good reason: 'hamans' brain cannot conceive an 'AND' - it can only generate an 'OR'. Their mind cannot envision an 'US AND ISRAEL' but only an 'US OR ISRAEL'. That is why coexisting with them is impossible since THEY DO NOT WANT to coexist beside Israel. They only want to live over its ruins.

The worst outrage that a 'haman who wants you *dead* can sustain is to see you *living*;

- who wants your *destruction* is to see you *building*;
- who wants you *miserable* is to see you *happy*;
- who wants you *ruined* is to see you *prosper*;
- who wants you *submitted* is to see you *free and autonomous*;
- who wants you *losing* is to see you *winning*;
- who wants you *reduced to silence* is to see you *freely expressing yourself*;
- who wants you to *fail* is to see you *succeed*...

And that's exactly what frustrates those who would like to see Israel subdued, sad and ruined: Israel succeeds, builds as well as prospers, and is at last free and sovereign. What could be more frustrating to those antagonists who for centuries were delighted to see God's People publicly humiliated. For them, it is an intolerable reality.

But let's not despair. Having occasionally the faculty to foresee the future, I have discerned that a *Peace Plan* will ultimately be signed with great pomp in 2121 by the 'Palestinian' leadership. You may consult the outline next page.

---

<sup>1</sup> Which, in itself, is sad. If these 'hamans wanted to behave in a civilized manner instead of playing *Rambos*, couldn't they have turned Gaza into a 'Monaco'. I have already read an article on that subject but can't find it anymore. Too bad. But basically, Gaza beaches are magnificent. Wouldn't it have been preferable to exploit its touristic potential rather than obsessively wage war? Yet, Monaco's population density is 3 times higher and its territory 150 times smaller than Gaza - and yet they manage to live a great life in Monaco.



---

# Deal of the Millenary

## 'Palestine' Peace Plan

---

1. **RECOGNITION.** We recognize the right of Jews to live without a country.
2. **TERRITORY.** Israel's frontiers will be between nowhere and elsewhere.
3. **CAPITAL.** North, South, West, Center and East Jerusalem is our uncontested capital.
4. **RELOCATION.** All 6,795,712 **JEWS** presently living in 'Palestine' (i.e. Israel), shall be relocated in Antarctica; this obviously includes our self-defeating Jewish Leftist accomplices. Scram! Out to the last!! **SPOUSES.** Each Jew's Arab spouse shall accompany them in exile for having defiled our noble race with Jewish blood. **CHILDREN.** Unclean children resulting from their accursed union shall leave with them.
5. **PERSONA NON GRATA.** Any Jew, from anywhere, is prohibited to enter 'Palestine'.
6. **INDEPENDENCE.** 'Palestine' being ours, we solemnly proclaim that we are...
  - a. **FREE AT LAST** to kill each other <sup>1</sup>
  - b. **FREE AT LAST** to proceed with honor killings <sup>2</sup>
  - c. **FREE AT LAST** to subdue women without Western interference
  - d. **FREE AT LAST** to strengthen our totalitarian regime <sup>3</sup> - which means:
    - Zero (0) individual freedom
    - One (1) unique political party: no competition, no free elections (well, maybe fake ones)
    - Endless repression and elimination of opponents
    - Indoctrinating our children to despise anything that is *not* 'Palestinian'. Why shall you ask? Well, simply because our victory is no small achievement. We succeeded in vanquishing the truth by discrediting countless witnesses and proofs. That's something to be proud of. And we want to pass that pride on to our kids.



---

Great Haman VI  
Palestine - Capital of the Universe - June 31, 2121

---

<sup>1</sup> There has been 1,170 murders due mostly to clan wars within Israeli Arabs communities between 2006 and 2016 - so an average of 10 per month. It's gonna be pretty when they get *their* 'Palestine'... without any democratic recourse for the victims, or their dear ones.

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *honor killings (Palestine)*

Domestic violence is four times higher among Israeli Arabs than among Jews. And it's worst elsewhere in the Middle-East.

At least 18 women have been murdered by 'honor killings' under the 'Palestinian' Authority in 2019 alone:

<https://www.jns.org/hundreds-protest-against-honor-killing-of-bethlehem-woman/>

A summer of honor killings <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/285236>

<sup>3</sup> In the Gaza Strip, Hamas officials have tortured and killed thousands of Fatah members and other Palestinians who oppose their rule. During the Battle of Gaza, more than 150 Palestinians died over a four-day period... By 2007, more than 600 Palestinian people had died during the struggle between Hamas and Fatah. (Wikipedia: *Israeli-Palestinian Conflict, régime politique, totalitarianism*)

---

# Deal of the Millenary

'Palestine' Peace Plan

---

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

---

We want to take a moment to express our gratitude to those who, by the precious contribution, helped us establish our wonderful totalitarian regime called 'Palestine' over Israel's ruins.

- ☑ Our talented media team who spread peaceful information on English channels while promoting deadly anti-Semite messages on Arabic networks;
- ☑ The Arab League who, by its indefectible support, ensured that all attempts at cohabitation with Israel were aborted, namely the multiple *Peace Plans* and *Two-State Solution* proposals;
- ☑ The United Nations and the European Union for the wealth and material resources they generously gave us over the decades;
- ☑ These poor naïve and self-defeating Jew-Leftist fools who sold their country for a *peace* of bread;
- ☑ The world Media for faithfully promulgating a biased version of events, making Israel look incessantly like the bad guy;
- ☑ The Western Left who cleverly manipulated citizens' emotions so as to make them feel guilty if they didn't adhere to our imposture;
- ☑ The 'human rights' organizations who neglected horrors perpetrated worldwide, and rallied like vultures to decry Israel's fictive abuses. Without their precious contribution, it would have been impossible to arouse such animosity against Jews worldwide.
- ☑ And finally, the world populations who, by indifference and laziness, stuff themselves greedily with brazen lies without ever checking the veracity of the information.

So thanks everyone for your help, support and encouragement. It will be a pleasure to meet you again at a 5 star restaurant or a gala. Ho!! I almost forgot. Let's make one thing clear with you bunch of suckers: apart from today's public acknowledgement, don't you ever expect expressions of gratitude from us. Thank you!



Peaceful? 'Palestine'.

Being heard speaking Hebrew in 'Palestine' is enough to be lynched by the witnesses. Horrible crime!! I mean speaking Hebrew. (I'm being sarcastic just in case you didn't notice.) If you ever enter 'Palestine' by mistake, you may never come back alive, that is if you are a Jew of course.

What will happen?

If someone notices you, he/she will start screaming hysterically: « *A Jew! A Jew! A Jew!* » until the crowd gathers and lay their hands on you. Good luck to get out of that alive.

You don't see that kind of behavior in Israel.

People don't start screaming: « *An Arab! An Arab! An Arab!* ».

Furthermore, over a hundred thousand (100,000) 'Palestinian' Arabs are admitted daily in Israel to either work or visit relatives and friends while not a single Jew is allowed to enter 'Palestine' - *ever*. Well, look at that. Talk about apartheid.

So much so that the Israeli government has to put up road signs warning its citizens of the danger. This message is posted in Hebrew, Arabic and English at the entrance of 'Palestinian' towns and reads as follow:

This Road leads To Area 'A' Under The Palestinian Authority.

The Entrance For Israeli Citizens Is Forbidden.

Dangerous To Your Lives And Is Against The Israeli Law.



If you don't take heed of the warning, you risk ending up being beaten, stabbed, shot point-blank, mutilated, set on fire or stamped by the frenzied crowd cheering and clapping. Then having your corpse dragged behind a vehicle and displayed as a 'trophy' around town. That is of course if you are a Jew. And, ultimately, good 'Palestinian' moms will hand out candies to passersby to celebrate your killing.<sup>1</sup>

That sadly is what decades of cainic indoctrination from the IV<sup>th</sup> Reich<sup>2</sup> can do.

---

<sup>1</sup> Watch: Gazans celebrate deadly attack on Israelis <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/260484>  
"Jews don't give out candy..." <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/23604>

<sup>2</sup> Aka 'Palestinian' Authority. Hamas proceeds similarly but quicker.

Here is the reaction of an eye witness <sup>1</sup> having viewed such a scene: *"It [the lynching] was the most horrible thing that I have ever seen and I have reported from Congo, Kosovo, many bad places... I know that [Palestinians] are not all like this and I'm a very forgiving person but I'll never forget this. It was murder of the most barbaric kind. When I think about it, I see that man's head, all smashed. I know that I'll have nightmares for the rest of my life."*

You are self-righteous and doubt it? You like extreme sport and danger? You hold suicidal tendencies and would like to end your life in an original way? Well then wear a kippah and go for a stroll in 'Palestine', that is Ramallah, Nablus, etc. and see for yourself. Maybe you'll succeed in spending a whole day over there and coming back in one piece. If that is the case, you'll surely be awarded a spot in the *Guinness World Records: Jew having survived a walk in 'Palestine'*.

---

## CHESSBOARD

The world is a chessboard where are confronted good and evil, light and darkness, life and death as well as truth and falsehood.<sup>2</sup> In the fight opposing these forces, Jews have always been on the front line, sustaining the steady assaults of evil and, when they finally collapse, evil freely spreads throughout mankind.

Our brother Billy Graham has formulated it this way: *'The Jews are God's chosen People. We cannot place ourselves in opposition without detriment to ourselves.'* Hence our interest to be supportive of them.

---

## THE TREE AND ITS FRUIT

Those who want to destroy Israel, hate God no matter what they may say. Beyond the war of words between Israel and its detractors, it's Jesus that guides our discernment: *"Each tree is known by its own fruit."* (Luc 6.44) *"Do and observe whatever they tell you, but not the works they do. For they preach but do not practice."* (Matthew 23.3)

Israel's detractors talk about peace but invest themselves into shedding blood. They insist on being heard but refuse to listen. This equation can be summed up to the fact that they can only cohabit with their likes - and even that isn't without problems.

You have to submit to their convictions otherwise you are eliminated - while Israel constitutes a vibrant example of social tolerance. Israel states: *'The Land is ours, but you can stay. Just behave in a civilized manner.'*, upon which <sup>o</sup>hamans reply: *'This land is ours. Go away!'*

---

## ORCHESTRATED COLLECTIVE PSYCHOPATHY

The world's reasoning goes as follows: *'If <sup>o</sup>hamans are fuming, it is inevitably because they have been wronged.'* Baloney, that's only a *show* by collective psychopaths. The problem is that the world gives credence to such a *show* for sheer entertainment - which encourages these psychos to raise the stakes.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: 2000 Ramallah lynching + Israeli nearly lynched in Ramallah <https://www.ynetnews.com/articles/0,7340,L-3486964,00.html>

<sup>2</sup> Hamas itself acknowledges that it serves Death. This shows that Hitler's sinful blood flows into their veins.

*'We love death like you love life.'* <https://unitedwithisrael.org/hamas-we-love-death-like-israelis-love-life/amp/>

The °hamans' strategy consists in looking so mad, so indignant, to scream so loudly and to repeat their tale so passionately - so often and for so long - that their environment naively ends up concluding that there TRULY is injustice, then finally sympathizes with their fraudulent cause.

'*Can't be that mad for nothing!*' concludes his surroundings. Wrong! Psychopaths are a well of hatred - an unfathomable abyss of frustrations - that only ask to spill out their abject lot of ignominies on their neighbour.

« *Let's wait and see how things turn out - since this does not directly concern us.* » says the world to itself. So these psychos' anger comedy is in full swing, hoping that people will finally consent to provide them with the means to reach their ends. These means, the world has consented them to Antiochus IV Epiphanes the day before yesterday, to Hitler yesterday and to Mr. 'Palestine' today.

Wasn't it Hitler's strategy until disaster befell on everyone? And it worked!! It worked so well that Israel's detractors are once again resorting to that stratagem. But the world prefers any alternatives to the truth.

'Psychopath' [Larousse Dictionary]: <sup>1</sup> Unbalanced psychological state characterized by asocial tendencies but without having intellectual deficiency or psychotic disorder.

Which means that a psychopath, just like Hitler, can very well function in society but feeds a perverse imbalance towards a social segment. Didn't this monster make the lives of millions miserable during his delirium? Wouldn't it have been preferable to have him locked up in a psychiatric hospital rather than having him put in prison (1923-24) where he spewed out his '*mein kampf*' - thus avoiding 70,000,000 casualties?

Shouldn't it be this way with these diehard °hamanic cheerleaders who make sadists salivate by holding out the prospect of another anti-Semite genocide?

But these enemies of mankind don't only have flaws, they also have qualities: they are **INGENIOUS** (for evil), **RESOURCEFUL** (to justify injustice) and **UNITED** (in lie). They haven't always been like that: as children, they primarily thought about themselves - but now as adults... they only think about themselves.

## WHO'S ENEMY?

---

°Hamans are also the enemies of Jesus. Jesus has always been Jewish People's best friend.<sup>2</sup> And he still remains so since he "*is the same yesterday and today and forever.*" (Hebrews 13.8) - even though hypocrites allege otherwise, these imposters who usurp the Name of God to whitewash their injustices.

There are anti-Semites in numerous countries, cultures and tribes but they each have in common the conviction to belong to a 'superior race' and are convinced that they are 'geniuses'. As Élie Wiesel said: '*The human holocaust DEMANDED BY THE RACE, the most voracious of all idols.*'<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> French mobile phone application: Dictionnaire illustré Larousse 2011.

<sup>2</sup> It is not the Jewish people that wanted Jesus dead but the Establishment. The Jewish people loved and acclaimed him: "*...the crowd wondered, when they saw the mute speaking, the crippled healthy, the lame walking, and the blind seeing. And they glorified the God of Israel.*" (Matthew 15.31) Let's not kid ourselves. Had Jesus been Buddhist or Christian, the Buddhist or Christian Establishment would also have eliminated him - just as the Establishment eliminated Martin Luther King who dared to '*disrupt*' the traditional system.

<sup>3</sup> La Nuit [The Night], page 29, © 1958/2007 - Les éditions de Minuit

Let's call a spade a spade. Based on historical facts, here are the attributes of <sup>o</sup>hamanic anti-Semites (enraged murderous militants): hypocrite, liar, traitor, immoral, barbaric, evil, absurd, racist, violent, disrespectful, cruel, merciless, deluded, vicious and, ultimately, losers.<sup>1</sup>

They've got the rabies - just like Hitler. Israel only constitutes a commodity for them, a bargain to shed blood. But if Israel wasn't there, they would victimize another people, such as Tutsis and Armenians.

The pretexts evoked to justify their ignoble deeds are only meant to shed blood. They are pitiless, and foreign to any forgiveness. To consider surrendering to their requests amounts giving sharks access to swimmers. That is plain SUICIDE!!

### STRANGERS... AT HOME?!

---

Let's now tackle the popular misconception that the Land of Israel was emptied of Jews for 2,000 years, more precisely since the destruction of the Holy Temple in Jerusalem in 70. In the facts, the Jewish people have maintained an uninterrupted presence in the Land all along that period. Let's consider the following *facts*...

- If there weren't any Jews left in Israel after the destruction of the Second Temple, then why did Roman Emperor Hadrian mobilized more than eight legions made of 4,000 soldiers each (32,000 legionaries) to bring down the Bar Kokhba revolt that made well beyond *150,000 dead among Jews*?<sup>2</sup>
- If there weren't any Jews left in Israel, how come the Jerusalem Talmud was written in Israel by rabbinic academies spread all across the country, mainly in Galilee?<sup>3</sup>
- If there weren't any Jews left in Israel, how come they were considered second class citizens after the conquest of the country by Arabs in the VII<sup>th</sup> century?
- If there weren't any Jews in Israel, how come they valiantly fought the crusaders that came to subdue Jerusalem in the XII<sup>th</sup> century?
- If there weren't any Jews left in Israel, how come they were the majority in Jerusalem (again) at the end of the Ottoman rule (XIX<sup>th</sup> century [1893]), long before the Balfour Declaration and Mandatory 'Palestine' as well as decades before the rebirth of the State of Israel?<sup>4</sup>

They were not always the majority but they always have been *home* in Israel, even though the multiple invaders made their best to make them feel as foreigners in the own homeland - as it is still the case today.

---

<sup>1</sup> "Then his wise men and his wife Zeresh said to him, « *If Mordecai, before whom you have begun to fall, is of the Jewish people, you will not overcome him but will surely fall before him.* »" (Esther 6:13) They are of their father the devil, and their will is to do their father's desires. "He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he lies, he speaks out of his own character, for he is a liar and the father of lies." - Jesus (Jean 8.44)

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: Bar Kokhba revolt / Révolte de Bar Kokhba (from 132 to 136)

<sup>3</sup> Although they were denied access to Jerusalem, their Capital. Wikipedia: Jerusalem Talmud / Talmud de Jérusalem (from the II<sup>nd</sup> to the V<sup>th</sup> century)

<sup>4</sup> Wikipedia: Démographie de Jérusalem / The Origins of the Name "Palestine" <https://jcpa.org/video/origins-name-palestine/>

'THE BIGGEST THE LIE, THE MORE THE PEOPLE BELIEVE IT.'  
(Isaac Asimov)

## THE ABANDONED CASTLE

---

I remember having visited a deserted castle in Nice (France). No sign that it belonged to anyone was visible. There were some youth squatting the place.

Squatters are those who occupy a building or a land without legitimate permission. They usually are tolerated there because the official land owner is away. But when the lawful owner comes back, they are generally sent away because they have no legitimate rights over there. Yet, the owner being open-minded, invites them to stay in the Land as long as they behave in a civilized manner.

Unhappy, the squatters' leaders scream '*Injustice!*', yell that this is THEIR dwelling and that they will never tolerate being robbed of the place they occupy since generations. They then make a big noisy fuss to get the surroundings' attention and show how wrong the '*treat*' is.

The bluff works. '*Poor squatters!*' people ultimately say when witnessing the situation.

So things start looking awry for the owner since he is now perceived as the bad guy - while the squatters give the impression that they are legitimate dwellers.

The squatters won't hear anything about sharing the Land with the owner. They ignore what the word '*dialogue*' means. They just want him to go away, period. '*Leave us alone, we were fine before YOU came back.*' they shout. '*Go live elsewhere but here!*' they bark.

The owner pleads with them, invites them for a talk but nothing will do. They'll have none of it. No negotiations, no compromise, nothing. '*Go away!*' they repeatedly roar, '*This Land is OURS!*'

They realized that if they cry loud and long enough, the world ends up sympathizing. They then enjoy being the centre of attention. That makes them feel VERY important. They delight in having the SPOTLIGHT on front pages, like Hollywood *stars*. They are fond of playing *Rambos* and looking like rebels *with a (phony) cause* since in fact THEY, and their evil backers, are the ones causing disturbances and being the aggressors.

## THE REAL OCCUPATION...

---

**From -586 to +1948, the LAND OF ISRAEL has been successively OCCUPIED** by Babylonians, Persians, Greeks, Romans, Christian Byzantine Empire, Medina, Damascus and Baghdad Caliphates, Christian Empire, Ottoman Empire and the British.<sup>1</sup>

During all that time, the <sup>o</sup>hamans squatting the area NEVER complained to anyone about having '*their country*' being '*occupied*'. But suddenly, when Israel is reconstituted, the vaudeville starts. Would it have anything to do with the fact that the owner is Jewish, (State of Israel) ?!!

---

<sup>1</sup> To the exception of the Jewish Hasmonean dynasty initiated by the Maccabees whose full independence lasted from -129 to -63 (although they enjoyed autonomy between -142 and -130, then again between -62 and -12.)

Since -586, Israel's Land was NEVER used as a territory for another LOCAL INDEPENDENT COUNTRY. It was ALWAYS used as a satellite province by foreign powers. All that time, *alien flags* flew over it and NONE ever had Jerusalem as capital, whereas for the Jews Jerusalem is so important - because of God's Temple - that all synagogues in the world - since time immemorial - face Jerusalem. The ancient synagogue at Masada for instance, faces north while the one in Kuneitra in the valley of the Golan Heights faces south.<sup>1</sup>

The truth is that during all that period, the Land laid bare of its lawful government. All that time, that tiny Land of Israel was occupied by FOREIGN nations, dynasties and empires that didn't care about it. Never mind if the Land was laid desolate, neglected for nearly two millennia and squatted by every Tom, Dick and Harry.

The truth is that the rebirth of the State of Israel put an end to over 2,000 years of successive foreign occupation.

Israel is the best thing that the Land has ever experienced since. At last it is being respected: its flora is flourishing afresh, its wildlife has been restored<sup>2</sup> and its cities are hustling with lively populations once again. NO OTHER PEOPLE EVER DID THAT MUCH for it. Any other power just lusted of subduing it for petty political reasons. But the true owner genuinely LOVES his home.

Israel: "*The most glorious of all lands.*" (Ezekiel 20.6) ...as long as it is Israel that takes care of it of course, otherwise it is neglected for lack of love.

---

#### SQUATTERS' IMPOSTURE

---

If Judeans had not founded the State of Israel, this territory would still be a desolate wasteland, uncared-for and barren to this very day.<sup>3</sup>

And with good cause since °hamans don't have any vision, they only are opportunists. Their cornerstone lie consists in pretending that they were a nation prior to Israel's comeback, that the Land belonged to them.

If this was true, how come **THEY DIDN'T EVEN HAVE A FLAG** like any decent *country* worth of that name? Couldn't they manage to even sew a single one during their centuries of squatting? Kurds have their own even if they don't yet have a country.<sup>4</sup>

The truth is that as soon as the State of Israel was reborn, 'Palestinian' Arab °hamans then rushed to forge a flag as a **symbol of protest against Israel**, pretending **AFTERWARDS** that it represented '*their*' country. If their 'nation' truly preceded Israel, how come their flag was produced in 1964 - 16 years AFTER the State of Israel's rebirth?

And their 'national anthem' in 1988 - 40 years, again, AFTER Israel's renaissance?

---

<sup>1</sup> The Origins of the Name "Palestine" <https://icpa.org/video/origins-name-palestine/>

<sup>2</sup> Israel had to smuggle numerous animals in order to restore its fauna to its original state.

<sup>3</sup> Here is what Mark Twain had to say about the Holy Land when he visited it about 70 years before the rebirth of the State of Israel: (*The Sea of Galilee's*) 'borders are a silent wilderness... Bethsaida and Chorazin... sleep in the hush of a solitude that is inhabited only by birds of prey and skulking foxes... A desolate country... given over wholly to weeds-a silent mournful expanse. A desolation is here... We never saw a human being on the whole route. There was hardly a tree or a shrub anywhere. Even the olive and the cactus, those fast friends of the worthless soil, had almost deserted the country... And Jerusalem... is become a pauper village... It seems to me that all the races and colors and tongues of the earth must be represented among the fourteen thousand souls that dwell in Jerusalem. Rags, wretchedness, poverty and dirt... abound.' (*The Innocents abroad*. London. 1881) Compare with Matthew 11.21-24

<sup>4</sup> Wikipedia: *Kurdes*

Furthermore, what was THEIR currency? The British POUND?! The Akçe, the Sultani, the Kurus, the Para, the Lira or some other currency of the Ottoman Empire?!

Once again: What is/was there currency? Israel's was and still is the Shekel.

Archeological excavations effectively revealed numerous Israeli shekels dating back from the time of the Maccabees - so from around 2,100 years ago. The discovered artefacts confirm this *reality* while not even one single « 'Palestinian' coin » was found. (Not surprising, there has never been any.)

On another planet, maybe.

In addition, Russians speak Russian, Cambodians speak Khmer and Israelis speak Hebrew. What is these °hamans' 'Palestine' *native* language? '*Palestinian*'?! Natives in America speak Siouan, Algonquian or Cheyenne. I repeat: what typical 'Palestinian' language do these °hamans speak? Is it not Arabic?!

If they are Arabs, they come from elsewhere and are not consequently at home. They cannot be Arabs AND Philistines ('Palestinians') at the same time since the Bible reveals that Arabs and Philistines were two different peoples coming from distinct independent territories from each other.<sup>1</sup>

On the other hand, « *Hebrew, [is] the only Canaanite language still spoken today.* »<sup>2</sup>

Don't these basic facts show - among NUMEROUS other evidences - for whoever loves the truth - that Israel is and remains the Land's sole *legitimate* owner?

Doesn't France belong to the French? England to the English? Why shouldn't then Judea belong to the Judeans?!

Is everyone ignoring that the term **Jew** comes from the word '**Judah**', the Tribe of Israel whose inhabitants are **Judeans**?

Effectively, Israel's hereditament had been taken away from her, to then be restored to her afterwards. Never was it bestowed to another people, this is at least what our Everlasting Father - in his Word - our Eternal Landmark, reveals.

Divine election isn't to be debated. Nobody can snatch it away, even by force (that's what the devil attempted to do and he lost his soul.) Divine election is our Sovereign God's prerogative.

Did the fact to kill Jesus prevent Him to be the Messiah?

Absolutely not! This only confirmed what the Scriptures prophesied about Him.<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> 2Chronicles 17.11, 21.16, 26.7

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: [LIST OF INDIGENOUS PEOPLES](#)

<sup>3</sup> Read Isaiah 53

## A WORLD OF INDIFFERENCE

---

But the world couldn't care less and would rather give in to these <sup>o</sup>hamans' *revendication neurosis* so that everyone may go back to sleep.

*ZZZZzzzzzz.*

*'Give these screaming anti-Semites what they want so we can rest a little - otherwise their ego crisis will never stop.'*

So until they get their fantasy 'motherland', the world<sup>1</sup> - which of course has a blameless historical track record of justice (?!?) - pressures anyone who dares trade, work, study or even talk, sing or play<sup>2</sup> with the owner's kids, so he may at last leave irreversibly **HIS ONE AND ONLY RESIDENCE** to these racists.

The truth is that since over 2,000 years, there has never been any free election in the Holy Land. Of all other political systems that operated in the area, only Israel established democracy when she returned.

And don't get fooled. If Israel was to vanish, so would democracy. Those who want Israel's demise don't know what democracy means. They never did. And they don't want to know. They don't care a minute about your opinion.

Peace? How can there be peace when there is always one of them campaigning for massacres?

## IMPOSING PEACE

---

To have peace, it is indispensable to subdue those who want war. These latter unfortunately only understand force. It therefore turns out ineluctable to have recourse to force to impose peace.

The reason is that there is no such a thing as a moderate <sup>o</sup>haman, no more than there could have been a moderate hitler. These individuals are unfortunately incapable to define their own limits, and even less to respect others' boundaries. They are chronic immoderates. Where the importance to impose to them the limits they are unable to set for themselves. There are no other alternative.

In the case of Gaza for instance, it has nothing to do with controlling its population but rather the hardened criminals who rule it with an iron fist on behalf of Iran.

## COMPLICITY OF DARKNESS

---

What <sup>o</sup>hamans dread the most is to be exposed... because they are incomparably worst than Israel that they falsely accuse. And when they are exposed, they collectively reel in lie, machinate and stand together to deny the obvious. '**DENIAL**' is their motto. Even when they are 'caught red-handed'.

---

<sup>1</sup> John 16.33 + Acts 1.11-12 + Zachariah 14.4

<sup>2</sup> Saudi Arabia loses chess tournament for refusing visas to Israelis <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/255641>  
Israeli judo team not allowed to compete <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/237080>  
Malaysia will not allow Israelis to attend Paralympics qualifier <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/257525>  
Iran refuses to play chess with Israel <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/259804>



They precisely hate Israel because its excellence highlights their mediocrity.<sup>1</sup>

In fact, these enemies surpass Israel's in one thing: collective ignominy. Their joy and delight are always to someone's expense.<sup>2</sup> They are evil in the most pervert and malefic term.

The height of absurdity is that as soon as they get an opportunity, the accusers of Israel - whoever they may be - hurry to do what they reproach to Jews:

- Are they accusing her to control the world? Here they are invading neighboring countries to subdue them to their tyranny: *hitler and cie*.
- Are they accusing her of conspiracy? Here they go plotting with their accomplices to increase their hegemony by spreading their tentacles around the world: *Iran's hegemony over Syria with Bashar al-Assad's complicity, over Lebanon through its proxy Hezbollah, over Gaza with its proxy Hamas, over Yemen with its proxy Houthis, over Iraq with its proxy the Popular Mobilization Forces, and the list goes on...*
- Are they accusing her of violence as well as of infringing human rights? Here they go breaking everything, damaging stores, vandalizing public properties and aggressing those who hold a different opinion: *public manifestations*.<sup>3</sup>

#### OBVIOUS... EXCEPT TO THE BLIND

---

Seeing the enemies of Israel all along history and again nowadays, it's not hard to know who is on the right side:

1. on the one hand, barbarism and oppression, on the other hand: diversity, civilization and tolerance
2. on the one hand, chaos and anarchy and on the other: order
3. on the one hand, dictatorship, on the other: democracy at its best
4. on the one hand, ignorance and superstition, on the other: knowledge and reason
5. on the one hand, menace, intimidation and intransigence, on the other hand: dialogue
6. on the one hand, extremism, on the other: self-control and restraint
7. on the one hand, stagnation and regression, on the other: growth and evolution.

For a good reason... <sup>o</sup>hamans and their groupies don't ask, they demand. They don't criticize, they accuse. They don't negotiate, they seize. They don't plan, they hatch up a scheme. They don't reconcile, they kill. They don't love, they exploit.

---

<sup>1</sup> "And the Lord has declared today that you are a People for his treasured possession, as he has promised you, and that you are to keep all his Commandments, and that he will set you in praise and in fame and in honor high above all nations that he has made, and that you shall be a People holy to the Lord your God, as he promised. " (Deuteronomy 26.18-19)

<sup>2</sup> Schadenfreude

<sup>3</sup> Eyewitness to Hatred: Concordia University, Montreal <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/1356>  
+ Israel's Netanyahu greeted with violence in Montreal  
[www.theglobeandmail.com/amp/news/world/israels-netanyahu-greeted-with-violence-in-montreal/article4139011/](http://www.theglobeandmail.com/amp/news/world/israels-netanyahu-greeted-with-violence-in-montreal/article4139011/)  
+ Wikipedia: Confrontation at Concordia

We shouldn't be surprised that they react this way since they are affected by a severe allergy to truth. These contagious symptoms manifest themselves through spontaneous and uncontrollable fits of anger.

### THREE FACETS OF THE SAME **PROBLEM**

---

In fact, there are three kinds of people that hate Jews:

#### 1. THE IDEAL BLIND

Many are those who are moved by a true desire of justice but whose judgment is distorted by the biased media of our world.<sup>1</sup>

Being the product of his environment, the ideal blind is a sincere individual, driven by the common good and is dedicated to social justice.<sup>2</sup> Unfortunately, this paralogist's thinking has no depth. He judges events solely in accordance with criteria that have been instilled by his surroundings. He does not investigate nor does he question the veracity of the information received (and the pertinence of measures to be taken to solve the problems submitted).

Incapable of independent discernment, he loves those he is commanded to love and hates those his surroundings insidiously suggest he should hate. In short, a pitiful well-intentioned green, an intellectual oaf who thinks he is doing good. He will feel great indignation towards the manufactured injustices that are served to him on a silver platter by his environment.

He is the ideal blind. The manipulated *par excellence*.

Feeling insecure, he expresses himself publicly only in the midst of his group, proud as he is to belong to the 'good cause', to be part of the 'solution'. He is mobilizable, available and volunteer.

He will feed on local news media: newspapers, radio, TV and, mostly, the INTERNET. He will give it total credibility. He is therefore easy to crank, motivate and stimulate.

He is the naïve militant who intrinsically believes that Jews have to be fought against in order to free mankind from their 'tyranny'. That kind of individual constitutes an indispensable accessory to ennoble the anti-Jew cause.

He is more often than not recruited amongst the idealistic leftist youth - particularly those who adhere to the conspiracy theory.

Ironically, by consenting to get involved in this 'fight', he himself becomes a pawn of the multi-millennia plot to eradicate the Jewish people from the face of the earth, and this, from Pharaoh to this very day.

Futile plot numerous times overthrown.

---

<sup>1</sup> Most news media willingly ignore the low-intensity terror plaguing Israel on a **DAILY BASIS** because it does not sell, like murderous random stabbing on the street, in residences (families decimated during their meal, children during their sleep, etc.), in grocery stores, boutiques, buses, etc., and this, with knives, scissors, axes, machetes; then the throwing of huge blocks of stone from overpasses on moving vehicles where travelers are disfigured, killed or gravely injured; random attacks with gun in restaurants and from circulating vehicles; ramming pedestrians with vehicles; molotov cocktails thrown at residences...

If it is not because it does not sell, then it is because it would require a whole daily section to cover these numerous injustices that take place every day in Israel. The perpetrators of these ignoble crimes are then praised as 'heroes' by their <sup>9</sup>hamanic leaders who ask for more - which encourage others to do just the same.

To get an idea about Israel's hardship regarding daily terrorism, just type 'Boomerang's weekly terror report' on your search engine. Statistics for may and june 2018 for instance, reveal respectively 365 terror attacks for may, of which 271 firebombs, and 220 attacks for june, thus totaling 585 attacks for these two months alone, generating an average of NINE (9) DAILY TERRORIST ATTACKS for a country 70 times smaller than the province of Quebec (Canada) and having the same amount of inhabitants.

<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/248540> / <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/247859>

<sup>2</sup> His definition of 'good' is solely provided by his environment.

But the devil never capitulates and tries again in every generation, as in a loop all along history.

The motivation, discourse, activity, even the life of the anti-Semite can be summed up into this three word obsession: *incriminate the Jew*.

Is someone bad? 'Well, euh... *the Jew is worst!*'

Is a Jew gifted? 'Well, euh... *he bought his success!*'

Without the Jew, the anti-Semite has no life - VOID - no reason for living. From morning to evening, he digs through his surroundings to find out one more reason to hate Jews. He is not necessarily an evil person, but he wrongly assumes that he is a *good guy*. And if he is a good guy, he then is a good guy capable of the worst things.

Personally, when I meet a 'good guy' who expresses an anti-Semitic cliché, it saddens me and he invariably drops in my esteem, this for the simple reason that his discourse reveals the following shortcomings:

First, his relationship with God is flawed.<sup>1</sup> Secondly, he is superficial and ignorant: he doesn't know what he is talking about. His discernment lacks depth: his discourse is based on hearsay, not facts. He displays intellectual laziness: he settles for biased half-truths spread by our corrupt environment - without taking the trouble to check their veracity. Thirdly, he is devoid of wisdom - at least in this regard - and needs to acquire some more. He is small-minded... Shouldn't he widen his horizons?

I'm open to critics about Israel. I criticize Israeli politicians, their personality, attitude and decisions. It is important to have a critical mind. That is a proof of intelligence, as far obviously as it is a justified and constructive discourse.

But constant Israel/Jew/Zionist bashing is NOT criticism. It is racism, cheap short-sighted libel at our neighbor's expense. And there are no *but*s about it.

I repeat it: shouldn't we also draw our info from a few Israeli media outlets - at least to obtain another version of facts to balance our judgment? (Not from Israel's treacherous hard Left news media outlets since they eat in °hamans' hands.)

## 2. THE DEPRAVED

Skillful manipulator who builds his castle on his neighbour's ruins, incapable of excellence, this crook grasp any occasion to make the most of himself by humiliating others. Egoistic monster, he mobilizes his environment to his cause to fight the fictive oppressor.

He cherishes the importance that his venomous oratory talents bring him, talents of great public talker imbued of himself. He savors the interest that those listening to him have of his intellectual ranting talents. He is in the unhealthy entertainment business and his public asks for more. To listen is to encourage him.

That's all he wants: *attention*. And anti-Semitism gives it to him.

---

<sup>1</sup> "If anyone says, 'I love God,' and hates his brother, he is a liar; for he who does not love his brother whom he has seen cannot love God whom he has not seen." (1John 4:20)

Stupefied by his word, his audience is full of admiration before his prowess to juggle with half-truths. As any self-respecting anti-Semite, he initially resorts to carefully crafted indignation. That's the modus operandi: 'outraged' about vague facts, 'real' *rumors* and convincing doubtful conclusions.

But, no matter all that, the song remains the same.

Anti-Semitism can be canned into this: *enemy of Israel, enemy of all*. Of who were Hitler and Antiochus IV Epiphanes' friends? If they had any, it appears undeniable that with such 'friends', there is no need for enemies.

Pro-'Palestine' **militants** are driven by a *homicidal spirit*.

### 3. THE OPPORTUNIST

Insensitive to his neighbour's lot and too happy to express his disdain towards the victim, the indifferent justifies his adherence to the torturer by personal interest, driven by an opportunistic logic.

In the midst of such a dishonest environment, we must always take position for truth and justice. Neutrality helps the oppressor, never the oppressed. Silence encourages the tormentor, never the tormented. THE WORLD HATES ISRAEL. We must assist Israel - at least by prayer.

« *Action is the only remedy* to *INDIFFERENCE: the most insidious danger of all*. » (Élie Wiesel)

# 9

## Mr Haman

« The evil person out of his evil treasure produces evil. »

- Jésus (Luke 6.45)

United Nations' and European Union's care unit  
certificate: Official Anti-Semite  
antisemititis  
PLO = FLQ<sup>4</sup>  
'under the table' war  
so in your case...  
demographic comparison: Israel vs. Province of Quebec (Canada)  
Israel vs. Middle East  
animals?!  
love?  
testimony of a *free* 'Palestinian' Arab  
production and trafficking of palestinine  
testimony from a palestinine addict  
palestinine addiction - symptoms  
distortion of reality  
testimony of a palestininotherapist  
palestinine traffickers & intoxication strategy  
testimony of a palestinine pusher  
refreshing breeze  
occupation?  
terrorism  
protective wall  
apartheid?  
media reporting  
where else?  
two options  
untrustworthy  
mirror strategy  
ladies and children first?  
alliance of the three 'No!'  
disproportionate ambitions  
deceitful  
hostile  
dangerous  
cruel  
merciless  
contradictory  
traitor  
bum  
crook  
unpredictable  
deranged  
liar  
perpetual dissatisfied  
medium

What is the first thing a °haman wants when he's got money? To get weapons and fight!! He doesn't want to build or create. Nope, he wants a duel, a conflict, a confrontation. In short, he wants to pit his strength against the first that comes to mind. Because he finds his worth in conflicts. So the more a °haman prospers, the more trouble increases. The richer he gets, the more injustice spread. We only have to look at the actual Iranian, Hamastani, Palestani, Lebanese and Syrian regimes.

They starve their population to wage war.

Nuclear weapons contradict our religious and ethical convictions. We consider them irrational and immoral.



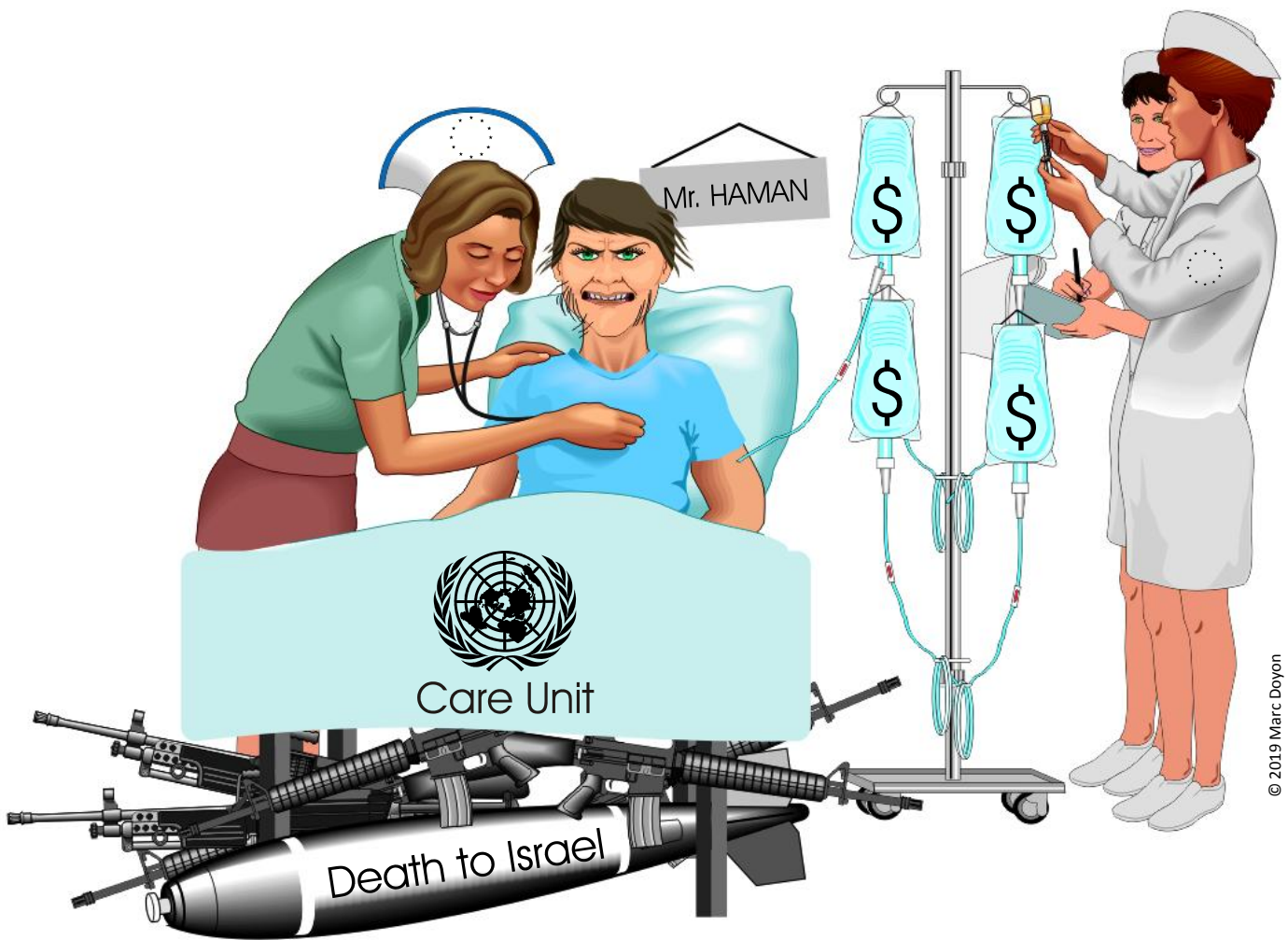
---

Hamans caught lying: <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/245267>

What would have WWII looked like if hitler had the atomic bomb? The nations will find out soon enough if they keep on entrusting Iran with nuclear technology.







© 2019 Marc Doyon



# Official Anti-Semite

The present document acknowledges that the bearer has successfully met the basic requirements listed below and is therefore being awarded the distinguished title of 'Anti-Semite'.

(BEARER'S NAME)

**ANTI-ISRAEL.** The bearer has relentlessly used misleading terms such as « Occupation!! » and « Judaization!! » to describe Israel's legitimate activities, and also made scandalous historical parallels - « Genocide!! ... Ethnic Cleansing!! ... State Terrorism!! ... Apartheid!! ... War crimes!! ... Fascism!! ... Nazism!! ... Crimes against Humanity!! » - deceitful expressions employed to portray Israel's right to self-defense - and thus defame the exemplary ethical behavior of its army. He further uses a perverse vocabulary, qualifying Israel's *real estate growth* as « colonization », and the *visionary entrepreneurs* as « invading settlers ». And to crown it all, he encourages demonic terrorism under the immoral labeling of « resistance ».<sup>1</sup>

**ANTI-JEW.** The bearer has persistently decried '*Zionist conspiracy*' theories aimed at world domination, stating that « Jews control the world, the news media and the banks ... » and, while we are at it, why not also the weather, making them as well bear the responsibility for natural disasters? <sup>2</sup> The bearer repeatedly stated that Jews constitute a menace for mankind and a social nuisance; that they are behind every conflict in the world, may they be wars, ethnic confrontations, social unrest, family feuds, conjugal crises ... and missing socks in the laundry basket.<sup>3</sup>

**ANTI-ZIONISM.** The bearer has constantly denied the Jews' right to their homeland, insisting that they shouldn't be allowed to live in peace - anywhere - as any other free citizen on this planet does.

**ANTI-JUDAISM.** The bearer has stipulated that Jews' relationship with God is invalidated - even if the Bible clearly states otherwise.

**ACTIVISM.** The bearer has enthusiastically participated in public gatherings demanding the liberation of 'Palestine' whose sole aim is having Israel being evicted from *its* territory so that it be occupied once again by intolerant racists who will instead establish an undemocratic State. In addition, the bearer has profusely utilized Israel's deadly foes' narrative - under the guise of '*human rights*' and '*justice*' - while being fully aware that these same foes don't even care one moment for the welfare of their own people.

**NOSTALGIA.** The bearer is inevitably nostalgic when recalling the 'good old days' of WWII, stating that hitler was misunderstood, that his motive were noble and that he was only 'cleaning up' the neighborhood of the 'undesirables' but had 'unfortunately' not been able to finish the 'job'.

By vilifying Jews through the propagation of age-old myths, clichés and baseless statements, as well as participating in accusatory counterproductive activities, not only the bearer indulges in outright immoral lies but thus ensures that archaic superstitious mentality and REAL INJUSTICES are perpetuated throughout the ages. He thus constitutes an important link in the chain of imposture and thereby becomes the proud heir of the tradition of pogroms, inquisitions, crusades, nazism and is therefore suited to be a worthy supporter of mad historical - and hysterical - predators who come after one another to build their castles on the ruins of their victims. Bravo!! The bearer has thus become a valuable pawn in the hands of darkness.



<sup>1</sup> "Woe to those who call evil good and good evil, who put darkness for light and light for darkness, who put bitter for sweet and sweet for bitter! Woe to those who are wise in their own eyes, and shrewd in their own sight!" (Isaiah 5.20)

<sup>2</sup> Do Jews control the weather? <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/243345>  
It's no laughing matter. One should wonder if there is a single thing in this world which the Jews haven't yet been accused of.

<sup>3</sup> See: <https://www.ipost.com/Not-Just-News/Israeli-footwear-conspiracy-UK-activist-accuses-Mossad-of-stealing-shoe-405967>

MEDIOCRACY INSTITUTE  
BLIND ALLEY

# ANTISEMITITIS

---

**DESCRIPTION:** *Antisemititis* is a degenerative pathology characterized by a morbid obsession with the Jew, making him bear the blame for any disadvantageous situation - of any nature. Advantageously for the affected individuals, this projection on their neighbour vindicates them of their misconducts and exempts them to confront their destiny in a responsible manner, thus allowing them to avoid solving their situation by their own efforts. The Jew therefore becomes the ideal way out, the outlet *par excellence* for their shortcomings and personal failures.

**CAUSE AND SYMPTOMS:** In most cases, *antisemititis* stems from the ignorance of the Word of God and the ensuing deficiency in spiritual hygiene. The term *antisemititis* covers various conditions depending of the symptoms observed:

- ☑ The affected subject, CLAIMING TO BE VICTIMIZED, will be inclined to believe that he is the target of a sinister plot from the Jew, and will utter tales produced by the immovable conviction of a worldwide conspiracy aimed at subduing mankind. It happens that this hypochondriac expresses his persecution psychosis with so much confidence, his ranting with such eloquence, being so persuasive in his discourse, so articulated in his speech, that he may occasionally succeed in convincing his audience of the detrimentality of the Jew's existence for the common good. See '*hitler*';
- ☑ EGO SWELLING: the subject will have the tendency to think that he is of above average intelligence (he *perceives* 'realities' that the majority doesn't. / But he will eagerly share these 'discoveries' with his surroundings);
- ☑ LOSS OF THE SENSE OF REALITY resulting from the unreasonable thought that the Jew - whomever he may be (man, woman, elderly, teen, child or even newborn) - constitutes a menace;
- ☑ EXTREME INTELLECTUAL AGITATION caused by violent passions and culminating in an accusatory discourse;
- ☑ Paranoiac frenzy characterized by the IRREDUCIBLE RESOLVE TO TRIUMPH OVER THE JEW, thus pretending to make the world better.

**PREDISPOSITION:** *Antisemititis* is more easily contracted by individuals inclined to intellectual laziness,<sup>1</sup> doubled with a need for affective solidarity, and exacerbated by personal insecurity. The pathology is particularly virulent among racists, xenophobes, chauvinists, fanatics as well as all their ilks and synonyms.

**PANDEMIC:** This psychosis could be qualified as *contagious* since it is transmitted through human relations. The collective culmination of the pathology is due to the higher bidding of aberrant theories among subjects, reinforced by their consensual adhesion to these hypotheses. It is observed that during public gatherings, the said subjects show their indignation and disagreement regarding the existence of the Jew whom they accuse of being the cause of all ills, injustices, conflicts and tragedies.

This *collective delusional claim* confers them with a sense of belonging, socio-affective comradeship, purpose of life and personal valorization generated by the group's activities in favor of 'justice'. The subjects in question are lead to believe that it is a social emergency surpassing any other priority, and that the Jew has to be fought without delay and by all means, may they be immoral and illegal.

**HISTORY:** The social repercussions of *antisemititis* are devastating. This pathology is unfortunately recuperated by megalomaniac opportunists to fulfill their self-centered ambitions. They consequently encourage their subjects to multiply their victims thus accelerating their sinister designs. See *pogroms, crusades, Inquisition, WWII*.

**TREATMENT:** No reality, proof, statistics or truth, nor any fact or reasoning can dissuade the subject of the ill-founded of his convictions.<sup>2</sup> This recurrent evil regrettably rears its ugly head in each era under a renewed form, like a virus adapting to its new environment. To this day, there is no cure to *antisemititis* other than *personal repentance*.

**PREVENTION:** The antisemititis virus, like the COVID-19, emanates from the mouth. So if you ever suspect someone to be infected, quickly move away from that person for fear of being contaminated. Do not assume being safe from this insidious virus. Corrupt logic, misleading reasoning, appealing half-truths, minimalist deductions and biased conclusion will soon blur your discernment and leave you in a state of confusion. Keep your distances. Avoid any exposition to such person.

**NOTE:** *Antisemititis* is rife even within the Jewish community. See '*far Left*' and '*self-defeating behavior*'.

---

<sup>1</sup> They think but don't ponder.

<sup>2</sup> The main reason is that even though the symptoms are expressed through the intellect (reasoning/behavior), the cause in itself is the heart: "*For out of the heart come evil thoughts, murder, adultery, sexual immorality, theft, false witness, slander.*" - Jesus (Matthew 15:19-20)

## PLO = FLQ<sup>4</sup>

---

Isn't it interesting to discover (and practically impossible to remain silent about) the fact that the '*Palestinian*' *Liberation Organization* (PLO) has been instrumental in the *October Crisis* (1970) - the most turbulent period in Canada's contemporary history which was triggered by the FLQ (*Front de Libération du Québec* [*Quebec Liberation Front*])?

Isn't it interesting to discover that the FLQ and the PLO rubbed shoulders together within the same terrorist network, and that some of the FLQ members even got their training directly from the PLO? <sup>1</sup>

Result (in Quebec of course): **molotov cocktails ... transportation sabotage ... bombings ... nationalistic graffitis ... skyjacking ... bank hold-ups ... time-bombs in mailboxes ... kidnappings ... murders ...**

The FLQ even planned to kidnap Moshe Golan, then Israeli Consul. (Hum! What does he have to do in that story? Where does the idea to hurt a Jew come from?) <sup>2</sup>

### AT THE RIGHT SCHOOL

---

There is no doubt that the FLQ well learned its lessons from its PLO mentors.  
Consequences: 160 incidents, 8 dead and numerous wounded.

It there were not any more victims it's simply because the FLQ was made up of amateurs.

Which is not the case of the PLO since it has now become a master in the art of unspeakable horror and deception.<sup>3</sup> Experience has it: 3,791 dead<sup>4</sup> from 1948 to 2014 by terrorism in Israel alone (because they also strike elsewhere),<sup>5</sup> and counting (we are in 2020 and it keeps on going). After all these decades at decimating lives, mutilating bodies, breaking hearts, causing floods of tears, destroying dreams, invalidating futures... to have 'peace'. (?!)

It must be said that after so many years of training in Hatred 101, 201 and 301, their troops are hyper-motivated and eager to get things done: *kill a Jew*... anyone, anyhow, anytime, anywhere!!

In short, the FLQ had the avowed mission to destroy all symbols of the « **COLONIAL OCCUPATION** » (Hum! Doesn't that ring a bell?) of the big evil, racist, genocidal « Canadian oppressors » (?!); and also of targeting the big evil racist businesses that used (supposedly) **DISCRIMINATION** towards the poor little Quebec people mercilessly « abused » by Canadians. (?!)

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia (French and English): *Front de Libération du Québec* and *Crise d'Octobre / October Crisis*. (Two members of the Geoffrey cell got their training from the PLO in the northern mountains of Jordan.)

<sup>2</sup> The PLO surely informed the FLQ of the alliance between Israel and the *Klingons*. Effectively, the *Qo'noS*-Israel Alliance conferred sweeping powers to the Jews on all the eastern portion of the Milky Way. Then, through their telepathic powers, the Jews controlled English speaking Canadian minds so that they may subdue French speaking Quebecers. (Is the irony obvious enough?) No other reason could have justified these FLQ terrorists to aggress Israel this way.

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *Chronologie du terrorisme palestinien*. All this while signing with great pomp international treaties and not even respecting ANY engagement within; by demanding EVERYTHING and giving NOTHING in return, except problems of course. And, above all, its talent to fake being a victim and feigning indignation. Can we expect better from a *terror* entity?

<sup>4</sup> Jewish Virtual Library - A project of AICE (American-Israeli Cooperative Enterprise): Vital Statistics: Total Casualties, Arab-Israeli Conflict <https://www.jewishvirtuallibrary.org/total-casualties-arab-israeli-conflict>. Wikipedia: *Chronologie du terrorisme palestinien*.

<sup>5</sup> One the most infamous being the Munich Summer Olympic Games in Munich in 1972 where five Israeli athletes and six of their coaches were massacred. (Wikipedia: *List of terrorist incidents*, section: *List of terrorist incidents in Germany*)

The FLQ even considered creating its own **SUICIDE COMMANDOS** to strike the « **OCCUPANT** ». (Hum! Haven't we heard that somewhere before ...like in 'Palestine' maybe?)

Wouldn't all that be by any chance the discourse of the PLO's °hamans since 56 years against the big evil Canadian 'oppressors' - euh - I mean Israeli 'oppressors'?

The PLO, or rather UNRWA (don't they both work towards the same goal?), has thus the nerve to come beg Canada (or rather squeeze out of us) money to sustain its resistance towards the Canadian 'occupier' - Ooh sorry - I meant Israeli 'occupier'.

And our beautiful photogenic Liberals with their *Colgate*® smile to give them a gorgeous \$25,000,000 (in 2016 alone. 25 million dollars... this is a lot of dough mister!!), so they may go make their trouble elsewhere <sup>1</sup> - that is in *Israel*.

That is important for our Liberals to express their solidarity with these fakely victimized troublemakers.<sup>2</sup>

That is why the « *Middle East's FLQ* » (PLO and Hamas) <sup>3</sup> ought to fight the Middle East's Canada (Israel). Effectively, just as Canada 'oppressed' its Quebecers in the 60s, so too Israel 'oppresses' its Arabs since decades. « *Incredible!! We must absolutely intervene against Canada - Oops! Euh - I meant against Israel.* »

Hamas + Fatah + 'Palestinian' Authority + PLO's leftovers = FLQ <sup>4</sup>  
(FLQ exponent 4 [FLQ x FLQ x FLQ x FLQ = FLQ <sup>4</sup>] - not footnote #4)  
(8 x 8 x 8 x 8) = 4,096 dead by terrorism  
... and counting.

#### 'UNDER THE TABLE' WAR

---

In reality, these organizations constitute the different heads of the same cainic entity, that is the °Arab League whose unique *raison-d'être* is the death of Israel.

Even if the erection of the SECURITY wall considerably reduced the deadly violence since its inception (90% less terrorist attacks), these pro-active heads are committed to besiege Israel from every angle:

- *Diplomatic war* at the UN by using their accomplices over there to defame Israel <sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Isn't it what we could qualify as « buying 'peace' », principle equivalent to mafia 'protection', commonly known as 'protection racket'? \*  
*Report reveals clandestine Swiss deal with PLO*  
[https://www.swissinfo.ch/eng/risky-compromise\\_report-reveals-clandestine-swiss-deal-with-plo/41906002](https://www.swissinfo.ch/eng/risky-compromise_report-reveals-clandestine-swiss-deal-with-plo/41906002)  
*REPORT: SWITZERLAND MADE SECRET DEAL WITH PLO TO AVOID TERROR ATTACKS ON SWISS SOIL*  
<https://www.ipost.com/Middle-East/Report-Switzerland-made-secret-deal-with-PLO-to-avoid-terror-attacks-on-Swiss-soil-442248>

\* Wikipedia: *Protection racket*

<sup>2</sup> National Post: *Why is Canada funding anti-Semitism?* by Vivian Bercovici, former Canada's ambassador to Israel (2014 - 2016)  
<https://nationalpost.com/opinion/vivian-bercovici-dear-mr-ambassador-why-is-canada-funding-anti-Semitism>

<sup>3</sup> The PLO's tentacles are *Fatah*, (terror organisation responsible, among others, of the notoriously shameful *Coastal Road Massacre* (38 bus passengers among whom 13 children - killed in cold blood - and wounded 71 others [see Wikipedia]) and whose boss is now Mahmoud Abbas), the *Popular Front for the Liberation of 'Palestine'* (PFLP), the *Democratic Front for the Liberation of 'Palestine'* (DFLP), the *'Palestinian' People's Party* (PPP), the *'Palestinian' Liberation Front* (PLF), the *Arab Liberation Front* (ALF) and we skip some, we have other things to do than listing them all - as well as the *'Palestinian' Authority* (PA). Let's not be taken in, the FLQ also had its own divisions: *Armée de Libération du Québec*, *Armée révolutionnaire du Québec*, etc.

<sup>4</sup> Their duplicity is fruitful: the **United Nations Security Council** has passed over 200 resolutions against Israel and its **General Assembly** has passed over 100. The **United Nations Human Rights Council** has single-handedly condemned Israel almost as many times as the rest of the world combined. (Wikipedia: *List of United Nations resolutions concerning Israel*) How many resolutions were passed against North Korea? Syria? Iran? China? Russia? Lebanon? Libya? Columbia? Mexico? Rwanda? Saudi Arabia? South Africa? Sudan? Turkey? Uganda? Vietnam? ... to name only these few? The United Nations adopted over 100 resolutions in favor of 'Palestine'. What about the Kurds? Aren't they people too? Where are the UN resolutions for the Kurds? Where are the resolutions condemning the injustices they are subjected to? Aren't they as important as the 'Palestinian' Arabs? I'm not saying that the Israel is blameless but simply that the UN shows a morbid, disproportionate, even abusive and unjust behavior towards Israel. It seems that the UN has nothing else to do than criticizing Israel. One

- *Economic war* via BDS [Boycott - Disinvestment - Sanctions] <sup>1</sup>
- *Media war* via mainstream and social media (defilement campaigns)
- *Academic war* on school campuses
- *Political war* via the Trojan Horse strategy (being legitimate members of Knesset [Parliament], some elected Israeli Arabs gang up to exploit the democratic system's weaknesses and do their best to sabotage the State of Israel).

These plump parasites bustle about to sap Israel's life, to make her waste her time and energy, to create a diversion while the outside forces sharpen their weapons to attack her.

---

#### SO IN YOUR CASE...

Would you give Longueuil to the FLQ?

And if, after having given it to them (under *international* pressure) the FLQ would start attacking Montreal, blowing up buses, restaurants, coffee shops, terraces, nightclubs, cinemas, shopping malls (in short, any potential place to maximize casualties)...

And if the FLQ sent its partisans to kill people on the street, at home: during their meal or while sleeping (adults, grand-parents, kids, etc.), at work, at the bus station or hiking in the park <sup>2</sup> ...

Would you be willing to give further territory to the FLQ? ...something like for instance, let's say... Bizard Island? And if after having given it - always under international pressure - the FLQ started to fire rockets from Bizard Island to Montreal?

And if the international community next insisted that you also surrender Laval to the terror organization?

And if at the end, the international community told you that it would be preferable, upon reflection, that you should leave Montreal all together so to please the FLQ. This (obviously) so that it may establish - without any hindrance - its kingdom of 'justice', 'peace' and 'respect' (?!) in a society... *free*... from anybody different of them.

Would you pack up and go?

Would you leave?

Would you move out?

Would you surrender?

---

should wonder if this organization was created specifically to sap Israel's life. If Israel didn't exist, the UN would most certainly go on welfare. The UN has been hijacked by a pack of high fashioned bandits who are supported by spineless diplomats representing coward countries who would rather gang up with the clique and endorse shameful lies rather than standing up for the truth. Can we expect anything better from the world? Isn't it inherent to any organization to end up contaminated by the canker of moral corruption?

<sup>1</sup> Economic tactic similar to the nazi boycott of Jewish businesses prior to WWII, BDS was instituted in 2005 by no other than 'Palestinian' Arabs to bring upon Israel's demise.

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *Murders of Neta Sorek and Kristine Luken*. Also look for *Kay Wilson*, a survivor - stabbed 13 times by two « *great patriotic 'Palestinian' Arabs* ». Effectively, in the PLOist culture, such barbaric acts are encouraged, even lauded. The authors of such abominations are raised to the rank of 'heroes'. Their names are listed in the pantheon of the '*Freedom Fighters*' and their families are AUTOMATICALLY showered with money for decades. This kind of insane attacks is not exceptional, THIS IS THE NORM!! They happened DAILY in Israel. It therefore comes as no surprise that they encourage their children to kill Jews. We judge the tree by its fruit: the 'Palestinian' Arab leadership - like any other <sup>o</sup>hamanic entity - is a sect: a DEATH CULT. \* Each dollar (\$) given by the UN encourages this madness. The United Nations are complicit to this insanity by not demanding reforms to this baleful system that keeps on killing since over 50 years... « *Hurray for 'Palestine'! Yeaaa! From the river to the sea.* »

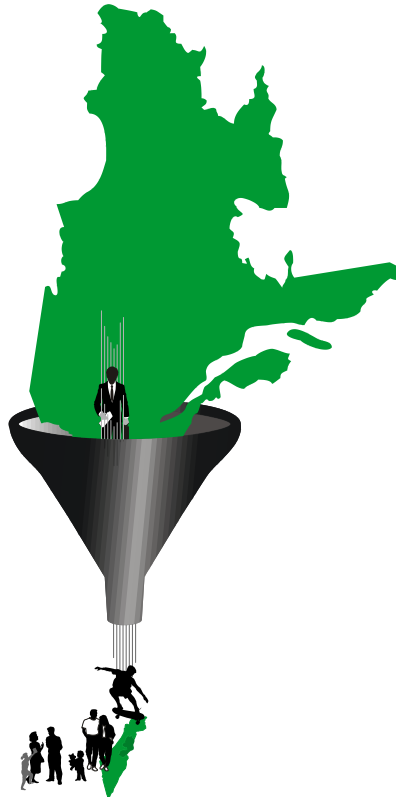
\* In this regard, wasn't hitler *satan's high priest*, offering him millions of innocent victims as a holocaust - as will also do the antichrist?

And if after 72 years of being attacked daily, the international community would shower \$1,000,000,000 every year to the FLQ, wouldn't you be justified to be indignant? Wouldn't you become bitter towards the international community?

The world is sick!

## DEMOGRAPHIC COMPARISON: ISRAEL vs. PROVINCE OF QUEBEC (CANADA)

SAME POPULATION... 70 TIMES SMALLER



Israel fits 70 times in the Province de Quebec<sup>1</sup> and both have each 8,000,000 inhabitants. Thus, squeeze the populations of all cities and villages of Quebec into 70 times smaller... and it is Israel. And every year new waves of Jewish immigrants arrive from all over the world, most of them fleeing the increasing anti-Semitism in *their country of origin* where their ancestors have been legitimate citizens since generations. Why? Go figure!?

In France for instance, of all the citizens of Italian, Polish, Greek, Jewish, Peruvian, Moroccan, Senegalese or Chinese descent who mix daily with each other... Only Jews are accused of fiddling, not to say conspire.

Jews fiddle? Big deal!!

The Chinese, them, never fiddle?!

Italian neither?!

The born and breed French... not at all?!

Americans... never in a thousand years?!

Arabs... unseen?!

Russian... still virgin in the field?!

All these good citizens tell EVERYTHING to the French government and to everybody around them. They don't have any secret among themselves. The only ones that fiddle are Jews. (Yea right!!) That's why they are the only ones put to the pillory.

It always ends up the Jews being marginalized, targeted and aggressed. And it's that way in every country. It's unavoidable. It's a habit - a disease. Hum! I got carried away. Sorry again. Let's continue...

<sup>1</sup> AREA: Quebec = 1,542,056 km<sup>2</sup> vs. 22,072 km<sup>2</sup> for Israel (including Judea-Samaria)

DENSITY: Quebec = 6 inhab./km<sup>2</sup> vs. 405 inhab./km<sup>2</sup> for Israel. So Israel's density is 6,750% higher than Quebec.



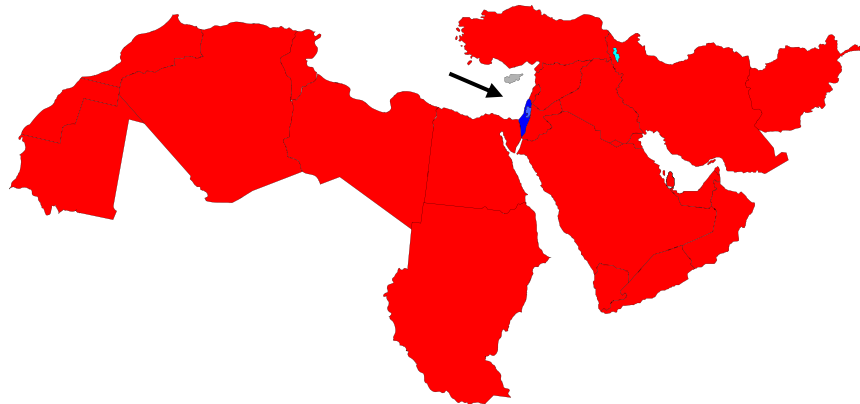
PROVINCE OF QUEBEC  
vs.  
NORTH AMERICA



Just like Israel, Quebec is surrounded by half a billion people. To get an idea of the challenge Israel is facing, imagine the difficulty Quebec would have to resist simultaneously to the nine other Provinces of Canada as well as the USA, Mexico, all Central American countries and Colombia. Except for the fact that the USA has the nuclear weapon,<sup>1</sup> that's about the same scenario. So 8 million inhabitants having to stand up to over 500 million individuals<sup>2</sup> whose majority's obsession is to rip your head off, chop your balls off, spit in your face, disembowel you alive, kill your kids and destroy your property... and this, with neither hesitation, pity nor remorse.<sup>3</sup>

## ISRAEL vs. MIDDLE EAST

But this is only a comparison. Reality is a lot more demanding. Israel is in blue (can you see it) and the immediate populations that are hostile to her very existence are in red.<sup>4</sup> (Consult softcopy to distinguish colors.)



<sup>1</sup> Which <sup>0</sup>hamans wouldn't hesitate to use - if they had it - even if it meant immolating millions of their own people in the process of destroying Israel - since they would only have to recycle these *collateral damages* into 'martyrs' to save face.

<sup>2</sup> Over 1 to 60 ratio: ISRAEL's 8,000,000 Jews vs. the Middle East's 550,000,000 inhabitants hostile to them amounts to QUEBEC's 8,000,000 inhabitants vs. Canada's 9 other provinces [27,000,000], USA [320,000,000], Mexico [120,000,000], Guatemala [15,000,000], Belize [300,000], Honduras [8,000,000], El Salvador [6,000,000], Nicaragua [6,000,000], Costa Rica [4,000,000], Panama [3,000,000] and finally Colombia [48,000,000]).

<sup>3</sup> You have any doubt? Here is an obvious example. Wikipedia: 2000 Ramallah lynching  
+ Israeli nearly lynched in Ramallah <https://www.ynetnews.com/articles/0,7340,L-3486964,00.html>

Moderate voices are increasingly rare because populations are being radicalized by the anti-Semite propaganda of militant media such as *Al Jazeera*. Even though it is banned from some Middle-Eastern regimes because of its virulence, this media has an outlet in Israel. Well, democracy has its Achilles heel: in the name of freedom of expression, we tolerate intolerance.

<sup>4</sup> Even though Egypt and Jordan signed a peace treaty with Israel, their populations remain nevertheless hostile toward Israel. Furthermore, even if they are at peace with Israel, these countries often join its enemies at the UN that defame the Hebrew State.

So that is the equivalent of Israel vs. her sworn enemies.<sup>1</sup> Thus it's not surprising if the Word states: *"More in number than the hairs of my head are those who hate me without cause; mighty are those who would destroy me, those who attack me with lies. What I did not steal I must now restore."* (Psalm 69.4) 'What I did not steal' is *their* Land. It's *theirs*!! But the world wants Israel to give it to her enemies.

#### ANIMALS?!

---

Who would remain unpunished after having entered into a zoological garden and deliberately slaughter giraffes, lions, gazelles, monkeys, elephants, warthogs, peacocks... with knives, firearms and grenades?

What mad logic could justify such a reprehensible behavior?!

Yet there are those who dehumanize Jews by reducing them to animals. And even if Jews were animals (which they are definitely not) - it is **UNJUSTIFIABLE** to behave in this way - to kill this way, in an indiscriminate manner. Even if they were animals, why not leave them alone in their enclosure (the Land of Israel).

Is it not madness to want to kill someone because they speak a different language, practice a different religion, adhere to opposite political views, are inclined to an irregular sexual orientation, have a different skin color, express a foreign culture or belong to a particular race?

#### LOVE?

---

There is ABSOLUTELY NO LOVE in violence.

To the contrary, brutality is most of time an abuse of power, a counterproductive and a reprehensible act. It is motivated by jealousy, frustration, vengeance or the insatiable desire to exert control over others. It is manifested physically by assault and vandalism. Psychologically, it is expressed through shaming. Verbally, it is translated by means of slander, intimidation, malicious allegations and corrosive insults.

Verbal violence must not be underestimated: these recurring invectives can cause incalculable damage.

hitler, notorious control freak, did not personally assault anyone physically, but by his word he caused the death of over 70,000,000 people.<sup>2</sup> So there were for each dead Jew (6,000,000 total) at least 10 dead non-Jews.

Physical violence is solely justifiable in case of self-defense. Every creature has the innate and inalienable right to protect its own life. Other than that...

'VIOLENCE THE MIGHT OF THE WEAK.'

The liberation of the 'Palestinian' Arabs will only occur when they will overthrow their own <sup>o</sup>hamanic leadership and partake in a REAL democracy. They will only succeed in this task with the help of the *God of Israel* since they are actually under a *demon*cracy.

---

<sup>1</sup> This, only in the Middle-East of course. This is without counting the outside forces that work day in day out to weaken Israel economically, politically, socially and morally.

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *World War II casualties*

As Abraham Lincoln said: 'You can fool all the people some of the time and some of the people all the time, but you cannot fool all the people all the time.'

So this unjust 'Palestinian' regime is going to crumble one day or another - the sooner the better.<sup>1</sup>

Once this humanophobic regime is overthrown, Arabs formerly under this leadership's heel will be able to make the choice to either merge with their 1,800,000 brothers living in Israel or, if they prefer, going to Jordan - since that territory was especially allotted to welcome Arabs unwilling to live in a Jewish State.

Why not? Isn't the Jordanian population already predominantly made of 'Palestinian' Arabs?

*"What is impossible with man is possible with God."* - Jesus (Luke 18.27)

### TESTIMONY OF A **FREE** 'PALESTINIAN' ARAB<sup>2</sup>

---

Now let's see what a free 'Palestinian' Arab has to say about his *corrupt* leadership. This Arab is not scared to call a spade a spade. *Mosab Hassan Yousef* has rubbed shoulders with senior members of the 'Palestinian' leadership - including Yasser Arafat *personally* - and made an unprecedented speech at the United Nations for the world to see and hear.

Has anyone heard about it in the media?

*Naah!* It's not 'in' to go against the narrative of Israel's foes.

Nevertheless, Mosab sharply criticized his former leaders for the culture of hatred he was born and raised into. Here is what he has to say...

#### Mosab Hassan Yousef at the United Nations Human Rights Council debate.<sup>3</sup>

(Arabic) « Thank you Mr. President [of the Council]. » (English) « I take the floor on behalf of the UN Watch. My name is Mosab Hassan Yousef. I grew up in Ramallah as a member of Hamas. I address these words to the **PALESTINIAN AUTHORITY** which claims to be the « sole legitimate representative » of the Palestinian people. I ask: Where does your legitimacy come from? The Palestinian did not elect you and they did not appoint you to represent them. You are self-appointed. Your accountability is not to your own people. This is evidenced by your own total violation of their human rights. In fact, the Palestinian individual and their human development is the least of your concerns. You kidnap Palestinian students from campus and torture them in your jails. You torture your political rivals. The suffering of the Palestinian people is the outcome of your selfish political interests.

#### **YOU ARE THE GREATEST ENEMY OF THE PALESTINIAN PEOPLE.**

*If Israel did not exist, you would have no one to blame. Take responsibility for the outcome of your own actions. You fan the flames of conflict to maintain your abusive power. Finally, YOU USE THIS [UNITED NATIONS] PLATFORM TO MISLEAD THE INTERNATIONAL COMMUNITY, TO MISLEAD THE PALESTINIAN SOCIETY TO BELIEVE THAT ISRAEL IS RESPONSIBLE FOR **THE PROBLEMS YOU CREATE**.* Thank you. »

---

<sup>1</sup> And this time is coming: march 2019 - Gaza population riot against oppressing leadership <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MFkgp73sg6M>

<sup>2</sup> Mosab Hassan Yousef is the author of 'Son of Hamas' in which he relates his experience within the terrorist organization and Israeli secret services.

<sup>3</sup> Youtube - <sup>0</sup>Hamas exposed at the United Nations Human Rights Council Debate:

Shocked U.N. Delegates as PLO Abuses Exposed by Palestinian Hero <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=c2NaiX-hvVQ> (1:00)

## PUPPET STATE

We would be dreaming if we were to think that the cities of Ramallah, Jericho, Jenin or Nablus are unique, and that their situation is worse than most cities and villages in the Middle East. Or, formulated another way: We would be dreaming if we were to think that most cities and villages of the Middle East are different than Ramallah, Jericho and Jenin, or that their situation is better. The only real difference is that they can only blame their government, instead of Israel, for their situation comparable to Jenin's, while the 'Palestinian' Authority deflects the blame to Israel to cover its corruption and incompetence.

Because the Middle East is full of Ramallahs, Jerichos and Jenins. Powder kegs crammed with popular resentment. And for a good reason: most of the Middle Eastern governments are like the 'Palestinian' Authority and Hamas. When they are not dictatorships, they are mock democracies that subdue their people to ignorance and repress any popular initiative for emancipation.

These peoples cannot prosper because their regimes disrespectfully monopolize all powers and resources to the detriment of their population to which they leave a few symbolic crumbs. But symbols don't feed stomachs.

°Hamans are masters in the art of frustrating their people and pass the blame on a third party. We still can't figure out how they do it but it works: their people runs on hatred of strangers while ignoring the abuses of their own rulers. Maybe it is because their leadership put some *palestinine* in the media well.

## PRODUCTION AND TRAFFICKING OF PALESTININE

### ON THE WORLD MEDIA MARKET

---

*Palestinine* is a powerful and dangerous hallucinogen available without prescription on the media market, particularly on the web which is less regulated. *Palestinine* is rarely found at a pure state. It is usually cut with *antizionol* and *antijudaine*, which increase tenfold its hallucinogenic properties.

This *anarchotic* can be taken by oneself while on the Internet, or in group during anti-Israel demonstrations. Its traffickers concoct dreadful elixir-articles that mess up the reader's judgment. And for a good reason:

*Palestinine* contains a very high level of hatred.

One only has to inhale a few anti-Semitic articles on a virulent website and its perverse effects instantly kick in. The first *line* is barely finished that the user feels an intense aversion towards Israel and gets overwhelmed by a murderous rage. The latter only calms down when Jews are decimated.<sup>1</sup>

The effect lasts a few hours, and the user will experience the urgent need to get some more as soon as he feels his cruelty decreasing.

It is a *soft drug* according to racists but, in reality, is a *hard drug*, not to say *very trying* on the environment: lies (misleading reports, maps, charts and statistics), disgraceful collective protests, intolerance, vulgarities, intimidation, menace, vandalism, aggressions and, ultimately, disseminated murderous offensives.

In small doses, *palestinine* creates a craving for tales. Its frequent consumption fosters an obsessional psychosis leading to a violent revendication delirium.

With time, the user will develop a morbid appetite for terror acts as well as fascination for any <sup>o</sup>hamanic leadership.

He will be indignant in front of the imagined 'Zionist power' then will want to take arms to die in the heat of the fight. He will thus develop sympathy for the devil and his suicidal servants. He will want to decry the speculated injustice (like when the devil states that he was kicked out of Heaven because God is jealous of him.)

The intoxicated will then feel an unspeakable rage and will be moved by an uncontrollable urge for vengeance... even to the point of wanting to destroy his environment. Effectively, in his opinion, his surroundings are guilty of indifference - and thus liable to punishment.

---

#### TESTIMONY FROM A PALESTININE ADDICT

---

*« How can all these people quietly pursue their quest for happiness when the injustice is glaring? How dare they be happy while Zionism spreads exponentially on the globe's surface? How can they just sit back and do nothing in front of this invisible tyrannical power that takes over the human race? »*

---

<sup>1</sup> « There's always kind of a CALMING FEELING when I think of the TRAGEDY OF THE HOLOCAUST. »  
<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/263039>

*This Jewish blight has to be stopped?*

*Zionism is a revolting entity that corrupts everything on its path: men, institutions, situations...*

*Behind Jews' harmless appearance hides a gloomy 'secret'. These are monsters who control your thoughts... That is they who spark worldwide conflicts, that is they who... Oouuhahaaahaaaa... (Sorry! I just experienced a palestinine rush.) Zionists, as I said, even determines how you'll dress tomorrow.*

*Nothing is left to chance.*

*They control EVERYTHING.*

*Let's rebel! We must not let that happen.*

*Down with Zionists!*

*That is they who controlled my math teacher so that I failed my end-of-term exam. That is they who caused torrential rain at the last minute during our soccer game, thus causing its cancellation just as we were winning. Zionists control banks, the day nursery staff as well as your next door neighbour... Oouuhahaaahaaaa... Sorry! ... Zionists, as I said, ... »*

#### PALESTININE ADDICTION - SYMPTOMS

---

High doses of *palestinine*, or its prolonged use, may generate an acute state of anxiety and paranoia where the candidate will see the Zionists' hand on the tiniest details of his daily life: in various News topics having nothing to do with Israel, while doing his errands, during fortuitous encounters, etc.

According to his own testimony for instance, Zionists would have surreptitiously got into his apartment and deleted a missing computer file on his workstation. Or, again, they would have secretly led the crowd to chant a specific catchphrase during a sport competition.

The long term side effects of *palestinine* may include addiction to hatred and decreased mental ability in those who indulge in its daily use.

There is effectively a strong relationship between *palestinine* use and *psychosis*:

- Obsessional delirium about Zionists
- Severe deterioration of conscience
- Exacerbated penchant for dramatization
- Intense urge to destroy the imagined menace
- Pathological indifference to others' needs - except of course if these *others* are so-called victims of Israel. So there, he WANTS to 'do them justice'.
- Self-defeating righter-of-wrongs behavior
- Frantic call to mobilization
- Craving to control others
- Predisposition to aggressiveness and violence
- Inclination to vandalism

- Loss of interest for life... of others. Except, again, if these *others* are supposedly targets of Israel. So there, again, he WANTS to protect them, to 'do them justice'.
- Incapacity to adequately communicate with those who hold a different point of view
- Propensity to isolation and intolerance to others' view
- Selective memory: only remembers what suits him
- Incapacity to confront the reality of his corruption
- Refusal to yield to reason
- Powerlessness to control his emotions, thus living in disarray, irritability, anxiety, revolt and confusion.
- Developing tics such as impulsive sending of anti-Semitic links to acquaintances

#### DISTORTION OF REALITY

---

Below are the devastating degenerative effects of *palestinine* on the intellect.

(REALITY: DEFINITION « *Disoriented reaction due to palestinine use* »)

Zionism: Jews returning to *their* land. « *Tragedy! Somebody's got to stop them!* »

Zionism: Jews who rebuild *their* cities. « *Awful! Someone must absolutely end this disgusting injustice!* »

Zionism: Jews who instill their kids with the love of *their* ancestral homeland.  
« *Abomination! How dare they commit such a sacrilege!* »

Zionism: National pride of a resurrected martyr People. « *What impudence to engage in fulfilling the dissatisfied hope of earlier weary generations!* »

Zionism: Founding of democracy in a region filled with ruthless dictatorships.  
« *Unthinkable! These poor Israeli Arabs have got to be freed from democracy!* »

Zionism: Jews having decided to take control of *their* lives. These Jews having decreed that the days are over when *their* lives were dictated by *others*. Is Switzerland dictating Cambodia its path? Is Peru imposing its diktats to Australia? Israelis don't have to be pushed around - by whoever. Why should Israel consent to suicide by cranks at the European Union or the UN?  
  
« *Bla bla bla bla bla. I don't listen. No explanation, as logical as it may be, would justify that a Jew be free and autonomous in HIS country. None! BeuUUeuuhAaaa! I don't want to know nothing...* »

Jew: Individual from Judean descent.

« *Personally, I don't have anything against Jews as long as they are subjected to us. They simply have to be deprived of the rights we all enjoy, namely having their own country and self governing themselves. Otherwise, these Jews would metamorphose into unforgivable Zionists and, consequently, into imaginary enemies of myself, therefore enemies of the inhuman race!* »

## TESTIMONY OF A PALESTININOTHERAPIST<sup>1</sup>

---

*« The disproportionate power attributed to Zionists by the intoxicated belongs to a Halloween tale. The palestinine addict simply cannot distinguish between fiction and reality. He will hasten to give credence to any slander made against the Hebrew State, the Jew or the Zionist, thus conferring evil intent to them and blaming them for all problems.*

*In fact, the palestinine addict is a contorZionist of reality. »*

*Regarding his therapy, the palestinine addict will have to abstain from probing hateful anti-Semitic (excuse the pleonasm) media in order to avoid any relapse. He will also gain from consulting a few news articles from Israeli websites, just to confront his prejudice to reality, sharpen his discernment and reestablish his mental balance.*

*That is a long and arduous but rewarding process, leading to thriving. This process is indispensable if he wants to reach adulthood rather than to remain a neurotic teenager. Despite an absolute coming off however, there could remain some anti-Semitic remnant in his blood for a few months, not to say years, and in some extreme cases, a lifetime. Mostly if anti-Semitic genes are present in his DNA, or if he has a family history of anti-Semitism. »*

## PALESTININE TRAFFICKERS and INTOXICATION STRATEGY

---

### TESTIMONY OF A PALESTININE PUSHER

*« First, we try hard to show an image of social justice so as to make the reader feel comfortable with his hatred, thus thinking that it is justified to want someone's demise.*

*You'll understand that we get more bees with honey than with vinegar.  
So we must look 'clean' and display some nobleness.*

*To this end, our websites will proclaim to be in favor of « equality and reconciliation ». That is: 'all equal'... and superior to the Jew. 'Reconciliation' means that we must put our disagreements aside - at least temporarily - the time to mobilize our efforts to counter the fantasized Zionist menace. »*

*Just to seem impartial, we also - exclusively - hand over to Jewish dissidents, that is who don't have anything positive to say - as any dissident obviously - about their community of origin.*

*So these whining and plump dissidents will rant inanities during our designed 'interviews', thus feeding our anti-Semitic rumor machine. This way our goal is reached - our readers will spontaneously react:*

*'See! Even Jews themselves testify that Zionists are insatiable monsters  
of cruelty and absolute power freaks.' »*

*And the ball is rolling... hallucinations resume with renewed vigor...*

*« Hurray for palestinine, from the river... to the abyss. »*

---

<sup>1</sup> Doctor treating *palestinomania*



## « The greatest enemy of anti-Semitism is the truth. »

---

Q4T Participant <sup>1</sup>

### REFRESHING BREEZE

As I was surfing the web, I unexpectedly hit this great Q4T wave. Wow! How exciting!! It is a great video documentary about a group of young people visiting Israel and 'Palestine' for the first time in order to get a better understanding of the conflict raging over there since too long. These teenagers engaged with 'Palestinian' Arab and Israeli leaders as well as the grassroots people. Their spontaneous reactions and comments bring a refreshing breeze to this rather inhospitable political landscape.

I want to highlight here that my comments about this documentary mean in no way that its authors and/or participants endorse my views expressed in this book. Among the many points tackled in this video, those below are a few that I learned, as well as others that I already knew but consider worth highlighting here. Footnotes are my own personal comments.



**OCCUPATION.** The actual 'Palestinian' Arab leadership keeps on complaining about the « *occupation* » while THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO OCCUPATION. The 'Palestinian' Arabs fully control the areas under their jurisdiction. Their population is completely under 'Palestinian' Authority. There is no IDF soldier, no Israeli flag and no Israeli institution over there. Therefore, their use of the term '*occupation*' is just melodrama.

**TERRORISM.** Those committing terror attacks do not care who the victims are, may they be foreigners, Arabs, Jews, adults or children.

**PROTECTIVE WALL.** That documentary confirmed that most mainstream news media <sup>2</sup> are biased about Israel. As an example, when tackling the security barrier shielding Israel from terror attacks, the media only shows the huge concrete wall - which constitutes only 5% of the entire barrier - and ignore the 95% of that security barrier that is made of wire fences.<sup>3</sup>

This shielding fence is only a TEMPORARY SECURITY MEASURE. Its final border will be decided upon negotiations with the 'Palestinian' Arab leadership.<sup>4</sup> Presently, if a portion of the fence enters a designated 'Palestinian' land, a financial compensation is offered to its owners. Unfortunately most 'Palestinian' Arab farmers won't take this compensation for fear of being accused of '*collaborating with Israel*' by the 'Palestinian' (Terror) Authority.<sup>5</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Q4T: QUEST FOR TRUTH - THE ISRAELI-PALESTINIAN CONFLICT video documentary: [www.Quest4Truth.org/documentary](http://www.Quest4Truth.org/documentary)

<sup>2</sup> 'Manipulative and misleading' are also terms that could easily be applied to them.

<sup>3</sup> Wouldn't most ordinary citizens manage to be better reporters than the sold out 'specialists' of these media?

<sup>4</sup> If they ever want serious negotiations. Unfortunately, they solely pretend to do so for the cameras. Did they ever honor their negotiated Oslo Accords [commitments](#)?

<sup>5</sup> Which could easily lead to torture and summary execution. This is how the 'Palestinian' Arab leadership treats its citizens for behaving in a civilized manner with Israel. *Palestinians executed for 'collaborating' with Israel*  
<https://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/middleeast/palestinianauthority/9691942/Gaza-Palestinians-executed-for-collaborating-with-Israel.html>

The security fence truly proves effective since terror attacks from the 'West Bank' were reduced from 4,000 attacks (causing 1,526 dead)<sup>1</sup> to 31 attacks (causing 27 dead).<sup>2</sup> So the average terror attacks dropped from 600 attacks per year (causing 250 dead) to 4 attacks per year (causing 3 dead). Hence, the murder rate went down well over 90%.

In 2015 alone - in just one of the barrier's checkpoints - 18 pipe bombs were confiscated from people attempting to smuggle them into Israel. In spite of that, there are actually about 120,000 'Palestinian' Arabs crossing every day from the 'West Bank' to Israel and it takes them about 20 minutes each.<sup>3</sup>

**APARTHEID.** The reality of legitimately elected Arabs in the Israeli government contradicts any claim of Israel being an apartheid State. Furthermore Arabs, Bedouins, Jews and Christians are living together as a diversity - working, eating, traveling and living together on a daily basis in Israel. Conversely, Jews are strictly forbidden to enter any designated 'Palestinian' areas.<sup>4</sup> So, according to you, which side is REALLY apartheid?

**MEDIA REPORTING.** The reality in Israel does not correspond to the picture shown by the western mainstream media. So, following their experience on the ground, the young participants had no choice but to conclude that the media are biased against Israel.

Western media always point the finger at Israel, only showing one side of the story - mostly the 'Palestinian' side - as if these Arabs were blameless. They fail on reporting the other side of 'Palestinian' Arab society, like when a mother for instance praises her son as a 'hero' for having stabbed to death a young Jewish girl while asleep in her bed.<sup>5</sup>

Do media report this TRADITIONAL EVIL?<sup>6</sup> No!!

They only show a single piece of the puzzle and knowingly conceal the entire picture. Thus the media fail to live up to their moral responsibility by feeding the masses half-baked information. They cross the line from legitimate criticism to Anti-Semitism when they unjustly singled out Israel for bashing.

---

<sup>1</sup> Over 6 years (2000-2006)

<sup>2</sup> Over 9 years (2007-2016)

<sup>3</sup> While we tackle the subject of walls, in order to counter the recent migrant crisis raging since the Syrian civil war, European countries (Hungary, Austria, Norway, etc.) erected barriers to prevent access to their territory.\* Was there any UN resolutions condemning the erection of such walls? Were these countries publically accused of apartheid, racism and discrimination, or even crime against humanity?! It's easy to criticize Israel while being comfortably seated in front of the TV/computer but it's another thing when reality catch up with you, isn't it? What we may denounce as a crime for someone else suddenly becomes an honorable solution for us: *double standards*.

\* Wikipedia: *European migrant crisis / Crise migratoire en Europe*

<sup>4</sup> At the risk of being lynched. Wikipedia: *2000 Ramallah lynching*

+ Israeli nearly lynched in Ramallah <https://www.ynetnews.com/articles/0.7340.L-3486964.00.html>

<sup>5</sup> Mother of Mohammed Nasser Tarayra praises her son for murdering a 13-year-old girl in her sleep

<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/214339>

Other similar examples: Terrorist brought 'honor to family' by murdering baby and 22-year-old

<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/186638>

Terrorist's Mother Praises Teens' Murderer <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/185886>

<sup>6</sup> Victim of terror attack: Hallel Yaffa Ariel <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/Flash.aspx/363283>

Hallel-Yaffa's family: The legal system serves our enemies <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/215949>

Dafna Meir's neighbors: Arab worker waited - then killed her <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/206642>

Terrorist murdered Dafna Meir - then went to watch a movie <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/208379>

Terror attack celebrated in Gaza <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/252879>

Terror in Har Nof: Pure Evil <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/187608>

Candies Given Out in Bethlehem and Gaza Following Jerusalem Terror Attack

<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/Flash.aspx/309336>

Palestinian Parents, Fatah Rejoice Over 'Hero' Terrorists <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/201780>

**CONCLUSION.** It's true that the 'Palestinian' Arabs are suffering a lot - except that it is not because of Israel - but rather BECAUSE OF THE RADICAL PEOPLE RULING THEIR COMMUNITY. As Historian Michael Brown so well sums it up in the video: *'If the Palestinians would put down their weapons, there would be no more war. If the Israelis would put down their weapons, there would be no more Israel.'*



#### MY OWN OPINION ABOUT SOME ELEMENTS TACKLED IN THIS VIDEO

At face value, the fact that these 'Palestinian' Arab leaders are not allowed to have an airport may appear unjust - as if Israel enjoyed humiliating 'Palestinian' Arabs. But all things considered, shouldn't we ask ourselves WHY Israel does not want to grant an airport to these 'hamanic leaders?

Let's remember that there are actually over 1,800,000 Israeli Arab citizens enjoying open access to Israel's international airports from Tel Aviv, Eilat and Haifa. So WHY doesn't Israel want those under this 'hamanic rule to have one? Honestly, is it not better for everyone if they don't?

Wouldn't it be a recipe for disaster if they did? Like the 'Palestinian' Arab leader complaining (in the video) about the security wall:

**"WHERE ELSE?** [in the world can such situation be found ...]"

Maybe he himself could find the answer to his own question if he honestly wondered...

**WHERE ELSE** in the world are innocent pedestrians being stabbed randomly in the street by perfect strangers, and this, on a daily basis?

**WHERE ELSE** in the world are peaceful pedestrians being run over by insane drivers?

**WHERE ELSE** in the world do extremists blow themselves up in crowded places? <sup>1</sup>

**WHERE ELSE** in the world do TV program hosts instill kids with hatred against their neighbour?

**WHERE ELSE** in the world are teens primed at homicidal behaviors by school staff?

**WHERE ELSE** in the world defenseless tourists <sup>2</sup> - in this case two peaceful women hiking in a forest - are being stabbed countless times by a pack of lowly psychotic murderers?

How could we possibly be labeled authors of such 'patriotic' barbarism?

« *Free dumb fighters?! »* <sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Since the Oslo Accords, 95% of Arabs in Judea-Samaria are under full PLO administrative control. Why then is this hitlerian regime spilling out of its frontiers to go kill Jews in Tel-Aviv, to only name this city?

Four dead in Tel-Aviv attack <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/213449>

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: Murders of Neta Sorek and Kristine Luken. This pathetic case isn't unfortunately the exception - THAT'S THE NORM. Read this other abomination case: 'Palestinian' Authority's offspring murders a 19 year old <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/258886>

<sup>3</sup> Please excuse the use of such condescending expression but failing to employ it in this particular situation would amount to an injustice towards the victims since the perpetrators of such acts of barbarism hide behind the appellation of 'freedom fighters' to perpetrate their nauseating crimes.

Abstain from using this terminology by linguistic scruples would be similar to the too frequent decisions by the Supreme Court of Israel that wrong victims of terror in favor of terrorists and their family. The NGO 'HaMocked' (TheFire) can be thanked for such decision of the court as referred to below. Or should we say 'HaMocked', TheMocked, as in *the victim of terror is mocked?*

Naftali Bennett: 'Supreme Court judges have compassion for murderer's family'

<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/285036>

Former Justice Minister: Supreme Court carried out a hostile takeover of democracy

<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/285051>

Father of murdered soldier Amit Ben Yigal lowers flag to half-mast <https://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/285019>

See Numbers 16.23-33.

**WHERE ELSE** in the world are such monsters and their family being paid monthly *pay-for-slay* rewards for their barbaric behavior - thus encouraging the masses to imitate these killers? (What a glorious alternative to unemployment!!) <sup>1</sup>

**WHERE ELSE** in the world are local radio hosts praising authors of such bloodbath? <sup>2</sup>

The situation became so appalling that the Israeli government had no choice but to build a PROTECTIVE WALL to shield its population from these daily insane terror attacks coming from 'Palestinian' <sup>o</sup>hamanic territories. Access Israeli news websites and see for yourself.

## TWO OPTIONS

Whoever commits a crime is a criminal and shouldn't be surprised to be treated like one.  
We always end up with only two choices regarding <sup>o</sup>hamans:



**THIS**

(TERRORISM) <sup>3</sup>

**OR**



**THAT**

(PROTECTIVE WALL) <sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Palestinian Authority Martyrs Fund*.

*Paying to slay Jews is 'social welfare'*. <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/253674>

In 2019 alone, nearly US\$150,000,000 have been awarded to these terrorists and/or their families:

*Palestinian Authority gave 517.4 million shekels to terrorists as salaries in 2019* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/275347>

*EU Ambassador insists 'violence never justified'* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/275660>

And after that, their leadership dares beg nations for money. No shame!

<sup>2</sup> *Palestinians are poisoning the minds of their own children* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/252160>

*Gazan becomes Jew* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/251594>

*Incitement in PA schools led to attack at Jerusalem* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/239933>

*IDF searches for child terrorist after attempted knife attack* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/252760>

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *Israeli Casualties of War*. Photos in Publication 10321 (Washington, DC: US Department of State, April 1996) - This image is a work of a United States Department of State employee, taken or made as part of that person's official duties. As a work of the U.S. federal government, the image is in the public domain per 17 U.S.C. § 101 and § 105 and the Department Copyright Information. [https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:HAMAS\\_suicide\\_bombing\\_in\\_Jerusalem\\_on\\_25\\_February\\_\(DoS\\_Publication\\_10321\).png](https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:HAMAS_suicide_bombing_in_Jerusalem_on_25_February_(DoS_Publication_10321).png)

<sup>4</sup> Wikipedia: *Israel West Bank Barrier*. Israel - Jerusalem - Mount Zion - 03. 23 November 2009. Author: Kyle Taylor from London. File is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution 2.0 Generic license. This picture has been cropped from its original version. Use of this picture does not mean that its author endorses this book or my opinion.

[https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Israel\\_-\\_Jerusalem\\_-\\_Mount\\_Zion\\_-\\_03\\_\(4261536735\).jpg](https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Israel_-_Jerusalem_-_Mount_Zion_-_03_(4261536735).jpg)

An airport?!

Israelis are not stupid!

They pertinently know that as soon as these °hamanic leaders would get an airport, their disciples would start crashing their planes into Tel Aviv high-rises - every week. Their followers would load these planes with explosives and fly around looking for a crowded place to crash into so as to have their name written into the °Hamanic Terror Hall of Shame and thus be idolized by their apprentice-assassin colleagues.

An airport?! So that Israeli life may become a weekly September 11 festival with planes crashing down all over the place?!

An airport?! So that the Israeli Air Force would have to shoot down one of these suicide planes before it reaches its target and then having the international news media branding headlines such as:

« ISRAELI WARPLANES DOWN A 'PALESTINIAN' CIVILIAN AIRPLANE! »

An airport for °hamans?! Unthinkable!! Israel has already plenty to watch over without adding further burden from the skies.

An airport?! It's a no-win situation *for everyone*.

#### UNTRUSTWORTHY

---

If these °hamans would at least behave in a trustworthy, civilized manner - but they just can't. (And when they do act civilized, it is with the sole purpose of deceiving.) As long as their madness has to be contained, no way should they be granted any privilege since °hamanic expression of 'gratitude' is deadly - as when they did when Gaza was given to them no strings attached: they were already sending rockets into Israel two weeks after.

That's their way of saying « *Thanks!* »

As Jesus said: "*One who is faithful in a very little is also faithful in much, and one who is dishonest in a very little is also dishonest in much.*" (Luke 16.10)

Based on this statement from the Son of God, why should the actual 'Palestinian' Arab leadership be granted more since they prove to be untrustworthy with the little they already have? Since decades, it effectively mismanages and abuses its countless resources to the detriment of its population.

Look at how the 'Palestinian' leadership managed the little they have: they've got access to a piece of land that's not even theirs for 30 years, plus billions of dollars for which they never even worked, and see the results: nothing improves. NOTHING IMPROVED IN OVER 25 YEARS. NOTHING!! The same goes for Gaza: they were given brand new villages and they turned them into slums.

Do you really think - sincerely - that giving them more land will improve the situation?! Hellooooo!! Get back to Earth. Once yielded, this land would as soon fall back into decrepitude, as it always did when under the boot of a foreign power. The astronomical equivalent of the actual °hamanic 'Palestinian' leadership is a *black hole*: it siphons off everything and nothing comes out of it.



## THE MIRROR STRATEGY: CALLING THE OCCUPIED 'OCCUPANT'

As for getting freed from the 'occupation', let's say it again, this means, in <sup>o</sup>hamanish, the total eradication of Israel - no matter what size it may be.<sup>1</sup> So they will ALWAYS complain about the 'occupier' as long as there is a single Jew living in Tel-Aviv, Be'er Sheva, Acco, Netanya, Rishon LetZion, Haifa or Jerusalem... and this, even if they are already free to do whatever they want where they presently live in *their* 'Palestine' - except of course having an airport... and we've seen why.

One of Jesus' characteristics that I admire is his sense of synthesis, his perspicacity and his *right to the point* declarations. He never gets carried away in his discourse but with a simple statement ends the debate.

A great example of this is his answer to those who came to trap him by asking him a trick question about the taxes: *"Render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's."* (Luke 20.25)<sup>2</sup> Or again, when Jesus was surrounded by people wanting to know his stance about the woman who had been caught in adultery *"Let him who is without sin among you be the first to throw a stone at her."* (John 8.7)<sup>3</sup>

In the same vein, I saw an illustrated comment so pertinent about the alleged 'occupation' that I took a screenshot with my phone. It has been so long though that I can't remember where I saw this comment but I sincerely believe that it is worth sharing here. I apologize to its author for the use of his/her image in my book without his/her permission but I don't know who he/she is nor do I know where to contact him/her.

This picture exposes perfectly the imposture of those who pretend that Israel is an 'occupant'. It closes the 'occupation' debate quite decisively.<sup>4</sup> Bravo!



<sup>1</sup> 'Our goal is to remove Israel': <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/252396>

<sup>2</sup> "Is it lawful for us to give tribute to Caesar, or not?" But he perceived their craftiness, and said to them, "Show me a denarius. Whose likeness and inscription does it have?" They said, "Caesar's." He said to them, "Then render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's." And they were not able in the presence of the people to catch him in what he said, but marveling at his answer they became silent." (Luc 20.22-26)

<sup>3</sup> "The scribes and the Pharisees brought a woman who had been caught in adultery, and placing her in the midst they said to him, "Teacher, this woman has been caught in the act of adultery. Now in the Law, Moses commanded us to stone such women. So what do you say?" This they said to test him, that they might have some charge to bring against him. Jesus bent down and wrote with his finger on the ground. And as they continued to ask him, he stood up and said to them, "Let him who is without sin among you be the first to throw a stone at her." And once more he bent down and wrote on the ground. But when they heard it, they went away one by one, beginning with the older ones, and Jesus was left alone with the woman standing before him. Jesus stood up and said to her, "Woman, where are they? Has no one condemned you?" She said, "No one, Lord." And Jesus said, "Neither do I condemn you; go, and from now on sin no more." Again Jesus spoke to them, saying, "I am the Light of the world. Whoever follows me will not walk in darkness, but will have the Light of Life."" (John 8.3-12)

<sup>4</sup> Watch: Former terrorist admits: 'Occupation' is largest industry of lies in entire world <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/277718>

## LADIES AND CHILDREN FIRST?

---

For defamation purpose, women and children are put to contribution by the 'Palestinian' °hamanic leadership to harass the Israeli soldier (before cameras of course) to humiliate him, and, chiefly, to make him lose his temper so he would hit them... then *Bingo!* ...Front page of the world media:

« ISRAELI ARMY ASSAULTS 'PALESTINIAN' WOMEN AND CHILDREN! »

The perfect trap! Be convinced that these women wouldn't apply this strategy to Iranian, Turkish or Lebanese soldiers... this would prove a *fatal* move. As for Israeli military, they fortunately know how to show restraint.

It is of course less risky for women. All that is needed is to be filmed while shoving or cursing an Israeli soldier in order to be propelled from anonymity to the status of a famed '*freedom fighteress*' and become an instant *heroine*, a symbol of 'resistance' - knowing pertinently that those Israeli soldiers won't hurt them.

The worst that could happen is that they be sent on vacation to a 5 star Israeli prison where they will get overweight.

## WICKED SHEEP

---

Thus, a delicate 17 year old 'Palestinian' blond only had to slap an Israeli soldier (before the cameras of course) so she can now stuff her narcissistic ego on European talk-shows where she since personifies the 'Palestinian' *kampf*.

She has become the spokesperson of the '*overweight oppressed*', the emblem of the '*victims having a color TV, nicotine and their daily coffee*.'

She decries loud and clear the 'abominable injustices' (?!?) of the democratic occupant and invites her squatter compatriots to imitate her acts of 'bravery' while reminding them that their duty is to oust the legitimate owner from his place.

Thus, the new generation of 'Palestinian' Arabs is challenged to equate - even surpass - their elders' exploits (understand '*their parents*' who themselves are former 'combatant') by performing ostentatious murderous acts. (Great generation!!) These kids are therefore invited to neglect school to throw stones to Jewish passersby - to prefer violence to education. (Promising future!)

This cute little lady has hence learned her *script* to perfection. But it must be known that she is not alone: a crowd of 'Palestinian' leaders volunteer their lethal messages to be enunciated by her in order to hasten the rule of 'Palestine' over Israel's ruins. Despite her young age, she busies herself to rejuvenate her fellow occupants to shed Jewish blood to free themselves from the unbearable yoke of democracy.<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Here is a deed of a few of these fanatics: citizens quietly waiting at the bus stop are randomly mowed down with a machine-gun by passengers in a moving vehicle. A young 21 year old pregnant woman is hit. She will barely survive but her son did perish. As for her young husband, he will survive his three bullet wounds. What 'heroes' that these 'freedom fighters'. It is really something to be proud of!!  
*Baby delivered prematurely after mother shot in Ofra terror attack dies* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/256072>.  
The only crime of these citizens is to be happy: *Moving video of wedding of wounded couple*  
<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/255973>  
These citizens should have known though that it is strictly forbidden to be happy in this region.

There is a world between this young lady and Anne Frank.

But one should not despair. Maybe she will one day repent. She is still young and has time to mature, to realize the pettiness of her behavior. The unhealthy environment in which she grew up must also be considered. Since her childhood she is encouraged - by her own parents among others - to play in many 'Pallywoodian' acts where she feigns drama.

These numerous performances have made her an excellent performer. She is quite entertaining and plays her part wonderfully. In fact, she is so convincing that she's even got fans among Israelis. Talk about talent, I can tell you.

Furthermore, her innocent look adds to her performance. Effectively, her blooming puberty, her blond and curly hair of sainted sheep confers to her wolfish message a non negligible weight.

And today she gives herself the mission to inflame the already stirred up spirits. She motivates the indecisive to perpetrate injustice for her own vainglory. She wouldn't obviously behave that way if there were no cameras. She would quietly stay home to watch some soap on TV and make some soup in the kitchen.

#### INTOXICATED TRADITION

---

Thus is perpetuated from generation to generation the tradition of contempt towards the other.

There won't be any peace as long as men (and women of course) won't cease intoxicating their youth with the hatred they themselves have been intoxicated with by their own parents.

There won't be any peace as long as each of us won't abstain from denigrating our neighbour - when everyone *will love his neighbour as himself*. (Leviticus 19.18)

« *We will only have peace with our enemies when they love their children more that they hate us.* » (Golda Meir)

Peace will only come when the <sup>◊</sup>Arab League will renounce its « *Alliance of the Three 'No!'* ». <sup>1</sup>

1. 'NO!' PEACE with Israel
2. 'NO!' RECOGNIZING Israel
3. 'NO!' NEGOTIATING with Israel

*'Only fools don't change their mind!'* And regarding the <sup>◊</sup>Arab League, a humble 'Yes!' in this regard would be a refreshing decision. But let's not hold our breath.

There won't ever be any peace in the Middle-East as long as the <sup>◊</sup>Arab League or the ayatollan regime of Iran subsists, for the simple reason that no <sup>◊</sup>hamanic entity ever wanted peace.

(Real) Peacemakers can therefore kiss their hopes goodbye as long as any of these two entities enjoys existence.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Khartoum Resolution* ratified by the <sup>◊</sup>Arab League in september 1967



BY THE WAY, DID YOU KNOW...

Almost right after getting its full independence in 1946, the Hashemite Kingdom of Jordan spilled over its frontiers to invade Judea-Samaria (so-called 'West Bank') as well as East Jerusalem whom it ILLEGALLY OCCUPIED during almost 20 years (1948-1967).<sup>1</sup>

Did you know that in 1967, following Jordan's renewed military aggression against Israel, Judea-Samaria and East Jerusalem (which was in a pathetic state of neglect) were recuperated by Israel? <sup>2</sup> Today Jordan rejects any direct political ties to this territory.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Jordanian annexation of the West Bank*

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *Six Day War*

*Israel caused 'ethnic cleansing' of 'indigenous Palestine'? Read some history!* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/280590>



# 10

## Where is the dollar?

« You cannot serve God and money. »

(Matthieu 6.24)

great act

what monster?  
who profits from the conflict?  
perpetuation of aberration  
conflict's permanent cause  
brief comparison  
to the defense of... absurdity  
numbers...  
refugee camp or... *training camp*?  
self-determination: QUEBEC State of Florida?  
Israel: world's largest refugee camp  
'Palestinian' Arab HOSTAGES: solution  
why are we permanently hearing about Israel?  
sickening...  
one-sided conflict  
hostage camps  
who REALLY is Israel's enemy?  
the world  
Big Brother's 'Palestine'  
duck?  
the masks have fallen  
denial of reality  
security... for who?  
who pulls the strings?  
a bit of history  
the nature of the beast  
The Protocols of the Elders of 'Palestine'  
scratch my back... I'll scratch yours  
loaded dice  
the *true* resistance fighters  
Asterix against Terrorix  
Israel - light to *Indigenous people*  
Israel's territory  
life  
no institution is spared  
anti-Semitic truce  
anti-Semitism is a religion  
Zionism 101  
People of Times  
imminent end of times?  
window of opportunity

behind the mask

wrong estimate

specious approach



## Where is the 'dollar'?

---

Here is an enigma that I once heard: an innkeeper receives 3 travelers and charges the group \$30 for the night. After consideration, finding it overpriced, he sends his employee to reimburse them \$5. While on his way, the clerk reasons: 'Hum! \$5 cannot be equally divided between 3 people, so I'll keep \$2 and will give them \$3. Which he did. So, let's sum up:

- The room cost \$30.
- The 3 travelers paid each \$9 for the room, which amounts to \$27.
- The employee has \$2 in his pocket, which adds up to \$29.

*Where is the missing \$1?*

Do you see? This story clearly illustrates that when we tackle a situation from a wrong angle, **WE CREATE A PROBLEM WHERE THERE IS NONE**. The problem is nonexistent - FICTIVE - and is only the result of our specious approach.

This is exactly the situation regarding Israel: the conflict is fabricated, and the world, the UN, the European Union, etc. are wasting their time looking for the missing \$1 since decades, when, in reality, there is NO PROBLEM AT ALL.

'Palestine' does not belong to the equation. There are no 'Palestinians' either, solely Arabs. There is no missing land, no missing country, no missing 'Palestine'.

Even if you throw a fit, the 'missing dollar' won't show up. Even if you multiply public manifestations and scream so that 'justice' be done, the missing dollar won't turn up. It is only illusory.

Same with 'Palestine'.

And well, if they really want to have a fairy 'Palestine' land, let them rename Jordan 'Palestine' - and the case will be solved. But it will never happen. The truth is that it is not 'Palestine' they want. The truth is that the world simply doesn't want an *Israel*. And THAT is the *real* problem: anti-Semitism.

'Palestine' is only a pretext to evict Israel.

The 'problem' of 'Palestine' cannot be solved for the simple reason that it does not exist: it is a fictitious and imaginary problem even if some would like us to believe otherwise. Those who really want to solve this fictive '*Palestinian problem*' should be prescribed *placebo*.

There is no 'Palestine', no more than there is a missing dollar.

So it has nothing to do with Israel vs. the 'Palestinian' Arabs but rather between Israel vs. half a billion neighboring people hostile to her very existence.<sup>1</sup> These want to evict the Jewish State from ITS PLACE by any means.<sup>2</sup> Israel has the right to its place under the

---

<sup>1</sup> More precisely 554 millions: the 22 states of the Arabic world (423,000,000 people), the Persians [Iranians] (49,000,000) and the Turks (82,000,000). The vast majorities of these populations feel contempt for the Jew, and nurse a deep-seated hatred towards Israel - which their media generously feed. I personally recall having seen a brief report about Israel on *Al Jazeera* and in less than three minutes I felt a fierce indignation against Israel. I later on realized that it was a skillful SET-UP whose aim was precisely to trigger indignation among viewers. There was no valid information in this 'report' but solely contrasting images, out of context clips and punchy slogans. This 'reporting' constituted a powerful example of propaganda for *social engineering* purposes. Aren't some media excelling in the art of misleading masses?

<sup>2</sup> Disinformation campaigns, defaming, boycotts, public manifestations, economic pressure, abductions, attacks, terrorism, you name it.

sun like everybody else but their majorities are resolute to bury her in History's cemetery and would be too happy to talk about it in past tense.

Israel is not interested in picking a quarrel with anybody but its troubles stem from those who want its demise. And they won't take any respite until that State is pulverized.

---

## What monster?

---

I once saw a science-fiction movie <sup>1</sup> in which scientists attempted to find a way to unite the human race. After research, they concluded that the only way to do so was to create a common menace. So they created a monster whose existence would compel men to join forces to fight it.

When I witness the United Nations' behavior, I find huge similarities with that movie. The UN tries really hard to convince us that Israel is a 'monster'; that without her the earth would be paradise, and that the Jewish States constitutes a menace to mankind, as well as to world peace.<sup>2</sup>

This made-up scenario is of really bad taste. Israel is no monster. To the contrary, it is a social and democratic model that should be imitated. Israel is not the monster that they would like us to believe.

Israel is no paradise for Arabs? Well, it is no paradise for Jews either: an average of one Israeli per day commits suicide. There is no paradise on earth, and certainly not in the Middle-East. In any case, the fact that it is not paradise, is in no way a reason to make it hell with terrorist attacks.

---

<sup>1</sup> Or was it a book? I don't really remember - it has been such a long time.

<sup>2</sup> Prior to leaving his position as Secretary-General of the United Nations in 2016, Ban Ki-Moon did his assessment of his mandate at the UN and confessed that « *decades of political manoeuvres have created a disproportionate amount of resolutions, reports and committees against Israel* »; he added: « *During the last decade, I said that we cannot have a bias against Israel at the UN* ». Nevertheless, since 2007, Israel remains the only country in the world whose presumed Human Rights violations are regularly discussed within the framework of a PERMANENT POINT inserted in the agenda (which totals 10) of the UN Human Rights Council which - in 2017 - Switzerland asked to be removed so as to no more « *encourage the systematic pillorying of a sole country* »; that request was denied in 2018. Should we be surprised? (Wikipedia [French]: *antisémitisme* [section: *cas de l'ONU*])

Netanyahu says 'no' to UNESCO <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/252451>

Israel is slandered by entities incomparably worst than she is. As the French proverb goes: '*We only get dirtied by filth.*' ('*On n'est sali que par la boue.*') These slanderers cannot validate what they say since their accusations are pure fiction. As that other saying goes: '*Dogs are barking but the caravan goes on.*' Israel must remain steadfast and not get distracted by this barking. Judging by its fruits, the UN appears to be made of self-righteous bureaucrats thinking that they can make the world like the way they define it on paper. They seem to believe that reality will adapt to the definition they made of it. Isn't it what we call *wishful thinking*? Unless they are driven by the conviction that if you keep on repeating something, it will ultimately materialize as they wish.

The world doesn't care the least about the 30,000,000 Kurds having no homeland. Not a word is said (or almost nothing) on the fact that they go through hell by the hands of Turkey, Iran, Iraq and Syria. But if these same Kurds had Israel as opponent, we would hear about it almost every day. News media would be red hot with reports, analyses and comparisons. The UN would establish a Special Comity dedicated to the Kurds' cause and interests. The European Union would endlessly welcome their delegations, would send them a financial fortune, assist them with endless resources, would shower them with sympathetic messages of support, and would defend their cause. These world organizations would tell Israel to go easy on these '*poor little*' Kurds. But the Kurds do not have Israel as antagonist. So the world couldn't care less if they don't have a homeland or not; or that Syrians are being slaughtered by the hundreds of thousands; or that Tutsi people are decimated with machetes. That millions of men, women, teens, old people and children died prematurely by the hands of tyrants, the world does not give a hoot. What bothers the world however is that Israel lives and that it constitute a refuge for the Jews. That is what bothers the world. Where are the public manifestations of solidarity for the Kurds?

The average death toll since the beginning of the conflict (2011) in Syria is **125 DEATHS MINIMUM PER DAY**, each day, 7 days a week since over 9 years which amounts to over 3,000 days, totaling over 400,000 deaths up to now. (Wikipedia: *Syrian Civil War*) Furthermore, it is proven that weapons of mass destruction are used: chemical gas (sarin, mustard, chlorine, etc.), cluster bombs as well as thermo baric weapons. Where is the international indignation: the manifestations in universities, the solidarity marches, the public outrage, the demands for inquiries, the boycotts, and the cry for respect of human rights? One death every 10 minutes, day in day out, since 9 years... And what does the world do? NOTHING!! It closes its eyes, being too busy at blaming Israel because she builds her house. « *Euh! Judeans are having a normal life. How come they enjoy life like everybody else? Who gave them permission?! They even have a country of their own as we all do. Unthinkable! This must absolutely be stopped!* »

## WHO PROFITS FROM THE CONFLICT?

---

Let's ask ourselves this question: Who is interested to create a problem if not those who benefit from it? Because this conflict benefits someone - but who?! Doesn't this quarrel generate astronomical earnings to <sup>o</sup>hamans since decades?

Let's take the example of UNRWA (United Nations) from which they get huge proceeds under the guise of 'refugees'.

This organization alone provides them with over **ONE BILLION DOLLARS** **(+\$1,000,000,000) EACH YEAR** which they invest to further fuel the conflict.<sup>1</sup>

Why are 'Palestinian' Arab 'refugees' getting a budget 3 times higher per individual than any other refugee in the world that is being taken care of by the UNHRC<sup>2</sup> - and this, so that they never get integrated into their 'host country' while in most cases refugees are resettled in their host country within 3 years? Let's have a closer look at this absurdity.

## PERPETUATION OF ABERRATION

---

According to you, if for instance Mexicans would take 'refuge'... in MEXICO, would they be eligible to get financial compensation as refugees since they are in THEIR COUNTRY? And for Peruvian 'refugees' settling in Peru, or Australians in Australia? Of course not.

But believe it or not, since decades, the United Nations take the hard-earned money of nations' taxpayers and send phenomenal sums of money to people that pretend being 'REFUGEES' - AT 'HOME' (PRESUMABLY, SINCE THEY ARE IN FACT IN ISRAEL).

The UN gives huge amounts of money to Gazans that are 'refugees' in Gaza, and also to those who are 'refugees' AT HOME (supposedly) in Judea-Samaria ('West Bank').<sup>3</sup>

Why do these astronomical payments keep on flowing for over 50 years while millions of other refugees worldwide have long ceased receiving compensation? Why this double standards? Why such wealth for them while they are not even expatriated?

Would it be because they are Israel's enemies? Asking the question, is answering it.

There are of course 'Palestinian' refugee camps elsewhere but why are these solely in Lebanon and Syria - and nowhere else to be found?<sup>4</sup>

Doesn't this *reality show*<sup>5</sup> demonstrates that Israel's enemies have never been mutually supportive of each other; except regarding their common hatred for the Jew - and that this hate doesn't lessen their mutual disdain for one another which ultimately leads to reciprocal face-offs?<sup>6</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *UNRWA*. US\$1.23 Milliard (2010-2011) Isn't a refugee camp a transitory shelter where displaced people await relocation? Does each Syrian refugee for instance enjoy a house complete with remote-controlled digital television, computer, sound system, smart phone, private washroom, furnishing and fancy wall decorations while awaiting their relocation? In short, with more comfort than citizens of some countries? That is however the case for these ETERNAL 'Palestinian refugees' whose lifestyle resemble in nothing the REAL refugees' situation.

<sup>2</sup> United Nation High Commissioner for Refugees

<sup>3</sup> This, of course, according to what they say since in reality Judea-Samaria ('West Bank') belongs to Israel.

<sup>4</sup> Let's omit Jordan since this country was specially created to 'Palestinian' Arabs.

<sup>5</sup> Yes, don't look further: IT IS a reality show.

<sup>6</sup> *"The men of Ammon and Moab rose against the inhabitants of Mount Seir, devoting them to destruction, and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, they all helped to destroy one another."* (2Chronicles 20:23)

Doesn't this also apply to every one of us, Westerners, Asians and Africans who are moved by sibling rivalries?

And at this level, Israel is unfortunately not spared either. Effectively, this reality has always been plaguing her: Esau vs. Jacob; Saul vs. David; Roboam vs. Jeroboam;<sup>1</sup> Ashkenazi vs. Sephardic; Left vs. Right; religious vs. seculars; etc.

#### CLARIFICATION

---

If these facts are recounted, it is in no way to speak ill of anyone but simply to show that Israeli Arabs are nevertheless well treated: there are presently 1,800,000 of them - namely 20% of Israel's population (1/5 citizens) - enjoying all the same privileges than any other Israelis, may they be Jews, Druze or Christians.

They can vote and be elected in the Knesset [Israeli parliament]. There are actually a dozen of them *elected mostly by the Israeli Arab population*. To be more precise, during the 2020 election, the *Joint List* political Arab alliance got the 3<sup>rd</sup> position on a total of 8 Israeli political entities. This means that 5 Jewish political entities didn't do as well. Not bad hey for a supposedly *apartheid* State.

These Arabs are free nationals holding Israeli nationality just like any Jew. They can claim all social and religious benefits that it implies.

In Israel, they enjoy freedom of expression and association as well as access to education and public medical services. They can become lawyer, engineer, pharmacist, doctor, journalist, judge, politician and exercise whatever profession they wish.<sup>2</sup>

They can own a house, buy land, cultivate it and build - as long as it is according to government bylaws as for any other citizen.

As we can see, the 'problem' is not Israel but the belligerent attitude of surrounding °hamans who are hell-bent to make the malaise go on forever so as to vilify Israel and make it appear in a bad light by blaming it for the 'situation' they themselves create.

However, no one can blame Israel for the situation of 'Palestinian' Arab refugees since these fled for the sole reason that these neighboring Arab entities initiated wars against Israel.

These entities therefore reaped what they sowed. If they hadn't attacked Israel, these Arabs would still be in Israel today as free citizens like their brothers.

#### CONFLICT'S PERMANENT CAUSE

---

By the way, did you know that the majority of 'Palestinian' Arab refugees were never expelled by Israel? Did you know that they left of their own accord?

The °**ARAB LEAGUE** effectively prompted them to leave under the promise that they would be back as soon as Israel was vanquished. Which never happened.

---

<sup>1</sup> "There was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all the days of his life... There was war between Abijam and Jeroboam... There was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days." (1Kings 15.6, 7, 16), etc.

<sup>2</sup> To only name a very few: Salim Joubran, Israeli Supreme Court Judge; Ayoob Kara, politician Druze (Likud); Nawaf Massalha, Deputy Speaker of the Knesset, Deputy Minister for Health, then Deputy Minister of Foreign Affairs; Raleb Majadele, Minister of Science, Culture and Sport; Hossam Haick, who contributed in multidisciplinary fields such as Nanotechnology, Nanosensors and Molecular Electronics.



So NOW THE ONLY 'PALESTINIAN' ARABS STILL 'REFUGEES' NOWADAYS ARE IN LEBANON AND SYRIA - two instigators of the conflict - the very ones that prompted them to leave - currently the only two nations in the world that persist on not integrating them.

Thus, the Arab League is the cause of this endless 'Palestinian' Arab refugee crisis and we, nations, have been paying its bill for 70 years through UNRWA, organization specially dedicated to these hostages.

Nothing is too good for Israel's enemies.

This League holds not only these refugees hostages but also the UN, that is the world, so us all - and has the guts to say that Israel is the problem.

Let's sum up: from 1951 to 2018, over 550 million refugees worldwide <sup>1</sup> - all relocated - except 'Palestinian' refugees of course - or rather their descendants who, for most, take it easy in Europe and the Americas. Of these half a billion refugees worldwide, only this tiny 1% ('Palestinian' Arabs) haven't yet succeeded in having a taker, and this, since 72 years (1948) and 55 years (1965).

Shady won't you agree?

By the way, if these 'Palestinian refugees' are eligible to everlasting benefits from the UN, why are the 850,000 Jewish refugees <sup>2</sup> and their descendants not eligible? They ALSO were banished from their homes in the same capacity as these 'Palestinian' Arabs who were then merely 700,000 at the time. <sup>3</sup>

I repeat: how come that of all the 'Palestinian' Arabs living in the world, only those being in Lebanon and Syria are trapped? <sup>4</sup>

#### RIGHT OF RETURN?! <sup>5</sup>

---

Would Middle Eastern countries, from which those 850,000 Jews were driven out, take them back and restore their properties? Would they also welcome their descendants who are now millions worldwide?

Right of return?!

Would Iraq welcome back its 137,000 Jews who fled following the *Farhud* pogroms that broke out in Bagdad in 1941, which toll was 180 Jews killed, 240 wounded, 586 Jewish-owned businesses looted and 99 Jewish houses destroyed? (Interesting isn't it, considering that there were no Israel State then?)

As for Egypt, would it welcome its 75,000 Jews who chose to leave after the anti-Jewish riots of 1945? (Funny but there also was no Israel State then.)

---

<sup>1</sup> *United Nations Refugee Agency* (UNHCR [United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees]) [http://popstats.unhcr.org/en/overview#\\_ga=2.18008121.1029801766.1581945155-1044611262.1581945155](http://popstats.unhcr.org/en/overview#_ga=2.18008121.1029801766.1581945155-1044611262.1581945155) The accuracy of these numbers is not guaranteed. Calculations were made manually and interpreted without proper expertise.

<sup>2</sup> 850,000 Jews were deported from around 15 Arab countries (1948-1970) and most resettled in France, Israel and the USA. Wikipedia: *Jewish exodus from Arab and Muslim countries / Palestinian refugees*

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *1948 Palestinian exodus*

<sup>4</sup> Let's reiterate: Jordan is omitted since it was expressly created for the 'Palestinian' Arabs.

<sup>5</sup> Wikipedia: *Jewish exodus from Arab and Muslim countries, Antisemitism in the Arab world, Pogrom*. The events are recounted in a minimalist way. The exodus of these Jewish refugees was caused by situations obviously more complex.

Would Morocco open its doors to the 225,000 Jews who left after the Oujda and Djerada pogroms which left 44 Jews dead in 1948?

What about the 135,000 Jews who escaped Algeria following its war of independence from 1954 to 1962? And the 70,000 of Tunisia after the riots of 1967? Ditto for Turkey's 60,000 Jews, Iran's 55,000, Yemen's 50,000, Libya's 37,000, Syria's 25,000, Lebanon's 15,000, and let's skip some...

If there ever was such a thing as the *Right of return*, shouldn't it go both ways? Why should Israel be the only one facing this nonsense?

Only after Middle Eastern countries have taken all these Jewish refugees back - AND THEIR DESCENDENTS - then and only then should Israel consider taking back 'Palestinian' refugees.

And even if such a scenario ever occurred, do you seriously think that Judeans would be foolish enough to go stick their head back in the lion's mouth, and return living in the very place where they were second-class citizens - massacred, persecuted and discriminated against for centuries... simply because they didn't have access to ISRAEL, THEIR LAND - that zealous Israeli leftists are now willing to sacrifice in exchange of a few vague deceitful promises, because their little bleeding-hearts are moved with compassion for their sworn enemies? <sup>1</sup>

#### BRIEF COMPARISON

---

There are today 45,000 'Palestinian' Arabs <sup>2</sup> in Australia, 15,000 in Denmark, 10,000 in Japan, 3,000 in Norway, 7,000 in Sweden, 9,000 in the Netherlands, 500,000 in Chili (yes, half a million), 80,000 in Germany, 20,000 in the United Kingdom, 150,000 in United States, 40,000 in Brazil, 200,000 in Guatemala, 70,000 in El Salvador, 30,000 in Puerto Rico, etc.

Here, in Canada, there are 50,000 'Palestinian' Arabs.

Here, they are free Canadian citizen - a privilege they don't even hold in **Jordan** since they don't have the same rights as its population.

Here, they enjoy freedom of association and speech - which is far from being the case in **Gaza** and under the '**Palestinian**' Authority where any dissent is suppressed with torture.

Here, they are not confined to camps and restricted in their movement as it is the case in **Lebanon** where, moreover, there are prevented from working as pharmacist, engineer, as well as journalist, lawyer and over fifteen other professions.

Here, they have the right to vote and may be elected to Parliament - which is not the case in **Syria** where they are prohibited from voting and from running for office during election time.

Here, they are not victims of systematic discrimination such as is the case in **Libya** where 30,000 of them were evicted in 1995 <sup>3</sup> and where, moreover, those who succeeded in staying there were forced to pay a 'special tax' of US\$1,550 in 2011.

---

<sup>1</sup> Former Israeli officials call to boycott Judea and Samaria <https://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/279838>

<sup>2</sup> Or rather their descendants

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *Palestinian diaspora* and *Diaspora palestinienne*

Here, they can own a house, buy land and build (which is strictly prohibited from them in **Lebanon** - while in **Syria**, they can't own cultivable land or have more than one apartment or house).

As we can see, 'Palestinian' Arabs are wronged by none other than their own Arab brothers, and this, despite the fact that they have been there for **OVER 50 YEARS**.

Here, the Canadian government is determined to help them integrate and to treat them well - which is not the case in the Middle-East, as revealed by the libanese prime minister's comments in 1998:

« Lebanon will **NEVER** integrate Palestinians. *They won't receive economic or civic rights or even work permits.* To integrate them amounts to bear the responsibility of the international agency UNRWA, which has been supporting them until today. » Statement reiterated in 2014 by the Lebanese Minister of Foreign Affairs.<sup>1</sup>

Cheap discourse considering that it is voiced by the very country that initiated this crisis.

---

### THEY'VE GOT GUTS

Let's acknowledge that they've got guts. These are the Lebanese and Syrian °hamanic leaderships<sup>2</sup> who initiated this conflict. These are the Lebanese and Syrian leaderships who prompted Arabs in the region to leave their home. These are the very leaderships who are the cause of these people displacement.

And? And shouldn't that be up to them to assume the consequences of *their unhealthy initiatives*?! No no!! That is the responsibility of the other 200 nations of the world to assume the consequences of their behavior.

We can give them that... *they've got guts*.

---

### TO THE DEFENSE OF... ABSURDITY

Where are and what are waiting for the pseudo-defenders of human rights when it is time to denounce the ABUSE PERPETRATED BY ARAB STATES AGAINST 'PALESTINIANS'? Where are the indignation towards the above mentioned discrimination, the accusatory placards and the chanted slogans demanding their boycott?! These countries are mistreating the 'Palestinians' 100 times more than Israel. (If Israel mistreated them, which of course is not the case. That's only spin and anti-Semitic propaganda.)

It's easy to criticize democracies but what are these *smashers of open doors* waiting for to denounce dictatorships, communist, totalitarian, theocratic and autocratic regimes?

These human rights pawns are financed by democracies and criticize... *democracies* (and of course a few other nations, half-heartedly, so as to look impartial.) What heroes!! What hypocrites!! Are they bribed by anti-Semitic entities for the demise of Israel and its supporters? Guess.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Palestinian diaspora* and *Diaspora palestinienne*

+ Lebanon refuses to grant citizenship to Palestinian refugees <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/251958>

<sup>2</sup> "What is exalted among men is an abomination in the sight of God." (Luke 16.15)

Which brings us back to UNRWA. Isn't UNRWA playing these 'hamans' game? Doesn't it eat in their hands? Why is UNRWA encouraging these Arab States in perpetuating the injustice towards these refugees?

If Chile, for instance, moved by greed, decided to park its 500,000 'Palestinian' Arabs in 10 camps of 50,000 persons each, would it then be eligible to rake in hundreds of millions of dollars annually from UNRWA as it is presently the case for these 'hamans' ruling Lebanon and Syria?

Thus, as we can see, UNRWA encourages injustice by indefinitely postponing the integration of these refugees in these two countries rather than putting an end to their hardship, suffering and distress.

Why for instance our **CANADIAN CITIZENS** of 'Palestinian' Arab descent are still, after 30 YEARS here, considered refugees by the United Nations while our citizens from, let's say, Vietnamese, Kurd or Rwandan descent are not eligible to the same privileges? Why is this senseless scenario repeating itself in **all societies to the exception of Syria and Lebanon?**

Why do we all have to put up with the burden of their obstinacy? Simply because they are Israel's enemies? To satisfy these 'hamans' who keep their victims' wound wide open for decades so the world may hate the Hebrew State?

The aberration is reaching its paroxysm: 'Palestinian Arab refugees'... IN JERUSALEM. Yep! Effectively, since 1965, over 10,000 'Palestinian' Arabs are considered 'refugees' by UNRWA in the Shuafat neighborhood, under the jurisdiction of the City of Jerusalem.

On top of getting advantages from the United Nations, they also profit from an Israeli identification card as well as national insurance, education and health services from the State of Israel, plus services from the municipality of Jerusalem - as any RESIDENTS OF JERUSALEM - 'A muffin with that?'

Should these 'Palestinian' Arab 'refugees' be blamed for such an abusive situation? Absolutely not!! The blame goes to the UN which shows partiality and holds double standards.<sup>1</sup>

## NUMBERS...

---

The UN hires 10,000 people to manage the planet's 68 million refugees while it hires 30,000 (3 times more) to manage 5 million 'Palestinian' Arab 'refugees'. (12 times less)<sup>2</sup>

This ratio of 36 to 1<sup>3</sup> in favor of 'Palestinians' thus reveals that they are treated 36 times better than any other refugee. To behave fairly, the UN should either employ 360,000 people to manage the overall refugees of the world or hire only 300 people for the 'Palestinian' Arabs.

---

<sup>1</sup> Inside Nir Barkat's plan to remove UNRWA from Jerusalem <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/252786>

+ Wikipedia: Shuafat

+ UNRWA is a racist obscenity <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/23304>

<sup>2</sup> The absurdity of the Palestinian refugee narrative displayed by successful lives of some of them <http://www.israelhayom.com/2019/01/11/pretend-refugees/>

<sup>3</sup> 3 times more personnel to handle 12 times less 'refugees' = disproportion of 36 to 1.

## REFUGEE CAMP or... *TRAINING CAMP*?

---

For clarification purpose, Gaza is not a refugee camp but well and truly the world largest terrorist training camp where even children are formed to murder - courtesy and complicity of UNRWA. Watch these two documentaries and you will agree:

- *Gaza children play war in Hamas summer camp*  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9Pw8SO0GOJU>
- *The UNRWA Road to Terror: Palestinian Classroom Incitement:*  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=h0j2MvmtaFY>
- To see more of it, you may consult *Palestinian Media Watch*: [www.palwatch.org](http://www.palwatch.org)  
or the *Middle East Media Research Institute* (MEMRI): [www.memri.org](http://www.memri.org)

It seems that to get the VIP treatment at the UN all that is required is to be considered an enemy of Israel. And <sup>0</sup>hamans surely know how to express their gratitude to the UN for its anti-Semitic kindness. (Access link in footnote) <sup>1</sup>

## SELF-DETERMINATION: QUEBEC State of Florida?

---

Is there a 'Palestinian' people in History books?

The answer is 'No!'

How come then that a 'Palestinian' people suddenly comes out of the blue just after the rebirth of Jewish State?

Is it all that is needed that an Egyptian strategist identified as Yasser Arafat renames Arabs living on Israeli land as '*Palestinians*' so that such an 'ethnic group' abruptly starts existing?

And the Jews who have been living in that place for over 3,000 years, aren't they as much - if not more - '*Palestinians*' than the Arabs that came centuries after? Why should Arabs be the only ones to be 'Palestinians'? Why couldn't the Jew also be « 'Palestinian' Jews »? Why that exception?

How is it that a « *Free and ARAB 'Palestine'* » <sup>2</sup> is fine whereas a « *democratic JEWISH State* » would not?

Since when having an identity is racist?

Isn't *FRENCH* the official language of the French Republic?

Isn't the *CROSS* mentioned in the French Canadian national anthem?

Don't the Chinese have their own unique *CALENDAR*?

Why then should it be a crime for Israel to identify as a *Jewish* nation, to have *Hebrew* as its official language, the *star of David* as its national symbol and having its own *Hebrew calendar*? <sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Israeli laughs last at UNESCO anti-Semitism <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/237833>

<sup>2</sup> Killing for a Free and ARAB 'PALESTINE' (Fatah praises terrorists eliminated last night)  
<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/256113>

<sup>3</sup> Netanyahu: No changes to Nationality Law <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/249697>  
The *Nationality Law* simply establishes the status of the State of Israel as the Nation-State of the Jewish people and the right of the Jewish people to self-determination in its homeland. It also anchors the symbols of the State, Jerusalem as the Capital, the Jewish calendar as the country's national calendar, and Hebrew as the official language.

First, let's specify that SELF-DETERMINATION is solely valid for the people who are at home.

If for instance the tens of thousands of Quebecers living in Florida decided to make territorial claims in view of their self-determination, shouldn't they first go back to Canada rather than **ATTEMPTING TO TURN FLORIDA INTO AN INDEPENDENT QUEBEC STATE?**

Same thing for these Arab separatists claiming Israel's land for self-determination. Shouldn't they first go back to their neighboring Arab country of origin rather than attempting to turn Israel into an Arab State?

Secondly, Arab, Turk, Berber, Persian, Sephardi, Ashkenazi, Mizrahi and Kurd are ethnic groups. 'Palestinian' is NOT an ethnic group - no more than 'New Yorker' is an ethnic group.

A New Yorker is a resident of New York City, which is inhabited by various ethnic groups. Same thing for 'Palestinian', which is a resident of 'Palestine' (Israel), and this region is inhabited by various ethnic groups, namely Jews, Arabs and Samaritans, among others. In the same capacity, 'Canadian' is not an ethnic group but well and truly a territorial terminology regrouping many ethnic groups.

Thirdly, 'Palestinian' Arabs are not at home. They belong to neighboring countries. They migrated and settled in Israel (nicknamed at the time '*British Palestine*') to work for Jews who were busy restoring *their* Land. So, most of 'Palestinian' Arabs today are descendants of these Arab SETTLERS who initially came to work for Jews.

I summarize below in my own words an article I recently read.<sup>1</sup>

*'The Ottoman Empire provided incentives for many Arabs to settle in the Jewish homeland. As an example, in 1878 an Ottoman law granted Israeli lands to Arabs colonists. The Arab population consequently increased over 250% in these Israeli territories. So an average of 12,000 new Arabs arrived each year for over 50 consecutive years, thus adding above 600,000 new Arab immigrants in the Jewish homeland.'*

*So most of the so-called 'Palestinian Arab refugees' are former immigrants or children of immigrants having lived there 60 years at the most.'*

If these are not willing to go back to their countries to do *their* self-determination revolution, shouldn't they then agree to become Israeli citizens?

So, become Israeli citizen or go home. Don't make trouble in Florida, France, Israel nor elsewhere with your twisted nationalistic ambitions.

#### ISRAEL: WORLD'S LARGEST REFUGEE CAMP

---

During WW2, the world prevented Holocaust survivors to access their only refuge - Israel - by turning back numerous boats full of innocent people fleeing nazi horrors.

One of them, the *Struma*, was prevented by the Turks to reach Israel because the British didn't want to give them a visa for 'Palestine' for fear of upsetting the Arabs. This ship was ultimately sunk by the Russian. The sole survivor out of over 700 victims was David Stoliar.<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Israel caused 'ethnic cleansing' of 'indigenous Palestine'? Read some history!  
<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/280590>

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *Struma disaster*

The thousands of other Jews who succeeded to take refuge in Israel only found an inhospitable desert, swamps and malaria... a desolate wasteland resulting from centuries of neglect.

Courageously, they turned this refugee camp into an oasis. Still today, due to the resurgence of hatred, thousands of European Jews flee to Israel.<sup>1</sup> And still today, the world - jealous - wants to take this refuge away from them.

Comparatively, if there still are 'Palestinian' refugee camps today - 50 years after the facts - it's very well because that is what the world wants.

Any other refugee in the world has been taken in. If they are still confined there, it's deliberate, intentional and planned.

Let's not get fooled!!

The world wants these Arabs to be miserable, dependant and in revolt in order to maintain a grievance against Israel. *"Woe to the world for scandals! For it is necessary that scandals come, but woe to the one by whom the scandal comes!"* - Jesus (Mt 18.7)

#### 'PALESTINIAN' ARAB HOSTAGES: SOLUTION

---

We all agree that 'Palestinian' Arabs living in Paris since over 40 years and enjoying French citizenship, for instance, are no longer refugees even though UNRWA says otherwise.

So, the REAL refugees are actually those held hostages by Lebanon (450,000) and Syria (500,000) - totaling around 1,000,000 of them.<sup>2</sup>

Since many countries are (supposedly) so dear to the 'Palestinian' cause (when they rather seem to be driven by anti-Semitism), why not splitting these 'refugees' among these nations. Unrealistic? Let's see...

If 100 countries, namely half of member States of the United Nations, would each welcome 10,000 'Palestinian' refugees... there would be no more such camps. Case closed!! Situation solved!! Unthinkable?

Didn't Germany alone welcome 500,000 migrants since 2010? What is a little 10,000 more? As for Spain, it welcomed over 15,000 of these migrants. France has already over 5 million Arabs - once again: what's a little 0.2% more?

Many countries - mostly western ones - counter their demographic decline by welcoming tens of thousands of immigrants *annually*. Why not those 'Palestinian' Arab refugee brothers? (Canada alone has admitted over 280,000 new permanent residents in 2017.)<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Amid climate of anti-Semitism, France Leads World Aliyah For the First Time Ever <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/184784>

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *Palestinian refugee camps*. Let's omit Arab 'refugees' from Jordan since this place was specifically assigned for 'Palestinian' Arabs who did not want to live in a Jewish State - so it is *their* legitimate place. Let's also omit Gaza since they are already at home. (Even Egypt doesn't want Gaza: too many troublemakers there.) As for those in Judea-Samaria ('West Bank'), it's up to them to choose if they either want to integrate into Israel as citizens or join Jordan.

<sup>3</sup> 2018 Annual Report to Parliament on Immigration (Table 4)

Furthermore, UNRWA would surely be more than happy to hand out its last billions of dollars to host countries in order to facilitate these refugees' integration - then honorably closing down since its role would at last come to an end after 70 interminable years.

Unrealistic?

Didn't these nations just share FOUR MILLION (4,000,000) Syrian Arabs among themselves? <sup>1</sup>

Why can't we simply do the same with this million abused 'Palestinian refugees'?

Furthermore, and without being ironic, once shut down, couldn't these camps become tourist attractions <sup>2</sup> for visitors wishing to see them - complete with thematic museums - and thus see for themselves the deplorable conditions those ill-fated lads had to put up for generations by their Lebanese and Syrian brothers?

Accusing each other leads nowhere but to violence.

Why not focus on the solution rather than on the problem?

And Israel is NOT the problem.

Why not emptying those shameful camps?

Why not once for all shut these loudmouthed 'hamans' trap who keep on holding a million hostages since decades for the sole purpose of vilifying Israel and justify their endless aggressions?

This clique has been exploiting us for too long, monopolizing our attention, siphoning off our energy, abusing our trust and shamelessly taking our material and financial resources.

---

#### PROFESSION: FAKER

---

Don't they dwell in conflicts and make a living out of it? Thus, they won't have any more excuses to fraudulently request financial assistance under the guise of 'charitable organizations' from the West - whose funds they misappropriate to purchase weapons and drugs.

Why not put an end to the suffering and humiliation of these 'Palestinian' Arabs, and this, *definitively*?

Is 100 countries too many? Then why not 50 countries welcoming 20,000 'Palestinian' Arab hostages each?

Or even only 25 countries welcoming 40,000 of them?

It's possible if we really want to.

« *Ohh noooo!! It would be so unjust! They must return 'home'.* »

And for the Syrian refugees then - in 50 years - will we be screaming for their descendants to return to Syria?!

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Refugees of the Syrian Civil War / Réfugiés de la guerre civile syrienne*. By the way, why not dedicating a United Nations Agency exclusively for these Syrian refugees just like we did specifically for the 'Palestinian' refugees? For million (4,000,000) refugees, honestly, ain't that four times the initial number of 'Palestinian' Arab refugees of 1948, no? Ohh, I'm sorry. I forgot. Of course. Israel is not part of this conflict.

<sup>2</sup> Like this is the case for former nazi concentration camps.



Oh! I forgot... *human pride*.

As if the world really cares about its neighbour's lot.

Rulers of this world and their puppets only think of themselves and their standing.

Well then, let's resign ourselves to let these poor lads rot where they are and let's keep on blaming Israel for every evil under the sun. It's so much more convenient.

Let's admit it: this solution is too simple. And furthermore it *could* work. So let's then keep our infamous *status quo* and let's not depart from it... until Israel is ultimately overpowered by her enemies - right?

#### WHY ARE WE *PERMANENTLY* HEARING ABOUT ISRAEL?

---

Since its inception, the 'Palestinian'-Israeli conflict generated 15,000 dead (which includes Jewish casualties of course), that is **238 DEAD PER YEAR** on average.<sup>1</sup> Why are we just hearing about Israel while the following twelve wars made over EIGHT MILLION DEAD (8,000,000) since 1948, year of the Declaration of Independence of the State of Israel?

1. Korean war (1950-53 = *1,200,000 dead*) ..... 400,000 dead per year  
[That is 80 times more casualties than the 'Palestinian'-Israeli conflict]
2. Algerian war (1954-62 = *350,000 dead*) [20 times more] ..... 43,000 dead per year
3. Viet Nam war (1955-75 = *800,000 dead*) [50 X more] ..... 40,000 dead per year
4. Nigeria's civil war (1966-70 = *1,000,000 dead*) [60 X more] ..... 250,000 dead per year
5. Ethiopia's civil war (1974-91 = *500,000 dead*) [30 X more] ..... 29,000 dead per year
6. Bangladesh's liberation war (1971 = *25,000 dead*) [1.5 X more] ..... 25,000 dead per year
7. Iran-Iraq (1980-88 = *200,000 dead*) [12 X more] ..... 25,000 dead per year
8. Soviet - Afghanistan war - (1980-88 = *600,000 dead*) [40 X more] ..... 75,000 dead per year
9. Sudan's 2<sup>nd</sup> civil war (1983-2005 = *1,000,000 dead*) [60 X more] ..... 45,000 dead per year
10. Congo's 2<sup>nd</sup> civil war (1998 - 2003 = *2,000,000 dead*) [125 X more] ..... 400,000 dead per year
11. Iraq war (2003-11 = *100,000 dead*) [5 X more] ..... 12,000 dead per year
12. Syria's civil war de (2011-20 = *400,000 dead*) [25 X more] ..... 44,000 dead per year

Overall, these wars generated over 500 TIMES MORE VICTIMS.

On average over 40 times more casualties per war - than the 'Palestinian'-Israeli conflict.  
Why are we just hearing about Israel?

Did these conflicts represent fewer tears?

Or less broken lives?

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Israeli-Palestinian conflict* (fatalities 1948-2011)

Why it is that Israel is always painted as the aggressor when it is false? When it always responded in self-defense to renewed aggressions aimed at ending its very existence?

- In 1948, Israel was ATTACKED BY THE <sup>o</sup>ARAB LEAGUE (Egypt, Iraq, Jordan, Syria and Lebanon predominantly - assisted with additional contingents from Saudi Arabia and Yemen) whereas Israel had the approval of the international community and had declared her independence since barely 24 hours.<sup>1</sup> Another irrefutable proof of the respect of international law by the <sup>o</sup>Arab League. (!?)
- In 1967, Israel was ATTACKED THE <sup>o</sup>ARAB LEAGUE (Egypt, Jordan and Syria) following Israel's preemptive strike on Egypt regarding the closure of the straits of Tiran to Israeli vessels. Israel had previously warned in unequivocal terms that such a closure would amount to an act of war against her.<sup>2</sup>
- In 1973, Israel was ATTACKED THE <sup>o</sup>ARAB LEAGUE (Egypt and Syria).<sup>3</sup>
- In 1978, Israel was attacked by a squad of 11 terrorists from Lebanon. They attacked a bus and killed 38 civilian passengers among whom 13 children, and wounded 71 others.<sup>4</sup> Carnage that sparked the 1978 South Lebanon conflict.<sup>5</sup>
- Etc.<sup>2</sup> ('Et cetera' squared) Similarly, each subsequent war was set by aggressions from countries bordering Israel.

That is the will of Israel's antagonists that this conflict drags on. They want us to hate Israel as much as they do: *to the point of annihilation*. We will therefore stop hearing about it - *from them* - only when Israel will have vanished, not before.

#### SICKENING...

---

This is where the problem is: Israel's ANTAGONISTS. That is not Israel that sickens us, but *its antagonists* that sicken us with Israel. That is they who sicken us - *not Israel*.

Is a kibbutz planning to get a cow? Or growing potatoes? Or installing a mosquito screen on its front door? « *Injustice!* » they scream.

Is the Ministry of Transportation planning to establish a railway between Jerusalem and Tel Aviv? « *Infamy!* »

Is a multinational implementing its Research and Development Centre in Haifa?  
« *Conspiracy!* »

Is a Pop Star coming to give a concert in Israel, or being baptized over there? « *Treason!* »<sup>6</sup>

No matter the initiative or its author, if it is beneficial for Israel, it is then a **TRAGEDY**:  
« *Traitor! Sold out! Pariah! Anathema!* » No half measure: *menace, intimidation and accusations...* until you capitulate and disown Israel.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: 1948 Arab-Israeli War

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: Six-Day War, Straits of Tiran. What country would accept that 90% of its oil supply be cut off?!

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: Yom Kippur War

<sup>4</sup> Wikipedia: Coastal Road Massacre ...perpetrated by Mahmoud Abbas' Fatah faction. Now imagine it this happened in your country. How would you react?

<sup>5</sup> Wikipedia: 1978 South Lebanon conflict

<sup>6</sup> Pop star apologies for visiting Israel <https://www.i24news.tv/en/news/culture/1570103720-pop-star-demi-lovato-apologizes-for-trip-to-israel>

In fact, these gentlemen expect us to repent of LOVING LIFE:

*« Oh! I'm sincerely sorry for having visited Israel, a democracy where life is wonderful. Where we can breathe liberty at full lungs. Where everyone can openly express his/her distinctive personality in a mosaic of colorful cultures.*

*I'm sorry for having had a good time and having met amazing people who love life.*

*I'm so sorry to have annoyed your racism. I won't leave home anymore so as to not offend your intolerance again. Is that ok with you? From now on, I'll ask your permission before going anywhere. Is that fine?*

*I'm sorry that this visit allowed me to discover that your discourse about Israel is a web of lies. What carelessness from our part! We completely forgot that a simple initiative to enjoy life would offend your tyranny.*

*By way of penance, we will stop using Facebook, Google and shopping carts for 3 weeks since these are Jewish innovations.*

*Once again! Forgive us for having dared to love life. »*

Israel's enemies have a *serious attitude problem*.

As Colin, a former colleague of mine would have said: *'Let them take a pill!'*

#### ONE-SIDED CONFLICT

---

Is it not a unilateral conflict? On each occasion, Israel is attacked, defends herself and prevails. What other crime is she guilty of other than overcoming adversity? Israel initiated none of these conflicts.

Her protagonists attacked her and were humbled...  
Shouldn't now we move on please?!

These aggressors now demand compensation as if they were the victims. Don't they behave like thugs having gang-raped a woman and now suing her for having clawed them in self-defense?

They attacked, they lost.  
*'We are free of what we want but not its consequences.'*

Is Mexico demanding California back? <sup>1</sup>

Why are these <sup>o</sup>hamans still bothering us with Israel? Can't we just go on? Don't they have anything else to do? Shouldn't they get a life?! ...and let others have their own also?

Why are the 'Palestinian' Arab refugees marginalized and considered as undesirable, as foreigners by their own Arab brothers while THEY ARE WELCOME EVERYWHERE ELSE IN THE WORLD?

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Mexican American war* (1846-48)

Is the world demanding that the USA return to its pre-1846 borders? Or China to its pre-Tibet's (1950)? Or Russia to its pre-Crimea's (2014)? Why demand from Israel to return to borders dating 53 years from now? We see them coming: they want Israel to go back to its 1967 borders so as to weaken it militarily, their ultimate goal being to bring Israel to its pre-1948 borders - which is OBLIVION.

Yet they are not less intelligent or less gifted than anyone else. They can integrate, study and contribute to the development of their new society as it is the case here in Canada and elsewhere.

If these Arab countries would show them some respect - wouldn't these refugees be grateful? How can someone feel grateful to an entity that despises him?

Don't these refugees have legitimate aspirations like everyone else? Why deprive them of these? Why ruin their lives?

Is it normal that these 'Palestinian' Arabs be second class citizens after such a long time in Arab countries bordering the Jewish State while their equivalent in Israel and around the world freely enjoy all benefits of democracy?

Why keep them hostages in collective cages ALL THEIR LIVES? <sup>1</sup>  
The answer is: Pride!!

## HOSTAGE CAMPS

---

**HOSTAGE:** *someone that is seized and used as a mean of pressure against somebody in order to have him yield to demands.* <sup>2</sup>

So, let's call a cat a cat: these are not refugee camps but **HOSTAGE CAMPS**.

The 'Palestinian' Arabs are being held hostage as a bargaining chip in the hands of its °hamanic leadership to blackmail the world and thus pressure Israel.

If it is still lasting 50 years after, it is because it works.

It has already been 3 generations that this man-made situation is being shoved down our throat. These hostages are now to their great-grand-children.

Will these °hamans still be sickening us with that comedy in 2175?!

Shouldn't they cope as adult, get over it and go on with their lives?

°Hamans are abusers of peoples: their own and Israel's.

The Lebanese and Syrian °hamanic leaderships have been holding hundreds of thousands of 'Palestinian' Arabs hostages since too long and require nothing less than Israel's death to free them. These unscrupulous °hamanic leaders twist the knife in their preys' wound with the sole aim to hasten Israel's downfall.

If all these hostages were allowed to leave their camps to immigrate to Canada for instance (there are plenty of room over here and they are welcome), <sup>3</sup> wouldn't these °hamans then be deprived of the unique stratagem 'justifying' their animosity towards Israel?

Isn't it inhuman to have their own brothers pay the price of their mean-spiritedness?  
Doesn't it show to what extent our hatred too often surpasses our love?

---

<sup>1</sup> Weren't the majority of them born in these camps? From 1948 to 2020 is 72 years ago.

<sup>2</sup> Definition taken from the *Dictionnaire Larousse 2011* - French dictionary application for mobile phone

<sup>3</sup> Canada is 50 times bigger than Syria and 950 times than Lebanon.

## BUT WHO REALLY IS ISRAEL'S ENEMY?

---

Which brings us to the following question: « Who is Israel's enemy? »

The 'Palestinian'? The Arab? The nazi? The 'Christian'? °Rome? The 'progressive' Left? Who really is Israel's enemy?

The WORLD!!

Each of us!!

And as long as we keep on thinking, speaking and behaving like the world, we will remain Israel's enemy.

Only repentance can separate us from the world. *"You adulterous people! Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Therefore whoever wishes to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God. Or do you suppose it is to no purpose that the Scripture says, "He yearns jealously over the Spirit that he has made to dwell in us"? But he gives more grace. Therefore it says, "God opposes the proud but gives grace to the humble." Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. Draw near to God, and he will draw near to you. Cleanse your hands, you sinners, and purify your hearts, you double-minded." (Jacob [James] 4.4-8)*

## THE WORLD

---

To that end, the world - embodied by the UN - uses *indirect anti-Semitism*<sup>1</sup> which consists in subtly advantaging Israel's foes.

In fact, it is *reverse discrimination* where some specific communities are being favored for the sole reason that they are hostile to Israel, thus allowing them to pursue their malicious activities against her.

Therefore, the message accompanying each dollar given by UNRWA is the following:

**THE UNITED NATIONS WILL SUPPORT THESE °HAMANS AS LONG AS THEY NEED TO DESTROY THE JEWISH STATE - AND WILL ONLY CEASE SUPPORTING THEM WHEN THEY WILL HAVE REACHED THEIR GOAL: OBLITERATE ISRAEL.**

Until then *these °hamans keep on being fattened and financed 'to educate' their multitudes to hate and kill the Jew.*<sup>2</sup>

Why in the world would they want peace since THEY KEEP ON HITTING THE JACKPOT EVER SINCE **THEY INITIATED THAT CONFLICT?!**

These °hamans have therefore interest (\$) in exploiting the 'Palestinian' Arabs by maintaining them in this *pitiful state* of neglect through deceit, servitude and victimhood - while blaming Israel for their own crime.<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> *Soft anti-Semitism*

<sup>2</sup> The term 'indoctrinate' would be far more accurate since they condition their people from childhood to perceive the Jew as the monster to slaughter. *Should UNRWA schools be padlocked?* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/21604>  
*'The Palestinians are poisoning the minds of their own children.'* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/252160>  
*Gazan becomes Jew* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/251594>  
*'UNRWA teaches children to blow themselves up'* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/252923>

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: Yasser Arafat... personal wealth estimated at a minimum of 300 MILLION DOLLARS (\$300,000,000).  
It's not hard to understand why the 'Palestinian' people live in deprivation. « Free 'Palestine' FROM ITS °HAMANS!! »

And the world keeps on looking for the missing \$1.

Almost the perfect crime... if that wasn't for the people still capable to think for themselves.

Why are the West, Russia, China and most nations' governments *feigning* to be so interested in this 'conflict', pretending to look for the missing \$1 while they pertinently know that they contribute in prolonging a non-existing problem that - even if it was real - they wouldn't normally even care about?

Is asking the question not answering it?

Fuel.

#### PALESTINE'S BIG BROTHER

---

Terrorism: *Series of ACTS OF VIOLENCE (BOMB ATTACK, HOSTAGE TAKING, etc.) carried out by an ORGANIZATION or an individual to create a CLIMATE OF INSECURITY, to exert PRESSURE ON A GOVERNMENT or to SATISFY HATRED TOWARDS A COMMUNITY, A COUNTRY, a system.*<sup>1</sup>

No need to be Einstein to identify a terror entity.

Since its creation in 1987, Hamas dedicates itself to butchering civilians, suicide bombings, kidnapping citizens and rocket attacks.

Yet the **UNITED NATIONS IS INCAPABLE** OF FORMULATING EVEN THE SLIGHTEST REPRIMAND to this murderous organization.

Incapable!!

In its THIRTY-some years of terrorism... not a single little reprimand.

Not one!!

Pathetically, despite its 75 years of existence, the UN still cannot call a *spade* a *spade*. Not only that, she now calls *spades hearts*, and *clubs diamonds*...

Here is one example: in 2018 some countries (at last) decided to make Hamas accountable for its reprehensible behavior by asking the UN General Assembly to condemn its terrorism. You know what?

The UN turned the request down and voted NOT TO CONDEMN Hamas.<sup>2</sup>

What kind of message is the UN sending these terrorists?

« *Well done guys. Keep on doing what you are doing, it's OK with us.*

*We don't see any problem with it. We even are on your side!* »

If Hamas does not match to the abovementioned definition of terrorism then there is not a single terror organization in the world that matches it. None!! All terrorists then are brave *freedom fighters* with a noble cause - whatever it may be.

---

<sup>1</sup> Dictionnaire Larousse 2011 (French mobile phone dictionary application - translated from French)

<sup>2</sup> Resolution condemning the Hamas terrorist organization is not approved.

Haley at the UN: Is the hatred of Israel so strong? <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/255831>

UN fails to condemn Hamas' terrorism against Israel <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/255844>

Reinvigorated by the UN's failure to recognize it as a terrorist organization, Hamas goes at it again and targets a pregnant woman, killing the child in her womb. Hamas takes credit for murder of unborn child <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/256188>

(Oooh! Such admirable warriors!!) (!?)

## DUCK?

---

*'If it looks like a duck, walks like a duck and quacks like a duck, then it is a duck!'*

The UN: « *Hum. Let's see. It looks like a duck, walks like a duck... that's surely a horse! Euh, maybe a dolphin... or a perhaps a squirrel... a parrot, no? Well, we really don't know what it could be! Could be a worm, you never know. OK. Let's vote!* »

Below are the results of the UN vote <sup>1</sup> aimed at condemning Hamas for its terror deeds:

- 87 countries voted in favor of calling Hamas a 'terrorist organization' (a 'duck' - well, some are still awake - that is very comforting.)
- 57 countries opposed it - they perhaps thought that Hamas was a 'Kite Flying Club'. <sup>2</sup>
- 33 countries abstained - they probably failed their zoology test in high school and still cannot differentiate between a kangaroo and a duck.
- 23 countries were absent during the vote - they surely had some shopping to do.

The majority vote should normally have won (87 vs. 57) but... « *Hey, sorry guys but this time it will take two-thirds of the votes to turn this collective vote into a resolution. It's exceptional of course. Usually 51% of the vote is sufficient but since this is a resolution impacting Israel - which we hate - so 67% for this specific vote will be required.* » <sup>3</sup>

Once again a big 'Thanks!' to Israel's foes at the UN who once more keep on screwing up any attempt to make things right. <sup>4</sup>

So here is where we are at: 200 countries represented by intelligent and 'educated' adults who cannot even condemn a terrorist organization that repetitively kills civilians (teenagers on top of that) <sup>5</sup> and rejoices every time a Jew dies, suffers or is maimed.

Who knows, maybe the UN is right after all, perhaps these are not terrorists but simply deeply sick people worth of being locked up in a fortified nuthouse.

## THE MASKS HAVE FALLEN

---

But this vote was not in vain since it reveals the following:

- 43.5% of the world (87 countries out of 200) tries hard to be part of the solution - at least occasionally. (These nations could be qualified as 'JUST'.) *When their time will come to be in need, justice will demand that they be rescued.*
- 28.5% of the world (57 countries out of 200) are an integral part of the problem and obstruct the simplest initiatives to improve the world - to the benefit of their own little egoistic interests. (These countries could be termed 'SOLD OUT'.) *When their time will come to be in need, justice will demand that they be cursed.* <sup>6</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Thursday, december 6, 2018

<sup>2</sup> *Gazans rioters attach firebombs to kites* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/244735>. You've got to 'understand'. Since Israel's withdrawal from Gaza in 2005, Hamas doesn't have any more Jews to kill. Terrible!! So is it surprising that it now attempts to cross *en masse* into Israel to kill Jews... like in the good old days? Tradition demands it!! Or maybe Hamas is a 'Hunting Club' - who knows? - Don't ask the UN, it doesn't a clue.

<sup>3</sup>  $87 + 57 = 144$ .  $144 \times 67\% = 96$  votes. So, 87 votes in favor weren't 'sufficient'. Clever these <sup>o</sup>hamans, aren't they? Don't they literally control the UN, the world? (Jews control the world - what a joke!)

<sup>4</sup> *Countries blasted for having worked at defeating UN vote* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/255867>

<sup>5</sup> *Hamas Admits it Murdered Three Israeli Teens* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/184257>

<sup>6</sup> *"I curse him that curses you."* (Genesis 12.3) / *"Cursed is he that curses you."* (Numbers 24.9)

- 16.5% of the world (33 countries out of 200) remains silent - either because they don't care, or for fear that taking a position for the truth could reveal detrimental to them. They thus entertain the same kind of illusory reasoning than those who took refuge in silence during the rise of nazism prior to WWII - which would possibly had never happened had they spoken out then. ('COWARDS') *When their time will come to be in need, justice will demand that they don't get any assistance.*
- 11.5% of the world (23 countries out of 200) has more important things to do than helping their fellow humans. ('LUKEWARM') *When their time will come to be in need, justice will demand that they be ignored.*

Shame on those who protect, support and encourage Hamas!!

Shame on those who prevented the UN resolution to condemn that regime for its vile aggressions!

Shame on those who feed this monster by means of millions of dollars! <sup>1</sup>

Shame on the countries who abstained from making their voices heard and thus make a difference for justice.

---

#### DENIAL OF REALITY

No matter the result of this biased vote, it won't change reality: Hamas is a malignant cancer. It cannot be reasoned - it can only be removed. It is an enemy of the people - any people. Hamas has no business in the UN's political arena. Its file should rather be transferred to the *World Health Organization* so a cure be found for its deadly rabies.

At this level, the 'Palestinian' Authority is identical.<sup>2</sup> Not only their terrorist deeds confirm their mutual connection but they openly say so.<sup>3</sup> They are carved from the same wood. Only the name varies. The only difference between the two is that Hamas refuses to negotiate with Israel while the PA fakes doing so. Their fruit is the same: premature death by violence.

Though Hamas and the 'Palestinian' Authority may talk about reconciliation with each other, it will never happen: demons don't reconcile! They may momentarily unite while facing a common treat but demons never reconcile.

Forgiveness is foreign to them. Compromise? Well, they can pronounce the word - and even spell it - but are unable to materialize it.<sup>4</sup>

---

#### SECURITY... FOR WHO?

All that leads to the following questions:

What good is the UN if it closes its eyes on the abuses perpetrated in its name?

What good is the UN if it is hijacked and controlled by an anti-Semitic clique?

---

<sup>1</sup> Millions of dollars to Hamas <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/255833>

Hamas receives cash <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/255865>

Protest to be held against cash infusion to Gaza <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/255847>

<sup>2</sup> 'What part of killing a baby is heroic?' <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/256379>

<sup>3</sup> Fatah: 'If Hamas is a terrorist organization, so are we' <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/255816>

<sup>4</sup> Hamas-Fatah reconciliation deal collapsing <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/241473>



What good are UN resolutions if they constitute a trap for the country who submits to it in good faith - namely Israel? An example? The UN formulated Resolution 1701 for Lebanon and Israel in 2006.<sup>1</sup> Here are the details:

1. Withdrawal of Israel from Southern Lebanon.<sup>2</sup>
2. All armed groups other than the government of Lebanon shall disarm.
3. Apart from UNIFIL<sup>3</sup> and the Lebanese Armed Forces, no other force, including Hezbollah, shall be present in Southern Lebanon.
4. No weapons will be allowed in Southern Lebanon without the approval of the Lebanese government.

## RESULTS

---

Israel naively withdrew from South Lebanon in 2006 as it was expected from her while the resolution has been entirely transgressed by the adverse side - namely:

1. The terrorist group Hezbollah has built in South Lebanon (remember: they are NOT supposed to be there anymore) MILITARY BASES, OBSERVATION POSTS, BUNKERS and WEAPONS WAREHOUSES, and this, in the heart of the local CIVILIAN POPULATION - an additional unlawful practice labeled *human shields*.
2. That's not all: Hezbollah also stationed 15,000 ARMED OPERATIVES there and stockpiled over 130,000 MISSILES.
3. Want more? Hezbollah built CROSS-BORDER ATTACK TUNNELS REACHING INSIDE ISRAEL!!<sup>4</sup>

So much for UN resolutions. Hurray!! The world is a safer place because of UN resolutions. (!?) Oops! I meant: CHEATS a lot stronger thanks to UN resolutions.

Consequently, why should Israel be bound to respect UN resolutions that imperil its very existence while its enemies entirely disregard them?

Did they respect the UN's initial partition plan of the land between 'Palestinian Jews' and 'Palestinian Arabs'? Never!! They just behave according to their whims.

Why should Israel put itself in a vulnerable position towards its dishonest enemies? To please the UN?!

Israel's enemies are impatiently waiting for her to naively submit to UN resolutions so they may utterly devour her.

As we can see, the UN is a huge toothless dog named *Clique* that keeps the neighborhood awake by endlessly barking after a tiny white mouse named *Israel*.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *United Nations Security Council Resolution 1701*

<sup>2</sup> Israel Initially invaded South Lebanon to evict the troublemakers who attacked her from there. One example among many was the *Coastal Road Massacre* (check Wikipedia on this one.)

<sup>3</sup> United Nations Interim Force in Lebanon

<sup>4</sup> Resolution 1701's twisted results: *Hezbollah's Violations of UNSC Resolution 1701* [https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Ix-0\\_qn1w8](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Ix-0_qn1w8)  
Fourth northern terror tunnel discovered <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/256225>

## WHO PULLS THE STRINGS?

---

Following the undeniable failure of this resolution, another question comes to mind:

Who controls the UN?

Is it normal that this organization feverishly singles out Israel by repetitively initiating abusive resolutions against her? <sup>1</sup> There is indubitably someone in there who pulls the strings: someone who **1. hates Israel** and **2. who is powerful enough to manipulate the organization's results**.

A sole country couldn't get such results by itself, it unquestionably requires a clique. Who could they be?

The <sup>o</sup>Arab League by any chance? <sup>2</sup>

Wasn't this pan-Arab coalition created for the specific purpose of killing Israel? <sup>3</sup>

All wars against Israel - even before the foundation of the Jewish State - were initiated by the <sup>o</sup>Arab League, or in response to the League's incessant aggressions? <sup>4</sup>

The <sup>o</sup>Arab League is not part of the problem... **THE <sup>o</sup>ARAB LEAGUE IS THE PROBLEM.**

Its members are rich, powerful and influential, as much economically as diplomatically. They are skillful at pulling strings. And, mostly, they are homicidally resolute.

## A BIT OF HISTORY

---

During WWII the English suggested to Arab countries to form a coalition so as to rally with England against the Axis Powers (Germany, Italy, Japan, etc.) But the Arab countries did not see fit to disturb mister hitler while he was busy killing the Jew, their so-called traditional enemy they have always despised. <sup>5</sup>

Following hitler's failure to do so in 1945, the Arab States undertook to create the <sup>o</sup>**ARAB LEAGUE** the same year, specifically to abort the nascent Jewish State by undermining 'Palestinian' Jews and their resources. <sup>6</sup>

THE <sup>o</sup>ARAB LEAGUE'S SOLE RAISON D'ÊTRE IS TO DESTROY ISRAEL - PERIOD.

Its founding members are Jordan, Lebanon, Syria, Saudi Arabia, Egypt, Iraq and Yemen. <sup>7</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> United Nations: no connection between Temple Mount and Jews

<https://m.jpost.com/Breaking-News/UNESCO-No-connection-between-Temple-Mount-and-Judaism-470050>

<sup>2</sup> When the '*Arab League*' is mentioned, it either refers to the whole coalition, some of its member States or simply one of them.

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *History of the Arab League*

<sup>4</sup> War of Independence (1947-1949), Suez Crisis (1956), Six-Day War (1967), War of Attrition (1967-1970), Yom Kippur War (1973), 1<sup>st</sup> Lebanon War (1982-1985), 2<sup>nd</sup> Lebanon War (2006) and other multiple conflagrations resulting from the terrorist groups Hamas', PLO's ('Palestinian' Authority) and Hezbollah's aggressions which are themselves supported by the <sup>o</sup>Arab League.

<sup>5</sup> Effectively, when Jewish expatriates then came back at home then and faced Arab <sup>o</sup>hamans' hostility, thus it is again today. Same scenario, diffent time.

*"Let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more a reproach. Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good on me; as also the king's words that he had spoken to me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they strengthened their hands for this good work. But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and GESHEM THE ARABIAN, HEARD IT, THEY LAUGHED US TO SCORN, AND DESPISED US, and said, What is this thing that you do? Will you rebel against the king? Then answered I them, and said to them, The God of Heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but you have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem." (Nehemiah 2.17-20)*

*"Now it came to pass when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and GESHEM THE ARABIAN, AND THE REST OF OUR ENEMIES, heard that I had built the wall, and that there was no breach left therein; (though at that time I had not set up the doors on the gates;)" (Nehemiah 6.1)*

<sup>6</sup> Wikipedia: *History of the Arab League*

<sup>7</sup> The exact same 7 countries that attacked Israel the day following its declaration of Independence.

As soon as the League was established, its member States undertook to boycotted Jewish businesses. (Hum, doesn't it sound like the BDS movement initiated in 2005 by no other than « the State of la 'Palestine' » - now OFFICIAL MEMBER of the °Arab League?)

In 1946, the League thus adopted the 'Draft Law' overseeing the DISPOSSESSION and DENATURALIZATION of Jews in their States.<sup>1</sup>

Then? Surprise, surprise: the °Arab League attacked Israel the day following its declaration of independence in 1948.<sup>2</sup>

And this same League today, strong of its 22 member States (without counting its usual contemporary °hamanic accomplices of course: Iran, Turkey, etc.), gets on Israel's back at the UN by any conceivable tactic.

Those *pals* are supportive of each other - even in injustice - ABOVE ALL in injustice.

## THE NATURE OF THE BEAST

---

Since its inception, the °Arab League, akin to a malignant cancer, relentlessly keeps going at Israel daily, by all imaginable means and on all fronts. It didn't relent yesterday, it doesn't today, nor will it tomorrow... until it succeeds in eradicating the Jewish State from the face of the earth.

It pulls the strings as high as the UN (biased votes) and as low as the streets (BDS manifestations) and everything in between.

What I just put forward regarding the °Arab League's skullduggery at the UN or other places is obviously pure speculation from my part. It would be lying to pretend otherwise. I have no proof. But let's admit that my suppositions are VERY plausible, more plausible at any rate than *'The Jews control the world, the banks, the media...'*

So I'm no more deluded that those who see Jews as a menace and spread well fiddled theories such as *'The Protocols of the Elders of Zion'* from which the world populace drinks greedily. A **HOAX**<sup>3</sup> that even Hamas refers to in its 1988 foundation charter.<sup>4</sup> (Hence Hamas fighters battle a mirage.)

So being unable to validate my theory regarding the fiddling at the UN by the °Arab League's 22 States and their little friends, I will call my hypothesis, hum, let's say...

« *The Protocols of the Elders of 'Palestine.'* »

Okay with you?

---

<sup>1</sup> Consequently, Arab countries only get a handful of Jews on their territory nowadays while Israel has presently over 1,800,000 Arab citizens. And they dare pretend that Israel is an apartheid State.

<sup>2</sup> So much for the °Arab League's respect for the UNITED NATIONS GENERAL ASSEMBLY APPROVED RESOLUTION 181 (ii) for the partition of 'Palestine' between 'Palestinian' Jews and 'Palestinian' Arabs. Furthermore, the League of Nations stated in 1923: « Any attempt to negate the Jewish People's right to Palestine, Eretz-Israel, and to deny them access and control in the area designated for the Jewish People by the League of Nations is a SERIOUS INFRINGEMENT OF INTERNATIONAL LAW. » (To whom does the land of Israel belong? Ask Robert F. Kennedy <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/23850>)

Isn't it ironic to see the °Arab League brandishing threateningly the banner of INTERNATIONAL LAW when it is upset by the decision of a sovereign country while it is itself scorning UN resolutions and international law? Aren't thus its behavior contradictory and its language tinged with duplicity?

Arab League warns Australia and Brazil <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/Flash.aspx/441335>. What international law did Israel's foes ever respected? Isn't their only law coercion? Since when are any of these regimes moved by respect?

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *Les Protocoles des Sages de Sion / The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*. Published in 1903, 'The Protocols of the Elders of Zion' is a PLAGIARISM of the pamphlet 'Dialogue aux enfers entre Machiavel et Montesquieu' by Maurice Joly in 1864.

<sup>4</sup> Wikipedia: *Les Protocoles des Sages de Sion* (section Utilisations, subsection Usages et références actuelles)

But why is the majority of the UN's member States following the <sup>◊</sup>Arab League in its fight against Israel? Nobody knows: that remains their little secret.

Motivations may vary from a country to another I guess but the result remains the same:

Israel it put to the pillory.

SCRATCH MY BACK... I'LL SCRATCH YOURS.

---

Isn't this revealing that...

### THE ARAB-EUROPEAN RELATIONS ARE

« BASED ON OIL IN EXCHANGE OF **POLITICAL SUPPORT** »? <sup>1</sup>

The question begs to be asked: What does 'political support' to an entity devoted to the destruction of Israel mean? Would that mean that Europe is committed to help Arab States getting rid of Israel by facilitating the adoption of anti-Israel resolutions at the United Nations? Or turning a blind eye to the countless testimonies incriminating the terrorist organizations it finances? <sup>2</sup> Or also providing building materials for illegal Arab settlements in Area 'C' as it is presently the case?

What does 'political support' in exchange of oil truly mean?

Aren't this <sup>◊</sup>Arab League and its co-conspirators they who repetitively manufacture unfounded resolutions against Israel... with Europe's blessing?

*« As an Entrée, you are eligible to a brochette of defamatory resolutions with biased votes and, as main course, the marginalization of Israel. »*

The UN has become the biggest anti-Semitic institution of the world.

The <sup>◊</sup>Arab League's strategy is simple: saying and doing the exact opposite of Israel.

If Israel says '*Left*', the <sup>◊</sup>Arab League says '*right*'; if Israel says '*white*', it says '*black*'; if Israel says '*Coca-Cola*', it says '*Pepsi-Cola*'. <sup>3</sup> Doesn't it show a lack of maturity, of personality to always do the opposite of someone? Isn't it childish, counterproductive?

Isn't the <sup>◊</sup>Arab League moved by a spirit of contrariness?

If the UN is remotely representative of our contemporary world, it is then plausible to assert that it is Israel's foes - of which belong the <sup>◊</sup>Arab League and its allies - that are controlling the world - not the Jews.

Who would effectively profit from spreading the conspiracy myth about Jews if not those who hate them and want their demise?

Is there a single deal with the <sup>◊</sup>Arab League that does not include an anti-Israel clause? Doesn't anyone dealing with this League end up penalizing Israel one way or another?

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Arab League-European Union relations*. Middle-Eastern countries don't yet have the monopoly on oil. Canada holds the 4<sup>th</sup> place in terms of *proven oil reserves* and the 7<sup>th</sup> place for *production*. \* We too could maybe sell some to Europe in exchange of 'political support'.

\* Wikipedia: *List of countries by proven oil reserves, List of countries by oil production*

<sup>2</sup> *Massive corruption in Gaza and Palestinian Authority exposed* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/282156>  
*Whistleblower Exposes Palestinian Authority Corruption* <https://jcpa.org/whistleblower-exposes-palestinian-authority-corruption/>

<sup>3</sup> *Comment Coca-Cola fut évincée du marché arabe (How Coca-Cola was evicted from the Arab market)*  
<http://www.slate.fr/story/168434/coca-cola-moyen-orient-pays-arabes-boycott-israel>

Isn't it this same °Arab League that keeps its Arab brothers and sisters hostages in ill-famed 'refugee' camps and siphons off billions of dollars through the UN (UNRWA) so that they remain there for the shameful purpose of defaming the glorious name of Israel?

All theaters have their own backstage and the UN is no exception.  
The comedy being played there is hatched behind its scenes...

## LOADED DICE

---

An example?

Imagine that: *Iran* and *Saudi Arabia* joined forces with 38 brown-nosed nations to accuse Israel - AND ONLY ISRAEL ON THE WHOLE PLANET - of *discrimination against women*.<sup>1</sup> No no, you are not dreaming!! And you know what? Canada was one of the only two nations opposing this farce. *Way to go Canada! Thanks.*

Can °hamans do anything besides shaming their fellow human? They shamed USA's peace attempts, they shame their Arab brothers in hostage camps, they shame their citizens by denying them fair elections, they shame their women by depriving them basic freedom rights... and after that they dare shaming Israel with the complicity of the United Nations member States.

Hollywood should offer the *Jean Hersholt Humanitarian Award* to the UN for its performance in the *Comedy* category, and also award an Oscar for *Best direction* to the °Arab League. The UN is not even worth the paper on which its logo is printed.

Will the world ever leave Israel alone?!

Will we ever cease harassing Jews?!

Isn't the UN morally bankrupt?

The world has sold its soul for fuel.

The UN is to Israel what France was to Alfred Dreyfus, but... *"we know that for those who love God all things work together for good, for those who are called according to his purpose."* (Romans 8.28): The Dreyfus Affair became Zionism's motivating factor that birthed the State of Israel.<sup>2</sup>

## THE TRUE RESISTANCE FIGHTERS

---

In the actual conflict opposing the °Arab League and Israel, **THE JEWS ARE THE REAL RESISTANT FIGHTERS**. Since always, they resisted foreign aggressions on their territory. They resisted the Assyrian, the Babylonian, the Persian, the Greek, the Roman, the Crusader, the Turk, the English and today the °Arab League, the 'Palestinian' imposture - even the whole world (European Union, United Nations, etc.).

---

<sup>1</sup> *UN Singles Out Israel as World's Only Violator of Women's Rights*  
<https://unwatch.org/no-joke-un-singles-out-israel-a-worlds-only-violator-of-womens-rights-iran-saudi-arabia-yemen-among-the-voters/>  
*Brave Miss Iraq Drops the Mic at UNHRC* <https://unwatch.org/boom-brave-miss-iraq-drops-the-mic-at-unhrc-owns-the-dictators/>  
Compare: At least 18 women have been murdered by 'honor killings' under the 'Palestinian' Authority in 2019 alone:  
*Hundreds protest in PA following 'honor killing' of young Bethlehem woman*  
<https://www.jns.org/hundreds-protest-against-honor-killing-of-bethlehem-woman/> vs. Wikipedia: *Women in Israel*  
Search 'Women' and 'Saudi Arabia' or 'Women' and 'Iran' and it will show you the ridicule of this situation.  
Substituting Israel by 'Palestine' will undoubtedly improve the overall human condition ;-)  
Want more? The EU emphasized the *Iran's contribution to human rights* <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/24710>

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia (French): *Theodor Herzl* / section: *L'affaire Dreyfus et la naissance du sionisme*.

While in exile, they resisted slander, coalitions of wolves, judgments of intent, discrimination, collective madness, pogroms as well as the Holocaust.

During WWII while they had been trapped in infamous death camps under the false promise of labor camps where they naively went with their children and personal belongings... they resisted in Warsaw, Sobibor, Vilnius, Treblinka, Lakhva, Mizocz, Minsk, Mazowiecki, Czestochowa, Bedzin, Bialystok...

They also courageously resisted among numerous Polish maquis such as the AK, the AOB, the GL, the PKB, the ZZA... not counting the Bund and ZOB whose founders were Jews. And to that can be added all the numerous other maquis in occupied Europe among which they resisted bravely the oppressor.

And still today they resist, they confront valiantly, they don't submit despite the disproportionate scale of adversity they always face. « *You'll never find a better sparring partner than adversity.* » (Golda Meir)

They are resistant fighters - real ones - survival demands it!!

#### ASTERIX AGAINST TERRORIX

---

« *We Jews have a secret weapon in our struggle with the Arabs: we have no place to go! ... The Egyptians could run to Egypt, the Syrian to Syria. The only place we could run was into the sea, and before we did that we might as well fight.* » (Golda Meir)

Judeans resist because *they are in their right*.

They resist for their loved ones.

They resist for hope... for their children.

Today, they resist on *their* land that Arab invaders attempt to snatch away from them.

Not surprising that René Goscinny, scriptwriter of the brilliant comic book series *Astérix*, is a Jew. He effectively recounts in a humorist way the challenges that a Gaulish TRIBE had to face while confronted to the ROMAN OCCUPIER. The tribe's edge over the disproportionate power of the oppressor: a secret potion giving superpowers. And the Jews' secret 'potion', that TRIBE of Judah, allowing them to resist occupants during all these centuries?

The *Tanarh*: The *Word of God*.

The *Tanarh* is also, for them, personal: it's their identity, their history, their journey, their experience, their tragedy and their joy, their pride and their hope.

Moreover, since millennia Jews resist assimilation to preserve the beautiful collective identity that God confers them.

And Israel resists the spirit of vengeance: they discipline their enemies to dissuade them from recurring assaults. « *We do not rejoice in victories. We rejoice when a new kind of cotton is grown and when strawberries bloom in Israel.* » (Golda Meir)

Contrasting with calls for bloodshed by Israel's enemies, Jews respond to falsehood and injustice with dignity.<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Upon losing her infant to a terror, crying Jewish mother vows to bring more babies to the world so her people shall live  
<http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/256119> Such a noble attitude contrasts strikingly with their enemies' calls for further blood and revenge.

Jews resisted yesterday.  
They resist today and they will resist tomorrow.

« *Following the ROMAN COLONIAL OCCUPATION, destruction of Herod's Temple, and failed Jewish revolts, most Jews were either expelled, taken as slaves to Rome, or massacred, although a small number of Jews managed to remain over the centuries despite persecution by THE VARIOUS CONQUERORS OF THE REGION, INCLUDING THE ROMANS, ARABS, OTTOMANS, AND THE BRITISH.* » <sup>1</sup>

They will resist until the coming of their Messiah, our Master, the Jew: יֵשׁוּעַ [pronounce 'Yeshua'] (Jesus). Isn't He the Resistance Fighter par excellence? Did He not resist premature reign, sin and temptation, and this, at the price of his own life, of an ignoble death on a cross? <sup>2</sup>

- *"He avenges the blood of his servants and takes vengeance on his adversaries. **HE WILL BE MERCIFUL UNTO HIS LAND, AND TO HIS PEOPLE.**"* (Deuteronomy 32.43)
- *"By oppression and judgment he was taken away; and as for his generation, who considered that he was cut off out of the land of the living, **STRICKEN FOR THE TRANSGRESSION OF MY PEOPLE?**"* (Isaiah 53.8)
- *"She will bear a Son and you shall call his Name יֵשׁוּעַ ['Yeshua'] (Jesus), for **HE WILL SAVE HIS PEOPLE FROM THEIR SINS.**"* (Matthew 1.21)
- *"He is the **PROPITIATION FOR OUR SINS, AND NOT FOR OURS ONLY BUT ALSO FOR THE SINS OF THE WHOLE WORLD.**"* (1John 2.2)

And like each of us, the Hebrews sometimes resist God, go astray and get confused. And as some of us, they repent of their sins and humbly come back to their Father, our Creator.

As for Israel's enemies, they are *fake* 'resistance fighters'.

They only resist the truth.

They are incapable of tolerating it and revolt against it.

They deny it! In their blind hatred they confound honor and pride. They are moved by blind pride. And the world follows and approves of them. *"If the blind leads the blind, both will fall into a pit."* - Jesus (Matthew 15.14)

---

#### WHO IS TELLING THE TRUTH?

---

I remember a TV show dubbed 'Qui dit vrai?' (Who is telling the truth?) <sup>3</sup> The game consisted in discovering who of three guests was the real individual. The show started with the interviewees standing up in turn and stating, as an example, 'Hi! My name is Henry Dodree and I am a doctor.' The host would then cross-examine them and the audience had to guess, by their reactions to questions and the quality of their answers, who the real Dr. Henry Dodree was.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *List of indigenous peoples*

<sup>2</sup> "Again, the devil took him to a very high mountain and showed him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory. And he said to him, 'All these I will give you, if you will fall down and worship me.' Then Jesus said to him, 'Be gone, Satan! For it is written, 'You shall worship the Lord your God and him only shall you serve.' Then the devil left him." (Matthew 4.8-11)  
"When the people saw the sign that he had done, they said, 'This is indeed the Prophet who is to come into the world!'" Perceiving then that they were about to come and take him by force to make him king, Jesus withdrew again to the mountain by himself." (John 6.14-15)

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *Liste des jeux télévisés québécois*



Likewise today, we have two communities claiming to be the true native people of the same land: *Israelites and 'Palestinians'*. One of them is telling the truth. Which one?

#### ISRAEL - LIGHT TO INDIGENOUS PEOPLE

---

Here below are a few extracts from the testimony of a real INDIGENOUS Indian from Canada, a real human rights activist.<sup>1</sup>

*« [Israel is] a wonderful example of what a fractured, displaced people can accomplish when they reignite their culture and traditions on their ancestral lands. / [The] lands [of Judeah, Samaria and Gush Etzion] are sacrosanct and cannot be given up. These are the lands of the forefathers of your people, something that cannot be denied. / [The hills at Shiloh, the Lone [Oak] Tree at Gush Etzion, the Walls of Old Jerusalem] are Jewish to the core. / I have been travelling to sacred sites and places steeped in history while trying to find ideas for my own people. / Israel truly is a light unto the nations and I am hopeful that my own people can take some of these lessons and apply them to our own situations. I hope you [Jews] are all proud of your country. »*

*« Indigenous status means that your people had **A COALESCENCE AND A GENESIS ON THE LAND**. / Everything that makes Jews Jewish — their spirituality, their traditions, their culture, their language, everything — it stems from [the Land of] Israel. / Israel needs to be more assertive about its ancestral lands... it's not about your "religion or spirituality." It's about your very identity. Your connection to your ancestral lands is not only spiritual but physical. / You [Jews] are a great example to my people and to all indigenous people of what indigenous peoples are capable of. You were a damaged, fractured people who had the entire world against you, yet you not only regained your ancestral lands, you rebuilt them and you built a thriving powerful nation without losing touch with your ancestral roots. / Going to Israel and seeing a place where indigenous people have managed to gain self determination is massive for me. / You [Jews] have the high ground morally, ethically and factually. »*

#### **"WHOEVER SEEKS SHALL FIND"**

---

On one hand, countless archaeological digs bear witness of the pre-eminence of Israel's rights to its lands. Not surprising that the 'Palestinian' Authority grinds its teeth every time Israel undertakes such digs since these provide irrefutable evidences confirming the authenticity of Israel's territorial claims and the legitimacy of its cause.

On the other hand, <sup>0</sup>hamans vandalized the Holy Temple Mount of Jerusalem where God put his Name among men (1Kings 9.3) and threw 9,000 TONS of wreckage abounding with priceless archeological artefacts - some dating back to Bronze Age, Iron Age, 1<sup>st</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> Temple periods... until today - now irreversibly damaged.<sup>2</sup> (So much for respect.)

---

<sup>1</sup> My First Trip to Israel, a Light to Indigenous People <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Blogs/Message.aspx/5727>  
Indigenous activist advocates for Israelis' Native rights [www.timesofisrael.com/indigenous-activist-advocates-for-israelis-native-rights/](http://www.timesofisrael.com/indigenous-activist-advocates-for-israelis-native-rights/)  
(The author of these two articles is a Metis and an indigenous rights activist from Paddle Prairie, Alberta (Canada) and founder of Canadians For Accountability, a native rights advocacy group. He is also an organizer and participant of Idle No More movement, as well as a founding member of the Israeli advocacy group Canada United with Israel.)

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: Temple Mount Sifting Project



Who is telling the truth?

It is obvious that °hamans *love, respect and cherish* this land that they allegedly claim as theirs. (Yea right!!)

So since °hamans don't care about archaeological proof, history facts and people's testimony, let's turn to God to find out what his opinion about who the real indigenous people of this sacred land is:

#### JEWS - INDIGENOUS PEOPLE OF THE LAND OF ISRAEL

---

*"Then the Lord said to Abram, "Know for certain that your offspring [Jews] will be sojourners in a land that is not theirs [Egypt] and will be servants there, and they will be afflicted... And **THEY SHALL COME BACK HERE** in the fourth generation." (Gen 16.13-16)*

*"Then the Lord said to Jacob: RETURN TO **THE LAND OF YOUR FATHERS** and to your kindred, and I will be with you... I am the God of **BETHEL**, where you anointed a pillar and made a vow to me. Now arise, go out from this land and return to **THE LAND OF YOUR KINDRED**... So Jacob arose and set his sons and his wives on camels. He drove away all his livestock, all his property that he had gained, the livestock in his possession that he had acquired in Paddan-aram, to go to **THE LAND OF CANAAN** to his father Isaac." (Genesis 31.3,13,17)*

*"And God spoke to Israel in visions of the night and said, "Jacob, Jacob." And he said, "Here I am." Then he said, "I am God, the God of your father. Do not be afraid to go down to Egypt, for there I will make you into a great nation. I myself will go down with you to Egypt, and I will also bring you up again, and Joseph's hand shall close your eyes." Then **JACOB SET OUT FROM BEERSHEBA**. The sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons that Pharaoh had sent to carry him. They also took their livestock and their goods, which they had gained **IN THE LAND OF CANAAN**, and came into Egypt, Jacob and all his offspring with him... All the persons belonging to Jacob who came into Egypt, who were his own descendants, not including Jacob's sons' wives, were sixty-six persons in all. And the sons of Joseph, who were born to him in Egypt, were two. **ALL THE PERSONS OF THE HOUSE OF JACOB WHO CAME INTO EGYPT WERE SEVENTY.**" (Genesis 46.2-6, 26-27)*

SO THE ISRAELITE FAMILY NUCLEUS (**GENESIS**) WAS ALREADY PRESENT IN CANAAN, 470 YEARS BEFORE THEY RETURNED FROM EGYPT.<sup>1</sup> So there is no other ethnic group that exists today - other than Jews - that lived in the area at the time.

« DNA studies show that all major diaspora Jewish communities, with the exception of Ethiopian and Yemenite Jews, derive the majority of their ancestry from ancient Israelites. »<sup>2</sup>

That's over 3,500 from now. Can anybody beat that? Without lying? And PROVE IT... with something other than empty words, fits and fake indignation?

Nope!

Initiating an intifada *does not prove anything*.

Falsely accusing Israel of genocide *does not prove anything*.

Calling for a boycott of Israeli products *does not prove anything*.

---

<sup>1</sup> "The time that the people of Israel lived in Egypt was **430 YEARS**." (Exodus 12.40) + **40 YEARS** in the wilderness = **470 ANS**.

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: [LIST OF INDIGENOUS PEOPLES](#)

Neither stabbing Jews at the grocery store,  
nor blowing up a passenger bus,  
nor burning tens of thousands of live chickens,  
nor kidnapping and killing Jewish teens coming back from school,  
nor mowing down Jews waiting at a bus stop,  
nor burning entire fields of crop,  
nor shooting point blank Jews eating in a restaurant,  
nor instilling Jew hatred to schoolchildren,  
nor broadcasting anti-Semite radio/TV shows,  
nor posting hateful messages on Facebook,  
nor slaughtering tourists visiting Israel,  
nor firing missiles,  
nor braking windows of a Jewish shop,  
nor erasing Israel from maps,  
nor refusing Israel's participation to sport competitions,  
nor falsely accusing Israel of violating women's rights,  
nor stating that Israel is behind the *New World Order*,  
nor saying that Jews control the weather, steal clouds and are responsible for earthquakes,  
nor passing a pro-BDS bill,  
nor entertaining people with anti-Semite 'jokes',  
nor advocating replacement theology,  
nor spreading canards accusing Israel of having orchestrated the assassination of  
American President John F. Kennedy,  
nor throwing molotov cocktails on Jewish residences,  
nor killing Jews with bricks from the top of buildings,  
nor staging bogus injustices with fake blood and false victims in order to stir up the  
international community's indignation against Israel,  
nor denying the Holocaust,  
nor intimidating artists planning to perform in Israel,  
nor drawing anti-Jew caricatures,  
nor initiating a 'Miss Hitler' contest,  
nor vandalizing a Jewish cemetery,  
nor saddling Jews with contemptible names,  
nor digging terror tunnels,  
nor giving out candies because Jews have been murdered,  
nor insidiously breaking a ceasefire so as to kill unexpected ethical Israeli soldiers, and  
then holding their bodies for years,  
nor paying \$150,000,000 annually to murderers as a reward for having killed Jews,  
nor threatening pro-Israel countries with reprisals,  
nor holding a fascist discourse,  
nor screaming at the top of your lungs such lies as '*Ethnic cleansing! Racism! War crimes!*' - while it is the 'Palestinian' leadership that is guilty of such atrocities.<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> All these reprehensible deeds are perpetrated, otherwise promoted on a daily basis by the 'Palestinian' Authority in Israel.

Aren't all these reprehensible deeds the sick expression of a sore loser?  
Such a display of wickedness brings to mind Isaiah the Prophet:

*"Your hands are defiled with blood and your fingers with iniquity.  
Your lips have spoken lies.  
Your tongue mutters wickedness.  
No one enters suit justly, no one goes to law honestly.  
They rely on empty pleas, they speak lies.  
They conceive mischief and give birth to iniquity...  
Their works are works of iniquity,  
and deeds of violence are in their hands.  
Their feet run to evil,  
and they are swift to shed innocent blood.  
Their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity.  
Desolation and destruction are in their highways.  
The way of peace they do not know."  
(Isaiah 59.3,4,6-8)*

And when these °hamans will lose, they'll strictly have themselves to blame.  
Arabs under their heel would have everything to gain by becoming legitimate Israeli citizens.

OK, where was I? Ah, yes, we were sounding out God to know who the true indigenous people of this coveted land are:

*"The land is mine... I am the Lord your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt to give you [back] the land of Canaan." (Leviticus 25.23,38) Jews had left Canaan 470 years earlier because of a famine, remember?*

*"You shall have one law... for him who is **NATIVE AMONG THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL** and for the stranger who sojourns among them." (Numbers 15.29)*

The term 'Native' is used a dozen times by God while talking about the Children of Israel. Although for °hamans, even if God repeated it one thousand times, it would be of no avail. They most certainly shall say that God has rejected Israel. We already know the song. They repeat it like a broken record...

*'We replace Jews because, well, huh, we are better than them.  
We are faithful and irreproachable.  
God should have chosen us first.  
This would have spared him all these troubles with Israel.'*

Or that the God of Israel belongs to a past era and that we must adapt to his new version.

Sorry to burst your bubble, dear assassins disguised as roaring righters-of-wrongs,<sup>1</sup> but God is not with you when you wage war against Israel. You are moved by a collective rebellious spirit like the fallen angels. And if you do not repent, you'll end up just like them.

---

<sup>1</sup> Chicks also add an aesthetic aspect to the 'cause'. They are wearing third degree make-up during their hypocritical performances, knowing pretty well that they'll end up in the eye of the media. Anti-Semitism wraps itself with style. Venom runs a lot easier when it's a beauty that's puking it up in the megaphone. Their roars of upset tigresses excite males who are just waiting for the occasion to show off their virility by fighting this imaginary dragon. Women's contribution to this accursed cause is therefore not negligible.

## ISRAEL'S TERRITORY

---

Based on those undeniable archaeological and historical evidences, what should therefore Israel's territory be? Well, it's quite simple: ALL of the Israel's territory belongs to her. That means **Areas A, B and C** of Judea-Samaria which some like to call 'West Bank' or 'Cisjordanie'. Let's notice that these Areas do not exist as such in the historical book that is the Bible, no more than they exist in the tiny brains of Israel's enemies. According the latter, these stand for **Areas Attack, Battle and Conquer**.

It is the same for 'East' Jerusalem. Have you ever seen 'East Jerusalem' in the Bible?! There is Jerusalem - period.

So, factually and historically, all of Israel's territory - which truly is not much, but enough - belongs to her. No matter what the European Union, the United Nations, or even this corrupt world has to say. So you can forget the Green Line, the Armistice Line, the line of coke, or whatever line.

What to do then with Jericho, Ramallah and Bethlehem? Well, let's put it this way: Doesn't the Bronx, which holds a Hispanic majority, still belong to the USA? ...as well as Detroit, which is mostly made up of Black people? Consequently, let the inhabitants of those predominantly Arab cities on Israeli soil become Israeli citizens.<sup>1</sup>

Quite an improbable scenario though, considering the °hamanic 'Palestinian' regime's iron grip on power.

## QUEBEC PROVERB

---

In Quebec we have the following saying: *'Be nice to a pig and it will drop a deuce'<sup>2</sup> on your doorstep.*

That's exactly what happens since Israel granted the PLO the right to operate from its territory (Oslo Accords-1993). These °hamans just won't stop dropping deuces on her doorstep. So much so that Israel had to erect a barrier because the situation had reached the point where they were dropping deuces in the living room, the kitchen and the kids' bedroom.<sup>3</sup>

That's all they do: dropping deuces. They dropped deuces in Switzerland, France, Jordan, Greece, Italy, Lebanon, Uganda, Belgium, Austria, Denmark, Egypt, Spain, Cyprus...<sup>4</sup> In fact, the PLO holds the record for the amount of deuces it dropped around the world.

And most countries encourage this insatiable ogre for fear of upsetting it, thus making sure it will go drop its deuces elsewhere.

---

<sup>1</sup> AT HOME...

You live in Tulkarm, Ramallah, Jenin or any other city of 'Palestine'? You've been staying there for generations, you claim your city and want to remain there? Fine, you are at home. Absolutely no problem with that. But let it be known that YOU ARE AT HOME in Israel.

Afro-Americans can claim America as much as Hispano-Americans and Anglo-Americans. All are Americans since all live in America. Same thing for you: whether you are an Arab, a Druze or a Jew, you are an Israeli Arab, an Israeli Druze or an Israeli Jew since you live in Israel.

Don't be like White supremacists who want nobody but White people around. Reject the discourse of your corrupt politicians who are nothing but Arab supremacists, agents of foreign °hamanic entities.

<sup>2</sup> 'Drop a deuce' is the only decent expression I found to replace the usual vulgar term. Sorry for not having found anything better.

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *Murder of Hallel Yaffa Ariel*

Jewish girl, 13, stabbed to death in West Bank bedroom was U.S. citizen <https://www.foxnews.com/world/jewish-girl-13-stabbed-to-death-in-west-bank-bedroom-was-u-s-citizen>

Hallel Ariel's dance the night before her murder <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/214625>

<sup>4</sup> Wikipedia: *Chronologie du terrorisme palestinien*.

They encourage it but don't want it.

Nobody wants it.

°Hamans only make trouble.

That's all they do.

That's their raison d'être.

Ask Egypt if it wants Gaza.

Or Jordan if it would be willing to give refuge to the PLO <sup>1</sup> - you'll see.

## t **ERROR** ists

---

A tERRORist is an ERRORist. That kind of ERRORist is dead wrong when he thinks that he'll go to heaven as a reward for having killed people. He'll wake up in hell with the devil at his side, and neither will be smiling.

The problem with the PLO is that it's got blood in its stool.

The blood of its victims.

And it won't go away.

God remembers eternally the tragic fate that the PLO inflicted upon His Children, of their wasted, disabled and aborted lives. The PLO will pay for its injustices at the Final Judgment. It will pay for each tear its accursed initiatives have caused, and will become swimming partner to the Gestapo in the Lake of Fire.

Effectively, when God is infuriated against an unrepentant generation, nothing stops his eternal wrath - not even death. *"Not one of them shall flee away. Not one of them shall escape. If they dig into Sheol, from there shall my hand take them."* (Amos 9.1-2) *"It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the Living God."* (Hebrews 10.31)

The PLO is a shareholder of Hell, designer of hideousness, author of tragedies, maker of deep-seated malaises, artisan of pain, virtuoso of monstrosity. Horror is its trade; terror, its passion.

Not surprising that this entity is allergic to truth, running away from peace, hating beauty and intolerant to serenity.

Europe fears this monster and bends its knees.

Israel fights it valiantly.

Intelligence against human stupidity, evil in its raw state.

Israel fights it in the shadows and in the light, at home as well as abroad, in all spheres.

## LIFE

---

God did create Israel.

Israel is a biblical **REALITY**: *"Let Israel be glad in his Maker; let the CHILDREN OF ZION rejoice in their King!"* (Psalm 149.2) *"But now thus says THE LORD, HE WHO CREATED YOU, JACOB, HE WHO FORMED YOU, ISRAEL: 'Fear not, for I have redeemed you; I have called you by name, you are mine.' ... I am the Lord, your Holy One, the CREATOR OF ISRAEL, your King."* (Isaiah 43.1,15)

---

<sup>1</sup> PLO's itinerary:

1964. Birth in Judea-Samaria... *evicted in 1967.*

1967. Jordan... *evicted in 1971. (Wikipedia: Black September)*

1971. Lebanon... *evicted in 1982.*

1982. Tunisia... *invited by the Israeli Left to come settle in Israel in 1993. (Try to understand.)*

1994+ Gaza and Judea-Samaria. NIGHTMARE EVER SINCE!!

Judging by its untrue nature, its usurping character and its unending malicious fruits, one cannot help wondering if the concept of 'Palestine' would be of infernal origin. It has always been an obstacle to God's plans and constitutes the greatest sophism of all times.<sup>1</sup>

The existence of the State of Israel provides anti-Semites with a convenient pretext to express their hatred towards Jews. In fact, the term '*Palestine*' is only a mask that they are wearing to ennoble their murderous cause. There were effectively no 'Palestine' (other than the name) in 1929 and yet, 133 Jews were killed with axes, women were even gashed in the chest during massacres in Safed, Hebron, Jaffa and Jerusalem.<sup>2</sup>

Their most venomous lie consists in saying that they do not hold anything against Jews in particular but rather against Zionists. As a result, this advantageously confers them with a disguise of *righters-of-wrongs*.

Beware of and avoid such deceitful sweet talkers.

If the State of Israel did not exist, it would simply be harder for them to justify their hatred - that's all.

---

#### NO INSTITUTION IS SPARED

---

This breed has now infested the American Congress where an emerging *Fab Four* enjoys the spotlight for pouring out its abject venom on Israel, polluting the atmosphere with its deceptive <sup>o</sup>hamanic vocabulary.<sup>3</sup> No institution is spared. This new entity thinks it is invested with the authority to crusade against the Hebrew State at the expense of the American constituency.

Can we expect anything better from <sup>o</sup>hamanesses?

Is it not in the nature of the scorpion to sting?

*"You brood of vipers! How can you speak good, when you are evil? For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks. The good person out of his good treasure brings forth good, and the evil person out of his evil treasure brings forth evil. I tell you, on the Day of Judgment people will give account for every careless word they speak, for by your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned."* - Jesus (Matthew 12.34-37)

---

#### ANTI-SEMITIC TRUCE

---

I'm aware that I'm repeating myself here but a particularity of <sup>o</sup>hamans is their common stand in MARGINALIZING Israel. Forgetting their disagreements, they 'reconcile' with their enemies to hunt down the Judean. They call a truce to satisfy their baser instincts, even if it means to resume tearing each other apart afterwards.<sup>4</sup> The smell of blood makes them forget their enmity.

---

<sup>1</sup> These reasons are more than sufficient to justify the abandonment of the term '*Palestine*' in the Word of God, the Bible. How can such a deceitful term constitute a reference in the Word of Truth?

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: 1929 Palestine riots, 1929 Hebron massacre, 1929 Safed riots

<sup>3</sup> In Trump vs. 'the Squad,' American Jews have picked the wrong target  
<https://www.jns.org/opinion/in-trump-vs-the-squad-american-jews-have-picked-the-wrong-target/>  
What color is anti-Semitism <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/Articles/Article.aspx/24227>

<sup>4</sup> *"The men of Ammon and Moab rose against the inhabitants of Mount Seir, devoting them to destruction, and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, they all helped to destroy one another."* (2Chronicles 20.23)

Thrilled by the hunt, they put aside their mutual hatred to rally for the kill.  
From enemies they become pals, the time of the hunt.<sup>1</sup>

That's how a former leader of « *an American white supremacist hate group, whose primary target is African Americans* »<sup>2</sup> - and whose hatred for Jews is legendary - now praises one of these Fab Four: an *African American* congresswoman, for her anti-Semite diatribe.<sup>3</sup>

She must really be *proud* of this tribute from her *racicide*<sup>4</sup> predator.  
Maybe the latter will grant her a respite as a mark of appreciation.

## ANTI-SEMITISM IS A RELIGION

---

Anti-Semitism is a religion... with no God.  
In this religion, there is however a devil: the Jew.

According to this religion, this goblin is everywhere and goes to and fro across the planet to sow conflicts, wars, quarrels and discord to consolidate its power over the world.

Anti-Semitism is a religion... with its denominations (*white supremacy, pro-'Palestine' movement, far-Left parties, American Black separatist groups, etc.*) that despise each other more than the last.

Anti-Semitism is a religion... with its dogmas, beliefs, madness, crusades and paranoia.

Anti-Semitism is a religion.. with its faithful, priests, heroes and martyrs (*hitler and cie*).

Anti-Semitism is a religion... with its mythology, rituals, traditions as well as its sectarian rhetoric and its panoply of idols among which the nymph Hatred rules supreme.

Anti-Semitism is a religion... with its legends, hall of fame, creed, system of thought and apostates.<sup>5</sup>

Anti-Semitism is a religion... whose members aspire to a better world, perfect and sublime: a world without Jews, Israel, God and the Bible. A world where everyone will be freed from their imaginary enemy, liberated from the unjustified fear of a hidden fictive oppressor, from the foreign ethereal monster besides them. Free at last from groundless conspiracy theories.

Anti-Semitism is a religion... whose *anti-Israel ecumenism* is spreading across the globe with a disconcerting easiness. And for a good reason: despite their mutual disdain, these feverish denominations have a common denominator: *Jew hatred*.

Effectively, white extremists detest Blacks, *and Jews*.

Black extremists hate Whites, *and Jews*.

The extreme Left hates the Right, *and Jews*.

The extreme Right hates the Left, *and Jews*.

---

<sup>1</sup> "*And Herod and Pilate became friends with each other that very day, for before this they had been at enmity with each other.*" (Luke 23.12)

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *kkk*

<sup>3</sup> Ex-KKK leader: Ilhan Omar most important member of Congress <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/260080>

<sup>4</sup> Now that I have invented that term, the 'hamanic 'Palestinian' leadership will surely add to its long list of groundless accusations against Israel.

<sup>5</sup> According to this religion, when an anti-Semite comes back to his senses, realizes his vileness, his folly, his blunder - and repents, then changes for a better life - this renegade must be hunted down, punished and silenced. Wikipedia: *Erasing hate* (2011 TV documentary). / *Skin* (2018 feature film)

All these amazing hot-tempered people enjoy having the Jew included in their list of preys. The cherry on the cake, kind of. So no matter who hates who, the *Jew is always in the crossfire*. When he is not the main target, he is a collateral damage.

Is there any hope for these anti-Semites? Humanely speaking, no. But all is possible to God. It's not that they are necessarily evil. Many among them sincerely believe that they are fighting the good fight. They regrettably have been seduced by a system of thought whose notions were erected with dexterity, like house of cards.

And the result is terrifying: after exposing themselves to virulent online indoctrination for just a few months (no need for a guru to brainwash them - the web does the job), they end up holding the same corrosive discourse, and endorsing acts of insane violence against their 'enemies' in general and the Jew in particular... in the name of *their* BROTHERHOOD.

Only prayer can remediate these despairing cases since only God can touch a darkened heart, an intoxicated mind and a polluted soul. Any attempt to reason them is effectively futile and strengthen their position. If you tell them for instance that there is no *real* world conspiracy, to them your statement confirms that the conspiracy is truly effective since you deny it even though it is obvious (to their eyes).<sup>1</sup>

Anti-Semitism is a religion... that sows conflicts, wars, quarrels and discord.

---

## ZIONISM 101

---

Zion = Jerusalem.

Zionists = Jews in favor of their return to *their* homeland.

There aren't only *Zionists*, there are also *Londonists* (England), *Bernists* (Switzerland)... in a word all those who are moved by the love of their country. Is that a crime? That's why being a Zionist is a noble natural impulse and, in the particular case of Israel, it is an act of justice and submission to the divine will so as to accomplish His purpose since even GOD AND JESUS ARE ZIONISTS:

God, Lover of Zion:

- "*The Lord loves the Gates of ZION... CITY OF GOD.*" (Psalm 87.2,3) <sup>2</sup>

God's compassion for Zion:

- "*For the Lord comforts Zion; he comforts all her waste places and makes her wilderness like Eden, her desert like the garden of the Lord; joy and gladness will be found in her, thanksgiving and the voice of song.*" (Isaiah 51.3)
- "*And the ransomed of the Lord shall return and come to Zion with singing; everlasting joy shall be upon their heads; they shall obtain gladness and joy, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.*" (Isaiah 35.10)
- "*God will save Zion and build up the cities of Judah*" (Psalm 69.35)

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Conspiracy theory, Théorie du complot*.

<sup>2</sup> What should we then think of someone who dares sealing one of Zion' Gates? Wikipedia: *Golden Gate (Jerusalem) / Porte dorée (Jérusalem)*



- *"Who has heard such a thing? Who has seen such things? Shall a land be born in one day? Shall a nation be brought forth in one moment? For as soon as Zion was in labor she brought forth her children." (Isaiah 66.8) 5 Iyar (may 14), 1948: Proclamation of Independence by the State of Israel.*

Jesus, King of Zion:

- *"And Jesus found a young donkey and sat on it, just as it is written, "Fear not, daughter of ZION; behold, YOUR KING is coming, sitting on a donkey's colt!" His disciples did not understand these things at first but when Jesus was glorified, then they remembered that these things had been written about him and had been done to him." (John 12.14-16. Compare with Zechariah 9:9)*
- *"As for Me, I have set my King on ZION, my Holy Hill." (Psalms 2:6)*

Zion, Foundation of the Gospel:

- *"Go on up to a high mountain, O Zion, herald of Good News; lift up your voice with strength, O Jerusalem, herald of Good News; lift it up, fear not; say to the cities of Judah, "Behold your God!" (Isaiah 40.9)*

Zion, God's Chosen:

- *"Thus says the Lord of hosts: I am exceedingly jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion. And I am exceedingly angry with the nations that are at ease; for while I was angry but a little, they furthered the disaster. Therefore, thus says the Lord, I have returned to Jerusalem with mercy; my house shall be built in it, declares the Lord of hosts, and the measuring line shall be stretched out over Jerusalem. Cry out again, Thus says the Lord of hosts:  
  
My cities shall again overflow with prosperity, and the Lord will again comfort Zion and again choose Jerusalem." (Zachariah 1.14-17)*
- God, Protector, Defender and Savior of Zion:
  - *"The Lord of hosts will come down to fight on Mount Zion and on its hill. Like birds hovering, so the Lord of hosts will protect Jerusalem; he will protect and deliver it; he will spare and rescue it." (Isaiah 31.4-5)*

I repeat it: King David, the Prophets and the Bible's heroes were all proud Zionists. As for those who oppose Zion, and by extension Zionists, the Bible is clear: *"May all who hate Zion be put to shame and turned backward!" (Psalms 129.5)*

My mom once told me that one of my brothers, after a meal, took upon himself to become the 'Great Druid of Table Leftovers'. He mixed ketchup, pepper, mayo, soy sauce, faded lettuce leaves, plenty of salt, tomato chunks... well, anything that he could lay his hands on, crowning the whole thing with milk and coffee, then shook vigorously the 'potion' to get a homogenous elixir. Visibly proud of his muddy 'solution', he afterwards undertook to convince my other brother to drink it, telling him that it was great for health and '*full of vitamins*'. The latter, apprehensive, resisted the suspect invitation to drink this brownish-gray cocktail. Not taking 'no' for an answer, my brother kept insisting.

Being witness of this little game, my mom called him out and said: '*Go ahead, drink that! If it's good for your brother, it's good for you. It's full of vitamins, right? So you drink that!*' So, caught out, and on my mom's insistence, my brother reluctantly took a little sip - while grimacing in disgust.

Isn't the same true of us today, nations of the world, when we attempt to convince Israel to drink our « Two-State Elixir », accusing it of being ill-will for refusing to play our little doubtful game?

If it is good for Israel, shouldn't it be good for us as well?  
*Physician, heal yourself.*

We nations are so smart, why don't we lead by the example since most of us are confronted to territorial claims from our very own ethnic communities?<sup>1</sup>

So let's show Israel how to proceed!!  
Let's drink our own « Two-State Elixir »

By what country should I begin with? Oh, my own: Canada. Why don't we apply here our « Two-State 'Solution' » that we so relentlessly require from Israel? We can afford it since Canada is 450 times bigger than Israel. So why not grant Quebec its self-determination, independence, separation, sovereignty-association... or whatever they call it, and for which it has been crying out for decades. Why not apply our famous 'solution' to British Columbia and Alberta since they also demand to leave the Canadian federation?

Now southward, the United States of America - which are 445 times bigger than Israel - could maybe also apply their « Two-State Mirage » to solve California's, Vermont's, Texas' and Alaska's territorial claims.

Further south, Mexico with Yucatan's claims, Argentina with its Patagonia, Bolivia with Santa Cruz, Brazil with Sao Paulo, same scenario for Columbia, for Venezuela, etc.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Lists of active separatist movements / Liste des mouvements autonomistes ou séparatistes*

Want more?

What about China - 400 times bigger than Israel - with Tibet, Taiwan, Hong Kong, Xinjiang, Macau and Inner Mongolia? Or Russia - 700 times bigger - with Chechnya, Tatarstan and Kuban?

So go ahead, drink your « Two-State Elixir » that you so eagerly want Israel to drink.

And there aren't only big countries.

The same applies to Spain with its Catalonia, Belgium with its Wallonia, France with its Brittany, Switzerland with its Jura; Turkey, Iran, Iraq and Syria with Kurdistan...

Let's all do it in unison and show Israel the way it should be done.

1, 2 ,3. Let's go, let each of us split up his country.

Go ahead Vietnam, Algeria, Egypt, Cameroon, Morocco, Rwanda, Cyprus, India, Japan, Myanmar, Pakistan, Germany, Italy, Poland, United Kingdom, Taiwan, Denmark, Finland and all others, apply your « Two-State 'Solution' » to your dissatisfied communities who are so passionately calling for self-determination.

So when EACH of our wonderful countries will have agreed to apply this brilliant cure to heal our thorny relationship with our disgruntled communities, then and only then should Israel consider your poisonous solution to manage its awkward relationship with this nazi 'Palestine' of your dreams - *not before*.

As we can see with this so-called 'solution', it is not '*Do as they say...*' but rather '**DO AS THEY DO**' (surely not as they say) "*For they preach but do not practice!*" - Jesus (Matthew 23.3) It's a matter of survival since their « Two-State Nightmare » is an invitation to suicide, for them first, and even more so for the microscopic country that is Israel which, by the way, is 5 times smaller than Cuba - including Judea-Samaria.<sup>1</sup> Not surprising that the Hebrew State refuses to commit to it. Israel is no more stupid than we are.

And yes, God is witness of our little game. And he won't settle for a 'little sip' when retribution time comes. He will consider all the elixirs of suffering that we have shoved down the throat of His People along history. And we will then have to drink HIS MIXTURE down to the dregs.

*"For in the hand of the LORD there is a cup with foaming wine, WELL MIXED, and he pours out from it, and all the wicked of the earth shall drink it down to its very dregs." (Psalm 75.8) "Thus says your Lord, the Lord your God who pleads the cause of his People: 'Behold, I have taken from your hand the cup of staggering; the bowl of my wrath you shall drink no more; and I will put it into the hand of your tormentors.'" (Isaiah 51.22-23) "Vengeance is mine." says le Lord. (Deuteronomy 32.35)*

---

<sup>1</sup> Not surprising that God is so indignant about the nations' voracity regarding the tiny patch of land He allotted to Israel. "*I will gather all the nations and bring them down to the Valley of Jehoshaphat. And I will enter into judgment with them there, on behalf of my People and my heritage Israel, because they have scattered them among the nations and HAVE DIVIDED UP MY LAND.*" (Joel 3.2)



## PEOPLE of TIMES

---



ISRAEL BLOSSOMS.

Whether Israel wants it or not, whether it admits it or not, whether it pleases it or not, it is God's work. Nobody chooses his father. We may love our father, hate him or even disown him but he always remains our father.

And as God's Child, Israel has some of its Father's inherent features. Israel is prophet by its very nature, whether it wants it or not.

It is used as a of divine Time 'clock' by God.

By looking at Israel, we can today discern an important Time of our History. Without being alarmist, it is obvious that we get closer to the End of Times (which, as such, is a self-evident statement since we cannot move away from it ;-)

As an example, what happened to Jewish People during the Holocaust is an omen of what will soon happen to mankind globally under the antichrist's boot: absolute rule of injustice, widespread collective cowardice and worldwide industrialized death machine. One madman, one planet.<sup>1</sup>

In this respect, hitler was an emulator of the antichrist, and Israel, a microcosm of the People of God under the antichrist's boot.

Jesus himself volunteered some early warning signs about this trying End Time period: *"From the **FIG TREE** learn its lesson: as soon as its branch becomes tender and puts out its leaves, you know that summer is near. So also, when you see all these things, you know that he is near, at the very gates. Truly, I say to you, this generation will not pass away until all these things take place. Heaven and earth will pass away but my Words will not pass away. But concerning that Day and Hour no one knows, not even the angels of Heaven, nor the Son, but the Father only."* (Matthew 24.32-36)<sup>2</sup>

Let's notice here that Jesus could have illustrated his statements with another tree from the region, such as the olive tree, the cedar or the date tree. Knowing pertinently that there is no fluke in the Bible and that such details are most revealing, maybe it would be interesting to know that God had already spoken of **ISRAEL** as a *fig tree*: *"Like the first fruit on the **FIG TREE** in its first season, I saw your fathers."* (Hosea 9.10) / *"For a nation has come up against my land, powerful and beyond number; its teeth are lions' teeth, and it has the fangs of a lioness. It has laid waste my vine and splintered **MY FIG TREE**; it has stripped off their bark and thrown it down."* (Joel 1.6-7)

So what?! Well, it changes a lot of things because, to paraphrase, we could understand... *'As soon as you will see Israel [the fig tree] blossom ("*as soon as its branch becomes tender and puts out its leaves...*")', know that this generation will be the last one and that the End Times nears.'*<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> To get an idea of the type of people that will submit to the antichrist's regime, refer to Revelation 21.8 and 22.15: *cowards, faithless, abominable, dogs, sorcerers, sexually immoral, murderers, idolaters, and everyone who loves and practices falsehood.*

<sup>2</sup> See also Mark 13.28-33 and Luke 21.24-36.

<sup>3</sup> In the Bible, a generation lasts between 20 to 100 years.

I'm aware that my interpretation of this passage is a bit far-fetched since Jesus talked about different events (darkening of the sun and moon, worldwide wars, famines, earthquakes and epidemics) but I simply wanted to underline the fact the *fig tree* (which could represent Israel) could constitute an added value to these End-Times prophecies.

#### IMMINENT END OF TIMES?

---

The scientific community also keeps on confirming the imminent destruction of our world. (Everything in this world has a beginning and an end, then consequently the world itself.) Our generation wrecked this planet beyond repair. We did over one thousand nuclear tests under the water and on the surface of our fragile Earth.

*'We are free of our actions but not of their consequences.'*

The destruction process of our planet has already begun. Among other things, the melting down of the Greenland takes place at a staggering speed since 1996. Which preludes to what Jesus prophesized regarding the flooding of the End Times: *There will be "on the earth distress of nations in perplexity because of the roaring of the sea and the waves, people fainting with fear and with foreboding of what is coming on the world."* (Luke 21.25-26)

What *can* we do?

What *should* we do?

Repent!

*"But watch yourselves lest your hearts be weighed down with dissipation and drunkenness and cares of this life, and that day come upon you suddenly like a trap. For it will come upon all who dwell on the face of the whole earth. But stay awake at all times, praying that you may have strength to escape all these things that are going to take place, and to stand before the Son of Man."* (Luke 21.34-36)

When a meteorologist tells us that a storm is coming, should we get mad at him because if his message upsets us? Is it his fault? Let's stop persecuting Israel. God uses her to warn and bless us.

To wage war against Israel is to wage war against its Creator.

## Window of Opportunity

---

In the early 2000s, as I was busy lettering a promotional sign for a client, I took much care to offer an impeccable product. I very much anticipated the pay since the end of the Roman year holidays were nearing. After it was completed, I looked at it with pride. With a good reason: not only had I done the lettering but I also elaborated the visual concept and the computer graphic design. I could already see myself being congratulated by the client and imagined the sign being proudly displayed in the window for every pedestrian to see, inviting them to come in and enjoy the advantageous discounts of the season. When suddenly...

I realized my mistake. I was shattered. I could now kiss my pay goodbye!! Goodbye investment: I had to buy the self-adhesive vinyl again and reprint it. Goodbye profit!! Goodbye efforts!! Goodbye pride!! I had to start EVERYTHING all over again. The product was perfect, impeccable but... the sign was covered with a tiny transparent protective film, imperceptible to the naked eye. This tiny invisible membrane covered the whole sign in order to prevent scratches during its handling. There! I omitted to remove it. I lettered the film covering the sign. My whole work could be removed in the easiest way. Only had to pull the membrane off and the whole lettering came off with it.

Catastrophe! Why?! Why now?! I so much needed the money. I wanted it. It was the holidays. And there I was empty-handed.

### GREAT ACT

---

It is then that I understood that life is like a sign that we decorate. With great care we embellish it, making it attractive. We want it to be appreciated, envied. We would like it to be THE reference in the neighborhood so that people would say: *'Wow! If I only had a life as beautiful as his/hers.'*

So we put ourselves into making our life more attractive: we go to school, and then get diplomas. After that we go to the marketplace and earn money that we invest into decorating our life, making it more beautiful, more enviable. A life which we are proud of.

Then comes death. That moment when our life is being evaluated by the Boss.

Tragedy!! There was an 'indiscernible film' on my life. If at least I had seen it. But we suddenly collapse at the sight of the horrible mistake. Goodbye Eternal Life!! Goodbye efforts and investments. Goodbye pride!! Hello shame!!

How can we not have seen it, that 'tiny transparent membrane' that covered our daily life, our interpersonal relations and hindered us to have **REAL CONTACT** with our fellow human as well as with the Master, our Creator?

If only we had taken a moment - a pause - we could have seen it, this imperceptible membrane. But no, we don't have time, we are in a rush, too busy, too self-confident. We know all about life, don't we? We weren't born yesterday, right?

So we put ourselves into embellishing our life over the membrane of pride.

And then we realize TOO LATE that it is impossible to redo our life, it is all over. NOTHING can be started over again after death. It's done with. The bell has rung. Playtime is over. The results of the exam are eternal. Irrevocable.

Beautiful life... impeccable, perfect, enviable ...on the imperceptible membrane of pride. Yeah yeah! We want this membrane. It protects us from scratches. We want to keep it. We even decorate over it.

## BEHIND THE MASK

---

If there are only a few hours left to your life, you have enough time to ask Jesus to remove the imperceptible film of sin that covers your life. The repenting criminal did it on the last day of his life while he was crucified next to Jesus.<sup>1</sup> That's all it takes: *one day*.

Don't wait until tomorrow. It may never come.

The eternal celebrations are coming sooner than we think, so let's not make the mistake of being excluded.

Don't tell yourself: *'I'll see for myself then and there. I trust in my faculties. I'll improvise at that time.'*

We should call upon Him while we are still alive because it will be TOO LATE when we will be dead.

From our birth our death, we've got a window of opportunity to search for our good Creator, the God of Israel, to find Him, to reconcile with Him and be forgiven. *"The LORD looks down from Heaven on the children of man, to see if there are any who understand, who seek after God. They have all turned aside; together they have become corrupt; there is none who does good, not even one."* (Psalm 14.2)

The problem is that too often we prefer wallowing in vice rather than to repent.

There was an era when people were ashamed of the bad things they did, an era when they hid to sin. Nowadays, everyone glorifies his debauchery by exhibiting his shame in the smallest of detail to the delight of the audience that is calling for more.

Is history witnessing against us that we have irreversibly crossed the threshold of decadence?

## What decadence?!

Warning: the next chapter deals with decadence. Take a deep breath because it won't be an easy topic. It is hard to see because we are right in the middle of it. (Is the fish seeing water?) So let's keep going, we will try to discern it together.

---

<sup>1</sup> Luke 23.40-43. Paradox: How can Jesus - who will soon die, and be raised from the dead in 3 days - tell the criminal: *"TODAY YOU WILL BE WITH ME in paradise."* ? God controls time, parallel... times. When hundreds of faithful praise him at the same time, he can hear them individually.



decadence-o-meter  
the 7 phases of moral decline  
decadence prefers us soft  
West's current level of moral decline: 6.1 - INSTITUTIONALIZATION of decadence

DNA vs. IdentifiXation  
DNA doesn't lie  
from Roberto to 'Nancy' (fictitious scenarios)

Dick Tate vs. Rebella  
malaise = discrimination?!  
comparative scenarios  
misogynous discomfort?!  
implosion of the XY Galaxy

perfect submission  
slowly but surely (going a long way a little at a time)  
confuse and conquer: pseudo-rational ambiguous jargon  
mission accomplished: we are now 'understanding'

11

## Threshold of Decadence

« They have eyes full of adultery,  
insatiable for sin. »

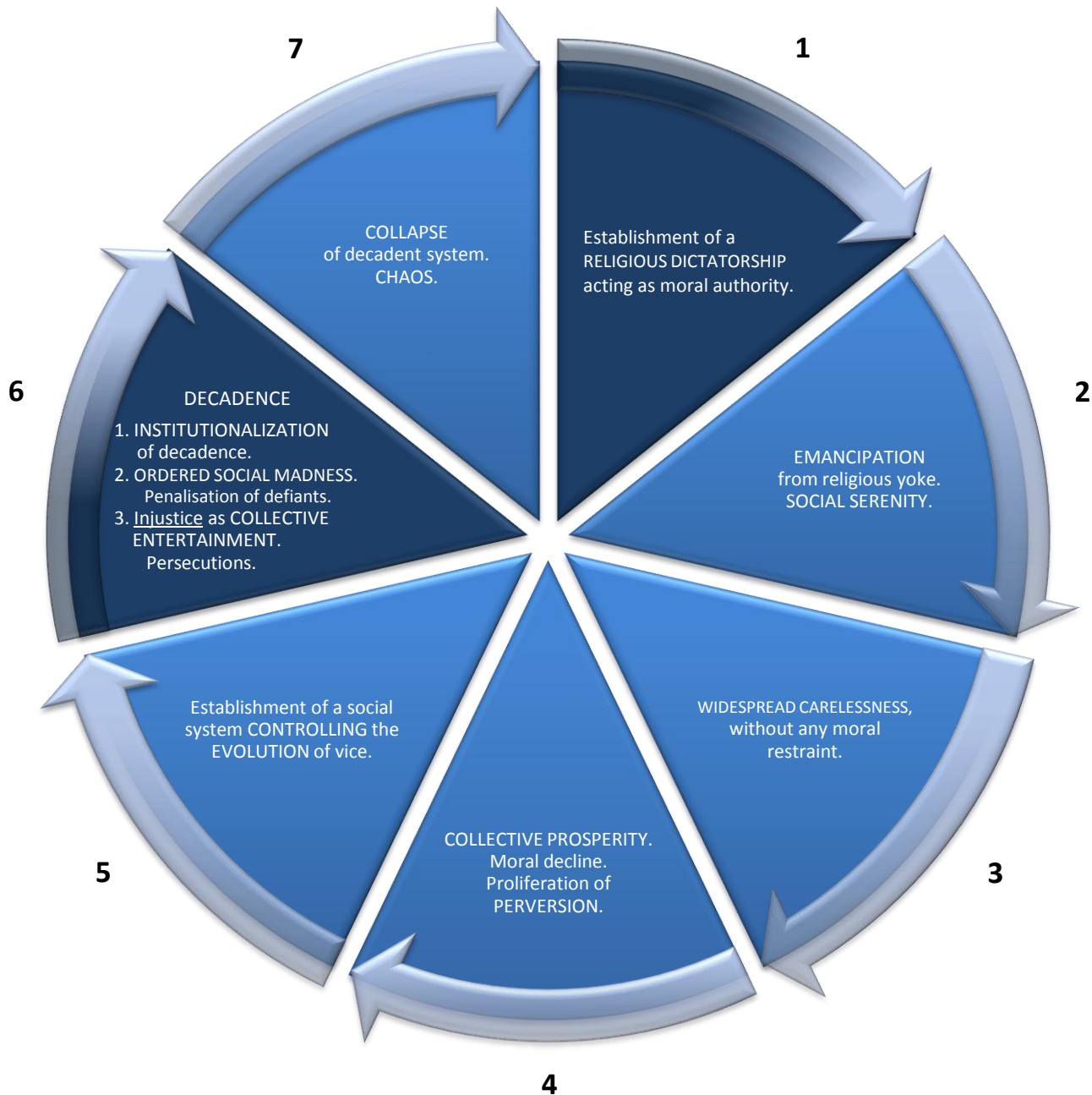
(2 Peter 2.14)

and the next level is...  
destination: abyss  
hypnotized  
the emperor has no clothes  
predictable opportunism  
leading followers or following leaders  
Sodom and Gonorrhea  
dissatisfaction guaranteed  
free access to taboos  
sacred  
respect  
the light at the end of the tunnel  
testimony  
always present  
the empire strikes back  
besieged West  
the circus comes to town...  
fun?!  
lost  
no problem?! (wishful drinking?)  
evolution?  
little and puffed-up  
disorderly excesses  
madness  
corruption  
trap  
denial  
unjust for fun  
vanishing



# DECADENCE-O-METER

CYCLE OF SOCIAL DECADENCE IN HISTORY



## PHASES OF MORAL DECLINE LEADING TO COLLECTIVE DEGENERATION

1. We hide to practice our vice, and keep quiet about it.
2. We hide to practice our vice, and then brag about it to a few to close friends.
3. We practice our vice in the presence of a few close friends, then brag about it with each other.
4. We practice our vice in the presence of a few close friends, then brag about it to everyone.
5. We practice our vice with a few close friends in front of everyone.
6. The majority openly practices its vice.
7. The majority penalizes those who won't comply, harasses those who resist, and persecutes those who remain resolute in their noncompliance.

## DECADENCE PREFERS US SOFT.

---

Decadence usually follows a period of overabundance. Even if the West is still in its first steps towards establishing a decadent system, it proceeds with such steadfastness that this unhealthy system is being firmly rooted in our social practices:

- Legalization of drugs for recreational use <sup>1</sup>
- Legalization of sexual orgies <sup>2</sup>
- Legalization of abortions as a way of contraception <sup>3</sup>
- Establishment of a pernicious education system. That Gomorrhan system, not to say gonorrhean, bullies our youth by initiating it to abominable practices, depraved sexual alternatives and unhealthy lifestyles - thus adding confusion to their adolescence.<sup>4</sup>

*"Whoever shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. Woe to the world because of offenses! for it must needs be that offenses come; but woe to that man by whom the offense comes!" - Jesus (Mt 18.6-7)*

*"The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here. The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here." - Jesus (Matthew 12.41-42)*

- Obligation for parents - under the threat of sanctions - to submit their kids to immoral education norms <sup>5</sup>
- Sanctions against any organizations refusing to engage in practices contrary to their conscience <sup>6</sup>

We thus strengthen a system that encourages degenerate practices to the detriment of common sense and decency.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Cannabis in Canada*. Up to now, the countries having legalized nightmarihuana for recreational use are South Africa, Canada, United-States of America (Alaska, Colorado, Illinois, Maine, Massachusetts, Michigan, Nevada, Oregon, Vermont, Washington, Northern Mariana Islands and Guam), Georgia, Netherlands and Uruguay. And numerous other countries will soon follow suit since they already have proceeded with its decriminalization.

<sup>2</sup> Supreme Court of Canada Legalizes Orgies. Ruling Legalizes Sex Clubs Nation Wide:  
<https://www.sitcomsonline.com/boards/archive/index.php/t-159427.html>

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *Abortion*. Over 40,000,000 induced abortions worldwide every year. This means over 100,000 ABORTIONS PER DAY!!

<sup>4</sup> *New Law Being Used to Spread LGBT Gender Identity Ideology into CA Public Schools*  
<https://californiafamily.org/2017/new-law-being-used-to-spread-lgbt-gender-identity-ideology-into-ca-public-schools/>

<sup>5</sup> *California School District Says Parents Can't Pull Kids Out Of New LGBT Sex Ed Class*  
<https://dailycaller.com/2018/04/20/california-school-district-parents-lgbt-sex-ed-mandatory/>  
Parental Rights - MY Canada Association <http://4mycanada.ca/wp/issues/parents-rights/>

<sup>6</sup> *D.C. will fine you for calling a transgender person the "wrong" pronouns*  
<https://www.google.ca/amp/s/amp.dailycaller.com/2016/06/27/d-c-will-fine-you-for-calling-a-transgender-person-the-wrong-pronouns>  
*Christian doctor of 30 years loses job for refusing to use transgender patient's preferred pronoun*  
<https://www.foxnews.com/faith-values/christian-doctor-fired-gender-pronoun>  
*Messianic Jewish Kibbutz In Israel Loses Appeal In Gay Marriage* <https://urbanareas.net/info/messianic-jewish-kibbutz-israel-loses-appeal-gay/>  
*Messianic Hotel & Moshav Fined Heavily For Refusing To Host Lesbian Marriage*  
<http://blog.moriel.org/announcements/prayer-requests/19935-messianic-hotel-moshav-fined-heavily-for-refusing-to-host-lesbian-marriage.html>

As we can already see, the West has reached stage 6.1: *Institutionalization of Decadence*. As for Iran, it is at stage 1: *Religious dictatorship to act as moral authority*, from which the population ardently aspires to be freed, as specified in the following stage (No. 2: EMANCIPATION from religious yoke - SOCIAL SERENITY)

These two antipodes, 1 and 6, are each as much unhealthy as the other since despite its appearance of holiness, corruption is as prevalent within a tyrannical religious system, although limited to its leadership. The main goal of such regime is to first establish social order following a period of collective chaos. But let's more closely tackle the subject of decadence...

*"Beware lest any man spoil you through... vain deceit, ...after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ." (Colossians 2.8)*

The West's current level of morality: 6.1 on the Decadence-o-meter: INSTITUTIONALIZATION of decadence  
Next steps...

6.2 - Coordinated social madness. Penalization of the just by the deceived.

6.3 - Injustice as collective entertainment: Persecutions <sup>1</sup>

Institutionalization of decadence occurs when a society's leadership officializes immoral practices into edicts, thus conferring these a pseudo-legitimacy. This initiative allows it to exert abusive sanctions against whoever resists its corruption.

If a man loves men, feels like a woman, oscillates like a female and adopts a feminine choreography, that is his right. If he wants to wear a skirt, put some lipstick on, walk with high heels and be called 'Suzy', he does what he wants. He is free!!

The problem is not with the individual as such but rather with a system clamping down on anyone who refuses to accommodate such transfigured person's caprices, rendering the resisting citizen 'guilty' for having the courage to stand up to such a comedy.

The question is: Can the West *legitimately* force its women to be subjected to abuse by masquerading impostors making irruption into their vital space? <sup>2</sup> The question is: Can the West *legitimately* coerce members of its collectivities to call a man 'Madam'?

## DNA VS. IDENTIFICATION

---

As an example, a health professional in England has recently been fired for having refused to use 'she' during the medical exam of a bearded Goliath identifying as a woman. <sup>3</sup>

As a specialist, this doctor 'unfortunately' took MEDICAL REALITIES into account, namely that an individual having XY chromosomes is a man.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. But he that shall endure to the end, the same shall be saved."* - Jesus (Matthew 24.12-13)

<sup>2</sup> Because a peeper would only have to dress like a woman to go into ladies' dressing room and then scream 'discrimination' if anyone attempted to stop him. *Transgender woman busted for taking pictures of women changing in Target dressing room*  
<https://www.wilx.com/content/news/Transgender-woman-arrested-for-taking-pictures-in-Target-dressing-room-386958511.html>

<sup>3</sup> *Christian doctor of 30 years loses job for refusing to use transgender patient's preferred pronoun*  
<https://www.foxnews.com/faith-values/christian-doctor-fired-gender-pronoun>

DNA doesn't lie. It's ineluctable.<sup>1</sup>

So even if he makes a fit, gets breast implants, applies one inch of make-up and buys all the feminine accessories on the market, he is destined to remain a man for the rest of his life. That's the way it is. DNA has decreed it.

Thus, despite all his efforts, such an individual will remain a *man*, miserable and dissatisfied, trying to become something that he is not, without ever succeeding.<sup>2</sup> And this, even if worldwide policies compel everyone on Earth to call him '*Madam*'.

This statement of mine is not discrimination but *reality*.<sup>3</sup>

So this doctor lost his job for having said the truth, namely that this Goliath belongs to the XY tribe. In fact, this specialist dared call this man '*Mister*'. Unforgivable sacrilege according to this now State-controlled religion.

*'If freedom to tell the truth - in this case calling a man 'he' and a woman 'she' - is suppressed then truth itself is suppressed.'* Andrea William, CLC  
Chief Executive, commenting on the doctor's situation with this Goliath.

Will we soon witness a veterinarian being fired for refusing to call a horse a mare?!

#### CITIZENS' CONTEMPORARY OBLIGATIONS

---

So our decadent West is now intent on institutionalizing this masquerade by awarding it a standing of choice within its hierarchy of social priorities.

Let's have a quick look at the following fictive scenarios in order to illustrate some CITIZENS' OBLIGATIONS ALREADY IN FORCE among us. To this end, let's simulate a large corporation so as to underline these constraints.<sup>4</sup>

1. This is Roberto, gorgeous, tall, cool and athletic. The perfect man, any woman's dream come true. Gloria drools over him. She keeps on repeating that Roberto is the man she's always wished for.

Nobody would think that Roberto is gay if that wasn't that Jack, his boyfriend, comes pick him up every day after work, and that both kiss each other on the cheek and hug tenderly prior to leaving the office.

In fact, Roberto is *bi*. He and Jack share their residence with Avery, who is *straight* but love both of them.

Roberto is an accountant in the department of collection.

---

<sup>1</sup> There is no running away from reality. No escape from our nature, no matter how hard we try. A frog remains a frog even if it aspires to be an ox. (Fable of Jean de la Fontaine: *The frog that wished to be as big as the ox*.) This Goliath denies having XY (male) chromosomes. However, they are not XX (female). Could they be XXX?

<sup>2</sup> The alternative is to appeal to our Creator and respectfully express our discomfort/dissatisfaction to Him. The situation could then be corrected: *I Was a Lesbian & Jesus Saved me - Boy Trapped in a Girls Body Testimony* - YouTube <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kW6WRcaih48>

<sup>3</sup> MALE: '*Said of an individual, animal or plant, of an organ belonging to the sex producing the tiniest and most mobile reproductive cells (spermatozooids among animals, pollen among flora).*' FEMALE: '*Said of an individual, animal or vegetal, of an organ belonging to the sex producing the biggest and less mobile reproductive cells (ovaries among animals, oospheres among flora).*' \* But it would seem that the Empire's universe is also populated by *female* men and *male* women. That's enough to drive any sane person crazy.

\* *Dictionary: Petit Larousse illustré 2019* for mobile phone

<sup>4</sup> People and scenarios are fictitious. Any similarity with an individual or event is purely coincidental. Quotes in red\* however are real (indented quotes with a footnote referring to the 'VALUING TRANSGENDER APPLICANTS & EMPLOYEES' document).

\*Consult softcopy to distinguish colors: [http://www.extror/downloads/MASTER\\_OF\\_TIMES.pdf](http://www.extror/downloads/MASTER_OF_TIMES.pdf)

**LIVE AND LET LIVE.** This is *their* choice. They have the right to do *whatever they want*. They are consenting adults. We don't have the same sense of morality. And we don't have to. I don't have to impose my beliefs on others. And I don't have to have them as friends either.

2. Her, that's Yoki, young stocky Japanese woman with a pink crew cut and tribal tattoos over her body. She walks with a self-confident tread. Charlene, her girlfriend, is Finnish. Yoki stubbornly insists that 'him' be used while referring to her. She says she is a '*butch*' and proud of it.<sup>1</sup>

Alexander made the gaffe to say « *that's hers* » while referring to Yoki's computer two weeks ago. She was furious and punched him on the shoulder to call him back to order. Not too hard of course but enough to have him frown.

He reacted by saying that he would complain to their supervisor. Upon which Yoki retorted that she would fill out a grievance form for harassment because he dared use a feminine pronoun about her although they've already been working together for the last two years as stock controllers.

*« Intentional misuse of a transgender employee's new name and pronouns may constitute sex-based discrimination and/or harassment. »*<sup>2</sup>

**ABUSE!!** Yoki is a woman [XX]. If she prefers being called by a masculine pronoun, fine. Those who feel comfortable with it are welcome to do so. But nobody should be coerced into honoring such a silly caprice and be compelled under the menace of sanctions to use 'he/him' while talking about *her*.

No one has to use a masculine pronoun since she is a woman. Furthermore, the use of 'she' pronoun, which corresponds to her *real* gender, has nothing to do with bad intent and harassment but rather with accuracy - that's a fact: she is a *woman* even if she denies it.

Finally, the both of them cooled down and that was that. Alexander got the value for his money. He should now remember. Yoki is usually cool. But on that matter, her personality really changes when she is talked about in feminine terms. It just drives her up the wall.

Yoki uses men's restrooms, which makes Daniel feel uncomfortable when she is there.

**ABUSE!!** Yoki's use of men's restrooms [XY] is inappropriate and *literally out of place*.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Butch and femme*

<sup>2</sup> VALUING TRANSGENDER APPLICANTS & EMPLOYEES: A Best Practices Guide for Employers. National LGBTQ Task Force, Office of Human Rights. District of Columbia. Page 6.

[https://ohr.dc.gov/sites/default/files/dc/sites/ohr/publication/attachments/ValuingTransEmployees\\_FINAL\\_WebQuality\\_0.pdf](https://ohr.dc.gov/sites/default/files/dc/sites/ohr/publication/attachments/ValuingTransEmployees_FINAL_WebQuality_0.pdf)

To my humble opinion, this manual could easily have been entitled '*How-to Manual: Surrendering to King Klone*'. From the outset, its terminology is untrue: we are told that a '*Transgender Woman*' is a MAN dressed as a woman!! Let's have definitions matching REALITY please, not wishful thinking. We could for instance qualify a man dressed like a woman as a « *fake woman* », a « *would-be woman* » or as a « *transgender man* » but surely not as a « *transgender woman* ». A little honesty about this subject would be welcomed.

3. Here is 'Violette', plump hetero in his thirties, tousled red hair, sloppy look, often poorly shaved, and married to Clara since 7 years. 'Violette' and Clara have 2 kids.

Violette's particularity is that he likes wearing women's clothing, preferably a dress to the knee and high heels. That's it. You can tell him 'he' even if he dresses like a woman, there is no problem.

'Violette' is the website editor. He uses men's restrooms most of the time.

You may occasionally see him seated on a couch at the shopping center, getting entertained by people's reaction to his outfit.

**LIVE AND LET LIVE.** 'Violette' is atypical. He dresses like a woman... and loves women. It would seem that it is a dress inclination. He is cool, expert and affable. His work is well done. The company's image on the web is professional, and praises abound regarding the clarity of his texts. Despite his distinct dress preferences, nobody should dictate to him how to dress.

4. Him, that's 'Judy', sales representative from the marketing department. Hot stuff: gorgeous tanned blonde, slim and refined, with generous, rounded firm breasts. It is easily to be mistaken. From far and near, you would swear that he is a woman if that wasn't for his voice that betrays him.

Competent, polyvalent and professional, he is very efficient. He's been the top salesperson for the last seven months in a row. His boyfriend's name is Ludwik, a Pole.

'Judy' obviously demands to be referred to as a female, and solely use the ladies' restrooms and facilities.

*« Imposing restrictions on a transgender employee's ability to use a restroom facility consistent with their gender identity constitutes illegal disparate treatment. »<sup>1</sup>*

**ABUSE!!** Women's restrooms are not an *open bar*. They are gender-segregated so men won't access it. Our women want to be all by themselves for a moment. Is that too much to ask?! That's not hard to understand.

Never mind the transbaloney, the transidentification and the translook, a man remains a man. 'Judy' is off-limits, even though he is a master at the art of deceit.

Which reminds me of an acquaintance's testimony: his friend had required a 'service' from a prostitute. As the 'service' was about to culminate, the prostitute abruptly stopped, lifted her eyes and said *'Well, I haven't yet told you but I'm a man.'*

Angry, he retorted: *'Hurry up and finish, you bastard. Then get away from me!'*

---

<sup>1</sup> Ibid. Page 7.



Twisted, isn't it? And yet, this is exactly 'Judy's strategy. Even though no one can tell the difference about 'her' (him), and despite the fact that he's got *everything* of a woman, he is a clone, an illusion.

The presence of 'Judy' in ladies' restroom is therefore an abuse, a fraud and an imposture.

The prostitute confessed the truth unlike the Empire who tries its best to convince us that he is a woman. But how you feel and what you wish is unfortunately irrelevant to change who you are.

Moreover, nobody was born to be a clone, a copy of someone else.

**« TRANSGENDER PEOPLE MUST HAVE EQUAL ACCESS TO RESTROOMS** or other gender-specific facilities that are consistent with their gender identity or expression, **INCLUDING FACILITIES WHERE NUDITY IN THE PRESENCE OF OTHER PEOPLE IS COMMON.** Requiring documentation or other proof of an individual's gender or gender identity is prohibited... »<sup>1</sup>

**ABUSE!! MUST?!** Would we now be compelled to welcome intruders into our *private* spaces? Our restrooms and other intimate areas would now be opened to anyone? Anybody could come have a peek, and it would be proscribed to intervene. (?!)

Bravo!! We are progressing.

5. Him, that's Johnny. At first, he may look like a gay but he is 100% hetero. That's only because he is slightly effeminate. His job is to distribute the mail within the various departments.
6. This is Sari, discreet and feminine. A beautiful woman. Her girlfriend owns a restaurant. Sari is our consumer service receptionist whose job wonderfully matches her cheerful and devoted personality.

**LIVE AND LET LIVE.** Sari follows the path she has set for herself. She should not be dictated by anyone how her private life should be run.

7. Him, that's Hans. Nothing would suggest that he is not hetero. Not the least mannered. No particular claim. No wave. He does his shift then leaves. Nobody would guess. Sturdy and jovial single, always the word to laugh, we would believe that Hans has found happiness. He teaches biotechnology in the Research and Development department.

**LIVE AND LET LIVE.** Hans don't bother anyone. He's got the right to be who he is and what he wants to become. He shouldn't be judged by anyone, and even less condemned. Without approving his choices nor encouraging his situation, you could always pray for him. He needs it as much as anybody else.

---

<sup>1</sup> Ibid. Page 8.

8. Him, that's 'Nancy', a slim Hungarian man that usually don long colorful Somali robes. He lives with Nancy since 3 years and both have just adopted a little girl whom they named Nancy.

He claims to be *non-binary*. He *prefers* that we use gender-neutral pronouns when talking about him. For instance: « *Nancy comes to the meeting this morning. Don't forget to bring zir a strong coffee, otherwise ze will have to get one zirself. The coffee was not to zir liking last time.* » 'Nancy' is secretary in the Personnel department.

*« Non-binary: a term used by people who identify as neither entirely male nor entirely female... The employer must ensure employees respect and use a transgender employee's preferred names and pronouns, as repeated failure to do so can be considered harassment, and can cause severe distress to a transgender employee. »*

*« He smiled. She smiled. Ze smiled. »*

*« I met him. I met her. I met zir. »*

*« His bike. Her bike. Zir bike. »*

*« He is himself. She is herself. Ze is zirself. »<sup>1</sup>*

We can live with that as long as 'Nancy' only prefers that we use these silly pronouns; provided that we are not in the obligation to use them. Personally, I prefer my nickname 'Edge' over my given name 'Marc', but I do not force anyone to use it. I don't make a fit when someone calls me 'Marc'.

And about the 'distress' that a transgender would experience because he is not called 'she', 'Ze' or 'Zir', are we considering the distress he is causing to others, particularly to girls and women when he intrudes in their intimacy?<sup>2</sup> Why should they inherit *his* malaise?

Such disconnected scenarios sound like a science-fiction movie, like *Star Trek lands on Porn Planet*. I personally knew a man who truly identified as an extraterrestrial, believing that his father was from another planet. Yet he did not demand to be called 'Zork' nor that 'Ze' and 'Zir' be used when talking about him.

'Nancy' uses mainly ladies' restrooms but it sometimes happens that he uses men's.

*« Someone who identifies as non-binary may want to use a specific restroom because they are most comfortable with it, regardless of their personal appearance. This policy should apply to locker rooms and other changing facilities that exist in the workplace. »<sup>3</sup>*

<sup>1</sup> Ibid. Pages 5, 12, 13. The devil must be laughing up in his sleeve when he sees us adhering in full seriousness to such a comedy. And that's only the beginning: *Tinder Now Offers 37 Genders Claiming 'Gender Is a Complex Conversation'*  
<https://freebeacon.com/culture/tinder-now-offers-37-genders-claiming-gender-complex-conversation/>

<sup>2</sup> *Georgia ACLU Leader Resigns Amid Controversy Over Transgender Bathroom Directive...* amid controversy regarding President Barack Obama's directive to public schools on transgender bathroom use, claiming her own daughters were « visibly frightened » by biological males using women's restrooms.  
<https://www.theblaze.com/news/2016/06/02/georgia-aclu-leader-resigns-amid-controversy-over-transgender-bathroom-directive-but-theres-a-twist>

<sup>3</sup> VALUING TRANSGENDER APPLICANTS & EMPLOYEES.... Page 14.

*« Transgender employees should at all times be able to use the restroom and other gender-segregated facilities (such as locker rooms) that they are most comfortable with. At no point should gender-segregated facilities prohibit a transgender employee from fully living according to their gender identity. Refusing to allow transgender employees to use the bathroom that is congruent to their gender identity is a form of discrimination. »*<sup>1</sup>

**ABUSE!!** Sweet-talk finely formulated to justify the invasion of our intimacy by impersonators of the opposite sex. 'Nancy' is a man trying to be a woman but is and still remains a man [XY]. 'Nancy's place is not in ladies' restrooms [XX]. I'm not saying that he is a bad person but only that he is NOT what he pretends to be, neither what aspires to be nor what he wants to be. Never will.

**« IF A CISGENDER EMPLOYEE EXPRESSES DISCOMFORT ABOUT SHARING A GENDERED FACILITY WITH A TRANSGENDER COWORKER, THE CISGENDER EMPLOYEE SHOULD BE OFFERED, IF POSSIBLE, THE USE OF A SEPARATE GENDER-NEUTRAL FACILITY. »**<sup>2</sup>

In short, if you feel discomfort when an intruder assaults your intimacy, *you* are the problem. (?/)

**« THE EMPLOYER SHOULD ALWAYS WORK WITH AND/OR REPRIMAND THE PERSON EXPRESSING THE DISCOMFORT AND CAUSING THE ISSUE, not with the transgender employee. Often times this can be accomplished by helping the **PROBLEMATIC EMPLOYEE** better understand the concept of gender identity. »**<sup>3</sup>

The employer must REPRIMAND YOU because you are uncomfortable when your intimacy is being violated. That is you that causes the problem, not the intruder. The prey of housebreak is guilty, not the thief. The raped is at fault, not the rapist. This is *you* the 'problematic' employee, not the invader. It is you that needs to be 'educated' in order to better 'understand' the GOOD SIDE of the aggression.

Why should it be discriminatory to have women in women's restroom, and men in men's?

---

<sup>1</sup> Ibid. Page 14.

<sup>2</sup> Ibid. Page 14.

<sup>3</sup> Ibid. Page 15.

Let's now take a moment to imagine what the conversation could be like between **Dick Tate**, supervisor, and **Rebella**, his '*reprehensible problematic employee*':

- **Dick:** *Rebella, we all know that 'Nancy' is a man but we've got to play along. That's the law.*
- **Rebella:** *First, we not here to play but to work. That's what we've been hired for. Second, why should we respect a law that does not respect us? We don't have to tolerate violation of our personal privacy.*  
*That's not because we are on the workplace that the employer has the right to exhibit our body to others. Our body neither belongs to the government nor to our employer.*
- **Dick:** *But you've got to be open.*
- **Rebella:** *Open to what?! Last week that intruder came into our restroom with a huge erection under his robe. Shouldn't he go relieve himself in men's restroom rather than ours?!*
- **Dick:** *Don't you agree Rebella that we should all fight discrimination?*
- **Rebella:** *It has nothing to do with discrimination! Since when self-respect is discrimination, and morality, intolerance?<sup>1</sup>*  
*Forget your definition of 'discrimination', we prefer its SYNONYMS: insight, discernment, distinction, education, honor and excellence. Furthermore, its ANTONYMS are quite telling: confusion, filth and vulgarity. No need to tell you that we prefer 'discrimination' to confusion, and honor to vulgarity.*  
*Each thing and person to its place. That's called order. And it is not a man's place into our restrooms, even though he is wearing a robe. Let him put make-up on somewhere else.*  
*We've been putting up with that for too long.*  
*We are exhausted.*  
*It kills the team spirit among the girls.*  
*Why don't you send him on maternity leave for a few months so we can rest a little?!*
- **Dick:** *But he is more comfortable in ladies' restrooms.*
- **Rebella:** *So we women should feel uncomfortable just because 'Mister' is more comfortable elsewhere than where he should be, is that it?*
- **Dick:** *Well, if it can reassure you, Rebella, men too feel uncomfortable when he comes over to our side to use our restroom.*
- **Rebella:** *Oh great! I'm happy to hear that. I already feel better.*

---

<sup>1</sup> Well, since the almighty Empire said so.

- **Dick:** *Rebella, why don't you go upstairs and use accounting's restroom?*
- **Rebella:** *Ohh I see. He is the intruder and it is I that should leave?! Interesting concept. Since when should we have to capitulate to the invader? That is not Israel that hypnotized the world<sup>1</sup> but the Empire.*  
*They are now colonizing our toilets and we say nothing. We've become complacent and lethargic. And we should now shut up under the pretext that defending our intimacy is 'discrimination'?*  
*Well, come to think of it, Dick, that's an excellent idea! That's what WE will do. I've talked to other women and we all feel alike but most don't dare talking. So we'll all go upstairs.*  
*This way, Mister Year-round-halloween will have our restroom all to himself. But he better not follow us up there though, otherwise it's gonna be war: we will fill a complaint form for harassment.*

#### MALAISE = DISCRIMINATION?!

In fact, the transcloning's catechism alleges that your malaise, your reticence to accept such molestation of your intimacy is '*discrimination*'.

Let's not be fooled.

**DISCRIMINATION IS NOT BAD IN ITSELF.** It can be beneficial, even preferable. As an example, don't we discriminate against children at the entrance of a bar? Is it not beneficial to them?

Such an attitude is called '*discernment*'. Talking about 'DISCERNMENT', the French/English<sup>2</sup> definition of the word 'DISCERNER' (TO DISCERN) goes as follow: *discerner le vrai du faux: to DISCRIMINATE between truth and untruth.*

But it would seem that discernment is becoming a scarce commodity nowadays.

The main argument justifying these new State-controlled excesses is that a person may not necessarily identify with the body inherited at birth. An individual born as a man, for instance, could identify as a '*woman*', having feminine tastes and aspirations as well as being attracted to men.

It would then be said of him that he is a « *woman in a man's body.* »

Ain't that the opposite?!

Wouldn't he rather be a **MAN WITH THE SPIRIT OF A WOMAN?**

Based on their minimalist and fallacious logic - not to say fellatious - of « *I identify as X therefore I am 'X', and have all the rights of X+1. And if you oppose me, it's 'discrimination'!* »

<sup>1</sup> Congressional Democrat defends accusing Israel of 'evil doings' <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/257790>

<sup>2</sup> Apple dictionary (Version 2.2.1 (178))

## COMPARATIVE SCENARIOS

If an Afro-American identifies as a Native American, would this confer him the right to demand tax exemptions? And if the civil servant rejects his request, would that be discrimination? Should he be fired?

Even if that Black person lives on an Indian reservation, wears moccasins, sports feathers and speaks Sioux, his DNA will truly reveal that he is an Afro-American.

And if the Empire tells you that he is a « *Native American inside a Black's body* » (?!), would you adhere?

How would you describe such an individual, such an Empire?

And if a school crossing guard identified as a soldier, would denying her access to a *top secret* military area be unjust? How would you describe her request?

Yet, the now transfacist Empire insists that such transformed men have access to women's *top secret* areas, namely *their* restrooms and locker rooms.

Decadence is apparent when there are no more moral restraints: *no limits*. People are allowed anything they fancy... and the last entrenchments are invaded. What is there left after your nudity or your intimacy in the toilet... your soul?!

An absolute permissiveness is being implemented:

« *I HAVE THE RIGHT to impose upon you what I'm identifying with.  
Respect MY Right not to respect you.* »

Life is beautiful. There is nothing too good. Or rather, *there is nothing too low*.

You know what? That is exactly what will happen with the antichrist. That 'gentleman' will identify as God and demand from the whole planet that he be recognized as such.

« *I identify as God, therefore I'm God.  
And you better worship me.* »

And then billions of brown-noses will bow down before him. « *Here is your god, you bunch of cowards: a tyrant, a bum.* » Sorry, I'm getting ahead of myself again.

## MISOGYNOUS DISCOMFORT?!

---

Now picture this: You have given birth lately and one afternoon you decide to go the swimming pool with your toddler.<sup>1</sup> Having put on some weight, you feel a bit embarrassed when undressing before other women in *your* locker room but hey, they'll understand. So you are nude with your little one next to you.

Then all of a sudden enters *your* locker room our badly shaved Goliath with lipstick on. He then starts undressing - his flabby tiny uncircumcised organ in sight - and begins removing his make-up in front of the fogged-up mirror. Afterward he slips his two-piece swimsuit over his hairy body.

---

<sup>1</sup> I agree that this example is a bit out of step since it does not concern the workplace but let's admit that what starts somewhere usually spreads later on in other areas of our life. This scenario is therefore probable in an unknown future.

What do you do now? Protest? Wouldn't you risk being pointed a finger at for 'discrimination', even being reprimanded? Wouldn't they say that you are a « *racist misogynist homophobic privileged bigot* » as says *Elizabeth*, our *Activist Mommy* on Youtube? <sup>1</sup>

## IMPLOSION OF THE XY GALAXY

---

But let's go back to our Goliath. **He** (he is not a woman but well and truly a man, no matter what he says [XY, remember]),<sup>2</sup> **he invites himself** into *your* private space, as I said, and shows you his big hairy butt... AND THAT IS **YOU** THE PROBLEM?!

What is the next phase?

Will you have to let him use your toothbrush **BECAUSE HE IDENTIFIES AS YOU**?!

If a man had behaved like that 50 years ago, women would have forcibly expelled him: « *Go swim somewhere else, you big blasted pig. And if you ever dare come here again, we'll circumcise you. You sexually deranged wart. Go get a therapy, you pervert.* »

Well, I may exaggerate a bit here.

Maybe they wouldn't have assaulted him.

But one thing is sure, they would have screamed so much that the inhabitants of the neighboring XY Galaxy would have rushed in to find out what was happening.

In the 60s, such behavior would have constituted an *indecent assault*.

But *times change*... and the XY Galaxy is furtively disappearing from our radars.

You see, our women then were unlearned. They were primitive and ignorant. While today, they are enlightened and understanding. They know that this man is a *woman*, the Empire said so. It must therefore be believed and trusted no matter what common sense and science say.

If such a man would declare being an infant, they would give the breast.

Our ladies are so understanding and 'open' nowadays.

## PERFECT SUBMISSION

---

To say the truth, they are more terrified by the *Politically Correct* than by this Goliath. That's why they submit to both. That's the perfect, absolute submission. Can we be more submissive than that?! Their most secret intimacy is being invaded: nudity - and they consent... in the name of *equality* and *human rights*.

And you, your rights, do you still have any?

(I mean besides the right to say like everyone else and being submitted.)

« *Look at my bum and show me yours... I'm a stranger with rights.  
And not a word! It's useless to complain. The West said so.* »

---

<sup>1</sup> *Gender Insanity, Elisabeth, the Activist Mommy*  
[https://www.youtube.com/watch?time\\_continue=228&v=L0MGOVKxvW0&feature=emb\\_logo](https://www.youtube.com/watch?time_continue=228&v=L0MGOVKxvW0&feature=emb_logo)

<sup>2</sup> Or even what is being said about him: even if 30,000 people state that he is a woman to not upset him - and even turn it into a new regulation - the fact remains that he is nonetheless a man. DNA is unfortunately indifferent to democracy.

Besides this minimalist example of mine, don't you, TOO, have the right to do what you want? Why should you be forced to play the GOLIATH GAME if you are not interested?

Doesn't your freedom include the right to say 'No', and ESTABLISH YOUR LIMITS *when there is exaggeration?*<sup>1</sup> If you cannot say no, is it truly freedom?

*If 'one person's freedom ends where another's begins', shouldn't it be the same with rights? Shouldn't someone's right end where another's begins?*

This rule seems to apply to all... EXCEPT to TranceKlone's zealots: they can go anywhere they wish and do everything they want in complete impunity. They appropriate all the rights to themselves to the detriment of their fellow human. And don't ever dare stop them, they'll say the magic word: '*discrimination*'.

SLOWLY BUT SURELY (Going a long way a little at a time.)

How did we get there? Gradually! We've been 'educated', like Tetedepiaf<sup>2</sup> says, we've been indoctrinated, brainwashed, conditioned, programmed, encoded... a bit more each day. In a nutshell, we've been screwed.

All a man now has to do to be a woman is to wear a bra and « *Ta-daaa!* » ... he is a *woman*. « *I identify, therefore I am!* » Is a woman identifying as a man? She only has to wear a tie and *voilà*: she is now a *man*. Wow! Brilliant, right?

## ENDING THE ABUSE



<sup>1</sup> Georgia ACLU Leader Resigns Amid Controversy Over Transgender Bathroom Directive... amid controversy regarding President Barack Obama's directive to public schools on transgender bathroom use, claiming her own daughters were « visibly frightened » by biological males using women's restrooms.

<https://www.theblaze.com/news/2016/06/02/georgia-aclu-leader-resigns-amid-controversy-over-transgender-bathroom-directive-but-theres-a-twist>

<sup>2</sup> *Astérix & Obélix au Service de sa majesté*. (God save Britannia) French Film from Laurent Tirard. 2012. [1:11:34]



Decadence didn't happen from one day to the next otherwise people would have been indignant. It must be done on the sly, little by little. To 'educate' us has been a long process: it took them five decades to get us here. A whole generation! They invested a lot of efforts. We discreetly went from moral relativism to nihilism.<sup>1</sup>

They even innovated a language, elaborated a vocabulary, a pseudo-rational ambiguous jargon, a scientificeosexual terminology. It's not '*divide and conquer*' anymore - see for yourself - it's '*confuse and conquer*'.<sup>2</sup>

Agender	Gender Expression	'Other'
Bigender	Genderfluid	Pansexual
Biosexual	Gender non-conforming	Polysexual
Bisexual	Heteronormativity	Questioning
Butch-femme	Heterosexism	Two-spirit
Cisgender	Homoflexible	Transgender
Cisnormativity	Homoparental	Transharmony
Cisjordanie (Oops, wrong department. Sorry, my mistake!)	Metrosexual	Transidentity
Demisexual	Neutrois	Transparental
Gender Friendly	Non-binary	Transphobia
	Omnisexual	Trigender

Do not hesitate to chip some in - *it's the trend*.

All it takes to be part of the 'Club' is getting the participants' consent... and the government's.<sup>3</sup> For the latter, there won't be a problem... « *If you vote for us, we will grant you anything you wish, anything!* »

Which reminds me while I was in Ottawa, a prostitute approached me to know if I was interested to 'go out' (get a sexual service). I replied negatively and kept going. Much to my surprise, I heard her make the same offer to the woman behind me. In short, anything to anybody in exchange of a few bucks.

Some politicians proceed the same way: anything to anybody in exchange of a few votes.

#### MISSION ACCOMPLISHED

And they finally succeeded - we are now 'understanding': TranceKlone is now the new deity from the XXX pantheon before which everybody must bow. The West demands it. « *Woe betides you, sacrilegious rebels who resist her. Be 'open'! TranceKlone is desired to make you wise.* »<sup>4</sup>

Thus, for our own good, the West begins to discipline 'offenders' so as to speed up our 'learning'.

These Gentlemen, or should we say these Ladies, or else these 'Others'<sup>5</sup> or Neutrois, if you can figure out what it means - we are not too sure what they are anymore - now hypnotize us with *their* 'THIRD SEX' concept. Sorry to disappoint you, Ladies, Gentlemen, 'Others', Neutrois and so on, but there is no 3<sup>rd</sup> sex in the human race, no more than there is a 3<sup>rd</sup> sex in the bovine race.

<sup>1</sup> Moral relativism states that right or wrong depends of culture interpretation while nihilism states that nothing is really morally right or wrong in itself.

<sup>2</sup> They must have quiet a laugh during their open bar meetings dedicated to the elaboration of such vocabulary. That must be quiet a party.

<sup>3</sup> Left leaning, of course.

<sup>4</sup> Genesis 3.6

<sup>5</sup> Hum, neither man nor woman, neither male nor female, but 'Others'. Would they be Angels by any chance? "*For in the Resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the Angels of God in heaven.*" - Jesus (Matthew 22.30)

In the course of my life I met a few individuals who expressed their relief at knowing they were mortals, serenely anticipating being freed from our eternal human stupidity. Is that surprising?

#### AND THE NEXT LEVEL IS...

---

What was unimaginable 50 years ago is now reality.

Which brings the following question: *Where will we be at in 50 years from now?*

Pedophilia?

Will we grant children entry to strip joints under the excuse that denying them access is discrimination? Will we then be told that they are « *men in boys' body* » and « *women in girls' body* »?!

How far will we have been 'educated'?

Will we then be persuaded that « *If the child is willing, it would be futile to deprive him/her of such a pleasant and 'learning' experience.* » ? Voilà: children will be integral part of collective orgies since we will have been 'educated' to perceive them as 'adults'. « Education » is 'powerful', very powerful. The Empire should not be underestimated, it is very mighty and, mostly, very patient to achieve its aims.

Necrophilia?

« *No problem if the deceased filled a consent form prior to his/her death.* »

Incest?

« *Why not, if the father, daughter and grandmother are willing and 'open'.* »

Zoophilia? « *Well, as long as the calf is not molested and appreciates the 'activity'.* »

Unthinkable?

That's yet what we said about events that are now commonplace today.

#### DESTINATION: ABYSS

---

Here we go: we naively follow these Empirians wherever they lead us, always deeper into the spacious catacombs of the Unknown until we lose our way back. They mislead us, invite us, sweet-talk us, promise us... without ever reaching any destination. Keeping up the pace, they never slow down, pursuing their march with constant rhythm where nobody knows. A place without name, away from any known point of reference.

The only thing that unites us to them is our naivety and their sedating self-confidence.

They can nothing against us as long as we implement our power to say 'No!', and turn back, alone or in groups. But this requires the effort to resist and say '*That's enough!*'

Discussing is useless with them. They are deaf and greedy. Ogres.

They only understand action, determination and the will to live. *True* life, not a mixture of disgusting compromises leading to the edge of amnesia where we can't even distinguish between men and women anymore.

They anesthetize us to the point where we blindly agree.

We are awake and say « *OK! We understand: **He** is a woman.* »

Madness!! We must remember who we are and make sure we remain it. *We are men and women, with a backbone.* Not wimps who naively agree to aberrations and tolerate having our intelligence insulted.

We've been conned. Isn't high time we get out of our torpor?! Isn't it time to find *real* reliable sources of information, to consult the Bible, eternally relevant and contemporary source of information?

In the Book of Revelation (13.15) for instance, Yohanan (John) the Prophet talks about a « *living image* ». Aren't we already in the era of the « *living image* »? TV, cinema, smart phones, tablets, computers, Internet...

*Never mind religion.*

What are we waiting for to invoke the LIVING God of Israel?

*"Is God the God of Jews only?*

*Is he not the God of non-Jews also?*

*Yes, of non-Jews also, since there is only one God."* (Romans 3.29-30)

## HYPNOTIZED

---

I remember as I was spending a summer in the countryside while in my teen years, a mare and her colt got away from their paddock. We asked the farmer across the road to bring them back. He approached them from a distance, brandishing a bit of food while endlessly repeating 'Come on, coooome! 'Come on, coooome! Come on, coooome! Come on, coooome! Come on, coooome!...''

Until the mare, *dazed*, came to him with her colt following behind.

That is the same for us. We've been repeated the same thing so often that we now follow without any resistance, assuming that what we are told is the truth.

Imagine yourself with a friend a few decades ago while a pretty young woman undresses before the both of you. You then turn to your pal and say « *You see, that woman, well, she is a man.* » Upon which your friend would surely have replied « *You think I'm an idiot or what?* »

Now imagine the opposite. You and your buddy go swimming and you tell him that the guy facing you in the locker room is a woman. Upon which your friend would certainly have answered « *What's your problem!* » You would then tell him « *No. No. I'm quite serious! You see, it is a 'woman in a man's body'.* » Upon which your friend would have retorted « *You should really stop taking drugs, man. I'm sincerely starting to worry about you.* »

Yet, that's the case today!!

There is a man in front of you and you naively believe that it's a « woman is a man's body. » That is at least what we are being told with a straight face.

He is a *woman* (even though he's a man).

We've been told so often that *a transgender man is a woman* that we unconditionally grant him access to our women's private areas and that, without the tiniest protest.

We've been hypnotized.

We've been had.

Our trust has been abused.

All that sweet-talk adroitly formulated about *equality* and *human rights* is only a tactic aimed at establishing a decadent system by the proliferation of perversion in our halfhearted and permissive society.

It had to be done '*while the iron was hot*'. Following a time of overabundance, any society is more than ever deaf to wisdom and 'open' to eccentricities and fabrications. In the name of *human rights*, the West has crowned and empowered insanity to reign over its multitudes.

---

#### THE EMPEROR HAS NO CLOTHES.<sup>1</sup>

---

From its humble beginnings in 1969, the anti-Establishment movement from Greenwich Village evolved in one of the most powerful lobbies on the planet, having nowadays ramifications on all continents.<sup>2</sup>

Henceforth, this EMPIRE now has an influence in political, cultural, media as well as educational, and even religious spheres.<sup>3</sup> It enjoys consultative status at the UN and regroups 1,648 member organizations from 160 countries. It is funded (encouraged) by governments, private foundations and the invaluable contributions of hundreds of private donors.<sup>4</sup>

Its dazzling rise did not in the least lessen its vigor. With time, this Empire has even become illustrious, being awarded laurelled letters to such point that it now starts to collapse under the alphabet.

*LGGBTQQAAPPK...*

*Lesbian, Gay, Genderqueer, Bisexual, Transgender, Queer, Questioning, Asexual, Allies, Pansexual, Polysexual (orgies, gang bangers), Kink (bondage, sadomasochism, dominance and submission, bizarre and creepy practices)...* There are of course other versions, such as LGBTQ2SNBA+ ...and new letters are being added up with time.

Remembering all these letters is quite difficult, mainly because they are not listed in alphabiseual order. But since they all relate to sex, why not replace them with 'XXX'? That would be much easier to memorize, it would save on ink - therefore being ecoloseual - and it would also allow us to instantly know *their true colors*.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *The Emperor's New Clothes*, tale written by Hans Christian Anderson.

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *LBGT history, List of LGBT-related organizations and conferences, List of LGBT organizations that affiliate with political parties, List of LGBT rights organizations*.

<sup>3</sup> Wikipedia: *List of Christian denominations affirming LGBT*

<sup>4</sup> ILGA World [www.ilga.org](http://www.ilga.org) (LGBT World Federation)

## PREDICTABLE OPPORTUNISM

---

Self-righteous people already take shelter under this Empire's shadow to produce dubious works for children in the name of *inclusiveness*. Thus, innocuous looking comic books initiate prematurely the child to a deviant sexuality. For the good functioning of the decadent society, the West 'educates' the child and abuses his/her innocence.<sup>1</sup>

Nothing stops them anymore.

We are getting to the situation where degenerate concepts are being instilled into the innocent minds of children where characters of classic tales are now depicted as *homosexuals* and *lesbians*. (Cinderella, Snow White, Sleeping Beauty, etc.)<sup>2</sup> These 'pedagogical' initiatives were previously tested in hell with a high rate of success. The devil himself strongly recommends this 'educational' project.

We've become *really* 'intelligent'. Our kids will surely thank us once adults, if they didn't commit suicide before.

## LEADING FOLLOWERS OR FOLLOWING LEADERS

---

Since the dawn of times we've had human leaders, and inhuman ones, succeeding one another; some giving a good example, others dragging the masses into doing what is *evil in the sight of the Lord*.<sup>3</sup>

The Word reveals that in the End Times, history will culminate with the rule of the worst of inhuman leaders: the antichrist.<sup>4</sup> Don't we sometimes deserve our bad rulers? Doesn't the world today deserve to have the antichrist as ruler since it rejects the Gospel of reconciliation with God?

Doesn't the world keep on worsening day after day?

When it's not violence and repression then it is debauchery and perversion.<sup>5</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *List of animated series with LGBT characters*

WATCH: Drag Queen Admits To 'Grooming' Children At Library 'Story Hour' Events

<https://www.dailywire.com/news/watch-drag-queen-admits-grooming-children-library-amanda-prestigiacomio>

Stop the sexual politicisation of childhood. We have gone too far

<https://www.dailytelegraph.com.au/rendezview/stop-the-sexual-politicisation-of-childhood-we-have-gone-too-far/news-story/2025d0b4b57d76a145798fc2fbc2ce49>

Library to host drag queen who dressed as 'Ms. Frizzle', simulated gay sex with magic school bus

<https://keepthelibrarysafeforchildren.com/clare-apparently-magic-school-bus-video-warning-adults-only/>

Library Role Models: (This was read to the Ft. Vancouver Library Board at their Feb. meeting)

<https://keepthelibrarysafeforchildren.com/library-role-models/>

Drag queens at public libraries: the new strategy to indoctrinate kids and sideline Christians

<https://thebridgehead.ca/2018/07/19/drag-queens-at-public-libraries-the-new-strategy-to-indoctrinate-kids-and-sideline-christians/>

From the horse's mouth: Drag Queen Story Hour <https://www.dragqueenstoryhour.org>

<sup>2</sup> Wikipedia: *List of animated series with LGBT characters*

<sup>3</sup> Asa, Josaphat, Josia (1Kings 15.11, 22.42-43, 2Kings 22.1-2) ... Abraham Lincoln, etc.

vs. Omri, Achab, Manasseh (1Kings 16.25,30. 2Chronicles 33.9) ... hitler, etc.

<sup>4</sup> "And I saw a beast rising out of the sea, with ten horns and SEVEN HEADS, with ten diadems on its horns and blasphemous names on its heads." (Revelation 13.1) "When the unclean spirit has gone out of a person, it passes through waterless places seeking rest, but finds none. Then it says, 'I will return to my house from which I came.' And when it comes, it finds the house empty, swept, and put in order. Then it goes and brings with it SEVEN OTHER SPIRITS more evil than itself, and they enter and dwell there, and the last state of that person is worse than the first. So also will it be with this evil generation." - Jesus (Matthew 12.43-45) (Do you really think the antichrist will be favorable to Israel? He will be hitler squared (hitler<sup>2</sup>)!! Get on God's side right away.) Let's recall that this *man of sin*, this *son of destruction* won't tolerate any rivalry and will surely inaugurate a calendar based on *his* era. So the first year of his universal rule will undoubtedly be Year 1 on the whole planet and all world leaders will bow down before him. Hard to believe? Not so when we now see so many invertebrates sitting at the UN. This madman's era won't even reach 4 years. (Revelation 13.5) He'll be so 'brilliant', so 'great', that he will be granted to inaugurate the Lake of Fire. (Revelation 19.20)

<sup>5</sup> One should wonder if there will soon be laws governing incest, necrophilia, bestial, pedophile and even cannibal CONSENSUAL relations (Meiwes Brandes case - 2001).

However, up until that madman rules the planet, let's ask our good Master to give us not the rulers we deserve, but those who will be favorable to us, apt to manage our respective States responsibly and with integrity.

God hears, wants and can intervene at the political level.

Isn't he the One who *"removes kings and sets up kings"* ? (Daniel 2.21)

God is not an impersonal, inaccessible and uncaring entity. He cares for us.<sup>1</sup> He is the Master of Times... the times of History in general and of our personal history in particular. He is intent on intervening in both.

Are we obstructing or inviting him?

Effectively, his intervention into History is intimately linked to those who invite Him to fashion their own personal history. The Sovereign Master is a VALID INTERLOCUTOR. He does not do things out of politeness.

And He is waiting for you... to walk with you, accompany you as well as to protect, guide and coach you. Any success necessitates a coach. Nobody can reach success alone. And there isn't a better coach than God. He has no equal.

What are we waiting to call upon Him rather than watching, stupefied and helpless at the events? What are we waiting to ask God for a *real* leader who will benefit us?

Until then... as the saying goes: *'Follow. Lead. Or get out of the way.'* It would seem however that the West has given birth to a new 'guide': the FOLLOWING LEADER, as in brown-nosed leader.<sup>2</sup> These 'guides' satisfy any whim the collectivity expresses.

As an example, Aaron wasn't a leader. He granted the people everything they wanted - even an idol. It wasn't called *TranceKlone* then but *Golden Calf*. As for Moses, he was a *real* leader who knew how to stand up to people's renewed suicidal requests. He remained unwavering while facing the majority's opposition.

A leader has a destination.

And a backbone to get there.

And he holds his course despite the storm.

Under God's leadership, Moses and the people reached destination. That's why Moses was the first king of Israel. (Deuteronomy 33.5) Aaron didn't have a destination and led the people to catastrophe, to retribution for giving in to their unhealthy desires.

If Moses hadn't come back from the Sinai, the people would have died in the desert, without bread (manna) and without God. Whether we admit it or not, we are ALL depend on God.

Real leaders are rare nowadays.

And when one finally comes along, the decadent collectivity initiates its impeachment.

A decadent society accepts no chief.

---

<sup>1</sup> It is quite peculiar that some people assert that God doesn't care about mankind; and they, when one of their fellow humans witnesses to them that God has been favorable to him, they then label him 'crazy' and sweep his testimony aside. The truth is that it is them that ignore God, not the other way around. *"And I will ask the Father, and he will give you another Helper, to be with you forever, even the Spirit of Truth, whom the world cannot receive because it neither sees him nor knows him. You know him, for he dwells with you and will be in you."* - Jesus (John 14.16-17)

<sup>2</sup> As it is the case with most elected representatives from the Left.

A Folleadership <sup>1</sup> despises family values and the order of creation. Nothing is sacred to its eyes other than the vote that maintain it to power: the rest is *contemptible*. They give the people whatever they want even if it means scandalizing, bullying, even terrorizing the righteous.

In fact, it's about a revolt against divine authority, against family authority,<sup>2</sup> patriarchy and against God himself. For instance, they now insist on replacing the terms '*Father*' and '*Mother*' with '*Parent #1*' and '*Parent #2*' on forms.

What's next?

'*Parent #3*', '*Parent #4*' and '*Parent #5*'?! The child will then be entitled to three 'fathers' and two 'mothers'?! Or **VICE** versa? Whatever can be said, a child needs one father and one mother, no matter how imperfect they may be. I'm not saying that three fathers and/or two mothers is bad but simply that ONE father and ONE mother is BETTER.

## SODOM AND GONORRHEA

---

As we can see in the historical account of Sodom and Gomorrha (Genesis, chap. 19), a decadent nation constitutes a menace to the individual and his family.

Pleasure is its unique motivation: *bread and games*.

Alcohol, drugs, shows, pleasure, stuffing oneself are its unique reason for living.

And for that, virtue has to be fought, and ultimately removed.

And since Israel reminds us of the Word of God and our moral responsibilities... Israel must consequently be struggled against by this decadent world.

In this account, we can discover that Sodom was arrogant, menacing and obscene (sexual obsession, widespread homosexuality, incest (Lot's daughters), exhibitionism, voyeurism, solidarity in sin and incredulity (Lot's wife and sons-in-law)).<sup>3</sup>

And adversity was not the cause.

Sodom experienced economic prosperity, abundant harvests, real estate boom, lines at restaurants as well as wine in profusion, and everybody had his/her spouse(s). "*They did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they built...*" (Luke 17.28)

When Jesus mentions these facts, we could wonder what is so particular about them. Was there an epoch where people didn't eat, sow or build?! The emphasis is put on these everyday activities simply to underline the fact that eating, drinking and having fun was all that mattered to these populations.

Life was gravitating around their stomach and their sex. Like today? <sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Following Leadership

<sup>2</sup> "*Your desire shall be to your husband, and he shall rule over you.*" (Genesis 3.16) "*Men ought to love their wives just as they love their own bodies. A man who loves his wife loves himself.*" (Ephesians 5.28) "*Likewise, you husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honor to the wife, as to the weaker vessel.*" (1Peter 3.7) "*Wives, submit yourselves to your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord. Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter against them. Children, obey your parents in all things: for this is well pleasing to the Lord. Fathers, provoke not your children to anger, lest they be discouraged.*" (Colossians 3.18-21) "*Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right. Honor your father and mother; which is the first Commandment with promise; that it may be well with you, and you may live long on the earth.*" (Ephesians 6.1-3)

<sup>3</sup> Decadence is not limited to Sodom and Gomorrha. It also happens that a community having experienced God's blessings, falls into decadence. It was the case with the tribe of Benjamin which committed such acts of infamy and made itself odious to God and to men. (Judges, chap. 19 à 21)

<sup>4</sup> Youtube: *Shakira and JLo FULL Pepsi Super Bowl LIV halftime show* [https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=plCn6VO\\_RU](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=plCn6VO_RU)  
Salome's dance? Will heads of beheaded Saints soon be part of the show? (Mark 6.22-18/Rev 20.4) Where does it stop? We're on a roll and I don't think it will stop soon. As the saying goes: *it's gonna get worse before it gets any better*. Hopefully I'm wrong but I don't think so.

## DISSATISFACTION GUARANTEED

---

And our West, henceforth unhappy with institutionalizing immorality, now attempts to asexualize us.<sup>1</sup> Asexual: *without sex, who does not seem to belong to a defined sex.*<sup>2</sup>

*« Workplaces should ensure dress codes or uniforms do not specifically impose disparate rules based on gender. Dress codes or uniforms that require women wear skirts or dresses and men wear slacks or neckties can be discriminatory, and can also place unnecessary burdens on transgender and gender non-conforming people. »*<sup>3</sup>

You understood correctly, men must abstain from dressing like men, and women like women.

That's alright for a transgender man to dress like a woman. As for straight people though, they must become asexual for fear of disturbing 'Neutrois'. (?!). Adam and Eve must now give way to 'AdEve', the new hazy contemporary sexual hybrid.

It's getting to the point where we turn a blind eye on sexual imposture, and being ourselves is becoming an offence.

*« Additionally, all single-occupancy restroom facilities in the workplace must be gender-neutral. »*

## FREE ACCESS TO TABOOS

---

We cannot live our lives anymore, it must now orbit around TranceKlone:

*« The doors of a world until now impenetrable - even in your wildest fantasies - are now accessible. TranceKlone now gives you access to the nudity of citizens of the opposite sex, even to their most secret intimacy - without the slightest opposition.*

*Become untouchable.*

*Wear invincibility by arraying yourself in the TranceKlone flag.*

*No entrenchment will hold.*

*No barricade will resist.*

*Everybody will fear you.*

*From the highest spheres in the government to the smallest business, everyone will surrender to the least of your requests for fear of being accused of 'discrimination', today's master accusation.*

*Your transfigured look will confound your opponents who will stand stupefied before your daring initiatives. And if one of them ever dared intervene, he would automatically become a pariah in the eyes of the West's brainwashed collectivities.*

*None is like TranceKlone to reduce your opponents to silence. Join her. Men: stop being men. Women: stop being women. Citizens: stop being yourselves.*

*Thanks to your collaboration - TranceKlone - our new idol, will at last reign supreme. »*<sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> British group: To avoid offending patients, don't use term 'expectant mother'. <https://www.foxnews.com/health/british-group-to-avoid-offending-patients-dont-use-term-expectant-mother>  
City Council approves bill to add third gender on birth certificates. <https://nypost.com/2018/09/12/city-council-approves-bill-to-add-third-gender-on-birth-certificates/>

<sup>2</sup> Dictionnaire Apple version 2.2.1 (178). (translated from French)

<sup>3</sup> VALUING TRANSGENDER APPLICANTS & EMPLOYEES... Pages 14, 15 et 8.

<sup>4</sup> I'm not mocking transgenders here but rather that ideology encouraging indecency.



## SACRED

---

Jerusalem: Creation's Holiest City (2Chroniques 6.6)

If the right to make a public show of homosexuals is sacred to the LGBTXYZ leadership, shouldn't it also respect what is SACRED TO OTHERS - namely that Jerusalem is, in essence, a **HOLY CITY**?

Prohibiting a gay parade in Jerusalem has nothing to do with rejecting their sexual orientation but rather about preserving the Holy City's SACREDNESS by avoiding public sexual expression - of any kind - may it be hetero or homo, since this is just NOT the place.

Hosting such a parade in Jerusalem not only desecrates the City but also discredits Israel in the eyes of the nations who see one more reason to state that Israel is unworthy to be the Guardian of the City of God.

It is one thing to boast about the fact that Israel does not persecute homosexuals, but it's another to encourage them to defile what is sacred - not only in reality - but also in the eyes of most.

Democracy is sacred because it safeguards the fundamental rights of freedom of movement, assembly, association and speech. Yet, everyone should make an effort to respect what is sacred to others. Otherwise democracy becomes an excuse for provocation. Democracy should make sure that everyone has got the right to exercise his right to express himself. However, **THERE'S A PLACE FOR EVERYTHING AND JERUSALEM IS NOT THE PLACE FOR A SEXUALLY ORIENTED PARADE.**

It's not enough to pray for Jerusalem (Psalm 122.6), we must also stand up and be counted when it's time to speak up in her favor. Most of us are not in a position of political leadership but we at least hold in a position of INFLUENCE.

Isn't it our duty to TALK? If we keep silent, who will speak out?! Didn't the Lord say three times to Ezekiel *"You shall speak my Words to them, whether they hear or refuse to hear."* (Ezekiel 2.7, 2.5, 3.11)

If Yeshua, our SOLE Guide, was annoyed about the presence vendors in the Temple (Luke 19.45-46), how much more would he be upset to witness such unholy display taking place in Zion, the *"City of the Great King"*? (Psalm 48.2, Matthew 5.35).

*"O Lord, according to all your righteous acts, let your anger and your wrath turn away from your City Jerusalem, your Holy Hill."*

(Daniel 9.16)

## RESPECT

---

Personally, I have nothing against homosexuals, lesbians or transgenders. Within the framework of my computer graphic design services, I did business with dozens of them. And we had a good relationship. We were not familiar but the respect was there.

I did not even once refuse to do business with one of them while I refused a few contracts with straight people who wanted me to depict immoral works (sadism, dismembering, publicity for nicotine [that's a poison, right?]) or downright pornography (a Medusa with penises by way of hair instead of snakes).

Most homosexuals/lesbians I met are dynamic and enjoyable, even wonderful. Some are discreet and introverted while others are original and extrovert, not to say extravagant in their spare time.

And it's ok to be original. I personally used to have turquoise hair and a six inch feather going right through my right ear.

#### THE LIGHT AT THE END OF THE TUNNEL

---

There is no intention of being unjust and narrow-minded about homosexuals. They are human beings like any of us. They are only, according to me of course, grappling with a bigger than nature reality - that only Jesus can set them free.

Without wanting to judge, and for what it's worth, according to the testimonies I personally heard from the very lips of some of them, homosexuality would be, in my view, according my humble limited understanding, a curse. In certain cases at least.

Homosexuality wouldn't then be a physiological or psychological condition but rather a spiritual one.<sup>1</sup>

This for the following reason. Witnessing how some of them do their utmost to break free from this undesired oppressing stranglehold that is same-sex attraction. To see all the energy they expend to get free from it.

Some struggle ceaselessly, and obstinately refuse to surrender to this afflicting situation. They want to fully live their lives and resist as much as they can but as Jesus says: "*The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.*" (Mt 26.41) So they end up capitulating to these powerful urges that assail them and yield to sin, to their deep sorrow.

But Jesus also said the following in the same verse: "*Watch and pray, that you enter not into temptation.*" To *watch*, we need *light*. The Word of God is Light: "*Your Word is a lamp to my feet, and a LIGHT to my path.*" (Psalm 119.105) Hence the importance to consult it daily in order to resist the snares of temptation and remain in victory.

---

<sup>1</sup> Disorder causes pain. Disorder is a consequence of sin.\* Somebody else's sin (hatred) or our own. A curse can either be set by another person or by oneself. We can effectively be targeted by someone's sin (curse) - even before birth - and be subjected to its consequence if we are not being protected. Homosexuals shouldn't then be condemned but loved. And loving someone does not mean consenting to anything he is asking for. You are a man (XY), you want to go in an area reserved for women (XX)? That's *No!*

\* If your apartment is upside down, no, that's not because of sin. Don't make me say what I'm not saying :-) I'm talking about disorder causing distress and pain, like disease for instance.



# TESTIMONY<sup>1</sup>

You see, when I was a kid, I was one of those people who thought that I was a boy living in a girl's body. I thought that somewhere in the mix of God making me, that he had made a mistake. That somehow I had to live with this *curse* of me:

## I HAD TO BE A GIRL.

My mom would dress me up in a pretty dress for church on Sundays and curl my hair. I would then stand in front of the mirror and cry, because I hated it so much.

I hated it so much!!

I would pray at night.

I would pray and say:

God, please make a boy!

Please make me a boy!

PLEASE make me a boy!!

I literally thought that this was possible.

I was mad because I thought I made a better boy than most of boys out there. In school, I was the starting four in the boys' soccer team. I was one of the first ones picked at recess for all the games. And you know what, I could outboy any boy.

I might not look like it now.

I couldn't now, but, hmm, you know.

And I liked girls too. From a very young age I liked girls. And I actually hated it because I went through major heartbreaks. Because I would have feelings for people that didn't make any sense. I would have feelings for people that would go nowhere.

It's not even something you can act on. It was something that didn't make sense. And you were an outcast.

And I had these feelings. You would just get broken hearted because no one would ever feel the same way about you that you feel about them.

You know, I grew up in church. I have many people in my family that are in the Ministry. My father helped found a Christian school.

I grew up in church but you know what? No one taught me about God. All I knew was religion.

My mom taught me the Word but didn't know anything about the Power of God. I didn't know.

Pastor Ronny has taught us in Bible School that religion puts burdens on people and that these religious individuals won't even lift one finger to help them bear.

And people grow up in religion, and there is no answers. There is something wrong with you. There is something wrong with you but there is no one that can help you. You know, growing up in religion with *this* problem.

There is this God that is supposed to love me unconditionally. He is really this Great Guy who is supposed to love me. But he really does not love who I think I am. He loves who religion says I should be, right? But I don't even know how to be that person.

So like you are just lost in the middle.

I grew up hating the life.

I tried to commit suicide many times.

By the time I was in 6<sup>th</sup> Grade, I had drunk bleach, I had eaten rat poison. I would just do anything to get out of this world. I would eat these little things in a shoe box that says 'Do not eat.'

By the time I was a teenager, I got into drugs.

And finally a long story short, God touched my life when I was 16, at a summer youth camp. Praise God for youth camps!!

I don't know what the guy preached but all I know is that I cried out. And I said:

God, just do something!!

God, just do something!!

I was so hungry for God to do something.

And He touched my heart. He filled me up with Love. His Love. And He put a smile on my face.

For the first time of my whole entire life, I ever felt loved. But you know what? That feeling was so awesome, but it only lasted for about a week.

I didn't know what I did to make God do that to me. I didn't know what I did.

And so, for about a week later, this feeling died. It was all a feeling.

I didn't know anything about God. **And I didn't know that God could set me free from all my problems.**

I didn't know that 'the Anointing destroys the yoke.'

And so, about a week later, I just went right back at it. I was in a relationship with a woman at this time. And it was actually someone who I very much liked. Someone that I would have married.

And so I went right back into that lifestyle. Because I didn't know.

I grew up with hypocrites, but I wasn't the kind of person to say 'Ok great, I'm gonna serve you God. I love you God', while having all these problems.

And so I didn't. I had to choose. I had to choose one or the other. I can't play both.

And so, I just went back again into the lifestyle. And so for four more years I ran from God.

But I loved Him the whole entire time. I love Him so much for that one touch. I loved Him. And in my heart I wanted Him.

But I didn't know that I can have Him. I didn't know that I could be ok. I didn't know that He could set me free.

So I ran for four years and every time I would be in the middle of sin, I would feel the Love of God reaching me. I would then feel his Love and all I could say is 'God, I'm so sorry!'

Because I didn't know I could give my life to Him. Because I wasn't going to give my life to Him and have these problems.

And so finally, four years later, I got tired of that. And I was in my kitchen, ready to kill myself. I had a knife. I wanted to cut myself, and kill myself again.

But I looked down at the knife, I looked and I said 'Never again! Never again!'

Because I knew God was better. I knew He was EVERYTHING I ever searched for, and Everything I needed.

I put down the knife and I said 'Never again! Never again am I ever want to die!'

And I told that! I told that to suicide!

'Never again am I ever want to die!'

Because that is all I thought my whole entire life. I'm talking from 2<sup>nd</sup> Grade, I wanted to leave this Earth. All I thought about was death.

Anyways, I gave my life to God. And I went to this church where I met Robert.

We were engaged within two months. And you know what? I broke it off because I still had *that* problem. I didn't have what it took to make this relationship work.

I thought that his mom was more attractive than him. I know that sucks, but it's true.

I'm telling you. When I was a little girl, I didn't grow up and want to marry Prince Charming.

When I was a little girl and I saw stories like Cinderella, and I saw that prince fighting that dragon, getting his sword and killing it. I wanted to do that. I wanted to fight the dragon.

I wanted to marry the princess, not the prince. I didn't want a boy; I didn't want a prince to come rescue me. I, wanted to rescue people.

When I was a little girl, we would write papers in school about what we wanted to be when we grow up.

I would write that when I would grow up I wanted to be a soldier, and how I wanted to rescue people and save people's lives. Not that I wanted to grow up and be a mom, and a wife.

<sup>1</sup> The transcript of this spontaneous testimony was slightly modified for easier reading. Names were changed for confidentiality. Compelling testimony. Worth watching. Highly recommended. *I Was a Lesbian & Jesus Saved me - Boy Trapped in a Girls Body Testimony* - YouTube <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kw6WRcaih48>



## TESTIMONY

(Cont'd)

So anyways, I broke up our engagement. And we went to my pastor for counselling to help us. And I don't remember what he said but afterwards he pulled Robert aside and he actually told him:

*'Robert, you might better leave this girl alone because people don't usually come out of this.'*

He told him to leave me alone. And praise God he didn't!! Because he had heard from God that *'This is your wife!'*

So anyways, one year later, we went to Bible school and I learned.

I grew up in church. I have uncles that are Southern Bible preachers. My brothers are chaplains in the navy. My dad was a principle and a founder in a Christian school. I grew up in church.

But I came to Bible school and that's where I learned that Jesus came so we may have Life, and have it more abundantly. And that the devil comes to steal, kill and destroy. I had to go to Bible school to learn this!! I had to get a degree to learn that:

- The devil is bad.
- Jesus is good.

All they talked about in Bible school was hunger, and hunger, and hunger, and hunger, and hunger, and more hunger. All they ever talked about was *being hungry*. So much that if you thought that you were hungry, they would say *'You're not hungry enough! You need to be more hungry.'* It was just *hunger, hunger, hunger, hunger*. And they said that if there is anything you need from God, all you have to do is get hungry and go get it.

Anyways, two years later I married Robert out of faith. I told God *'God, I'm gonna marry him, fine. I've tried to push him away. He wouldn't go away.'* I said *'Ok God, I'll marry him, but I'll marry him out of faith. I don't know what's gonna happen. I don't know. But all I know is that he is my best friend, and that will be ok.'*

I knew it's gonna be ok!

And so I married him. And for three years. For three years. THREE YEARS!! It was a really hard relationship. Because I did not want to be intimate with him.

I'm telling you. I hated being intimate with him. I hated it!! And I couldn't figure out why anyone would stick around with someone like that. I hated it!!

I would be mad like for weeks. I didn't even want him to put his hand on my leg. So, three years after it's just like this light bulb went off.

When going to Bible school, I learned that God wants *good* things for us, and that everything awesome comes from Jesus. And all these bad things: anything that is bad and hurts, and makes you suffer, that's the devil. And so, it's obviously not God's will for your life. And if it's not his will, that does not have to be there.

And so

*I don't have to put up with it!!  
I don't have to live with it!!  
I do not have to put up with it!!*

I do not just have to say

*'Well, that's my life!'*

It can be perfect. It can be!! It can be Heaven. Our lives can be a little taste of Heaven here on this Earth!!

Why should we accept the suffering?!

Three years after having been married, this little lightbulb went off on my head.

And I said *'God, this is not right! I'm not gonna be some 80 years old couple, and doing gardening, and still struggling with that same problem.'*

I said *'God, this is not fair that he loves this relationship more than I do! It is not fair that he loves me, and he gets more out of this relationship than I get! Because this relationship is not just a gift for him! It should also be a gift for me! And it is not very much of a gift right now.'*

*'God, you got to set me free!  
You got to set me free!  
You got to set me free!*

*God, if you don't set me free, something else is gonna happen! You either set me free or something else is gonna happen!'*

And I just started to pressing in.

They told us in Bible school: *'Picture someone putting your head under water. And that they are holding you under water. You can't breathe. And the only thing in the world you can think right then is 'I need air! I need air!' You're not thinking about anything else. You're not thinking about your problems. You're not thinking about your grocery list. You're not even thinking about 'Why this guy doesn't like me?' All you think is 'I need air, or I will die.'*

And he said that when you get that hungry for God, God will move.

And we were taught about the woman with the issue of blood. How she suffered for twelve years. Many things were tried to solve her problem, and many physicians undertook to help her but it ended up being worst.<sup>1</sup>

And when she heard that Jesus was coming, she said in herself *'If only I can touch Him by his clothes, I shall be made whole.'*

And she said *'Today is my day!'*

She suffered for many years. And so I, like that woman, started pressing in. And I said

*'God, you got to set me free!'*

Every service at church, I repeated to Him

*'God, you got to set me free!  
You got to set me free!  
You got to set me free, Lord!  
You got to set me free!'*

And about a year later, while Robert and I were being intimate, the Power of God came into the room.

And it was the most wonderful, beautiful thing I had ever experienced in my whole entire life.

And after, I went in my bathroom. And I sat on the floor and I cried, and I laughed, for over an hour because it was the most wonderful thing that I ever experienced.

I didn't even know that it could be that great! It was the most awesome thing I ever experienced.

And for the next three months, I was like a teenager. Like madly, deeply in love. Like a cheerleader would be for the football player. I'm talking, I had a crush on my husband.

*God, God set me totally free.  
God set me totally free.  
Totally free.  
TOTALLY free!!*

And you know what? And just now, I'VE BECOME SUCH A GIRL. It's not even funny. I'm telling you, just a couple years ago, you know, just a couple years ago, I was in church. And we were singing *Dance with me O Lover of my soul*. And I just felt like dancing, like this Disney princess in a ball.

And I went and I told my friend *'I felt like a princess!'* And as it is coming out of my mouth, that sounded like the stupidest thing in the planet that I would have ever said in my life. I would NEVER have said *'I felt like a princess.'* But I DID!! Jesus totally made me feel like a princess.

I'm so DIFFERENT.

God is so awesome.

God is so awesome.

And you know what? I would not be this way if it wasn't for my husband.

And God of course.

Sticking with me and loving me.

---

You see, this sister got what she wished for when she was young: she henceforth fights the dragon by spreading the Gospel of Salvation. She is now a soldier for the Kingdom and rescue people by sharing her testimony. Jesus saves lives through her, and brings hope to those facing the same hardship.

<sup>1</sup> Gospel of Mark 5.25-34

A homosexual effectively revealed to me hating his situation and being frustrated about his powerlessness to get rid of it. I even witness transgenders dissolve in tears on several occasions so much they were miserable, their lot seeming to be a labyrinth with no way out.

And for a reason: studies show that transgenders have an extremely high rate of suicide attempts. In the USA, over 40% of them have attempted suicide, compared to a national average of 1.6%.<sup>1</sup>

Changing sex does not lessen the malaise.

Hundreds of your people having had the operation attempt to return to their initial sex.<sup>2</sup>

Here is the definition of the word 'transsexualism': Psychiatry. Belief held by an individual to belong to the opposite sex, which leads him/her to make every effort to change his anatomy and lifestyle so they match as close as possible his/her belief.<sup>3</sup>

I've seen one of my client, usually cheerful, walking bowed down, depressed and gloomy, as if he was carrying on his frail shoulders the unbearable weight of all the world's sins. A feeling that Jesus himself experienced as the cross was nearing: "*My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death.*" (Mark 14.34)

#### ALWAYS PRESENT

---

During a conversation with one of my client, as we were enjoying lunch together, he asked me point-blank HOW he could access Jesus. I admitted to him that all he had to do was simply say His Name, to call him.

When someone says your name, doesn't it catch your attention? As simple as that: say His Name: « Yeshua! » (or Jesus).<sup>4</sup> No need for an elaborated prayer, some formula or to be in church. Right where you are, call him by His Name and he will make his presence known to *you*.

The lesbian, the gay, the bisexual, the transgender, like any of us, has his own personal experience as well as his own fight and should not be judged. '*The heterosexual that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at the homosexual.*' (John 8.7) Hell is filled with straight people.

There is a difference between respectfully criticizing a collectivity and judging your neighbor. Even if Jesus made severe reprimands against some collectivities (Tyre, Sidon, religious Establishment, etc.), he never even once personally said to an individual: '*You are a sinner, repent.*'

The present chapter on decadence thus aims to respectfully criticize the abuse perpetrated in the name of the sacrosanct sexual ideology that now bulldozes everything on its path to the detriment of the wellbeing of others.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Gender dysphoria (Gender Identity Disorder)*

<sup>2</sup> 'Hundreds' of young trans people seeking help to return to original sex  
<https://news.sky.com/story/amp/hundreds-of-young-trans-people-seeking-help-to-return-to-original-sex-11827740>

<sup>3</sup> French dictionary for mobile phone application *Le Petit Larousse illustré 2019* (translated from French)

<sup>4</sup> Personally, I prefer the authentic Name 'Yeshua' because too much abuse was perpetrated in the name of 'Jesus'.

The Empire strikes back

Isn't the LGBTXYZ Empire beginning to go a bit too far with its off-limits demands? The problem is that we pass from an extreme to the other. There is a difference between hanging homosexuals in Teheran and encouraging transformed people to violate their neighbour's intimacy.

Can we please have a happy middle?

A balance?

Or is it already a wasted effort?

As any entity, the LGBTXYZ leadership is not irreproachable. Is it exempt from criticism? We are not homophobic because we don't agree with ALL that it promotes.

Isn't respect a two-way street?

Even gays are critical of their own collectivity.

I remember a lesbian who after having a disagreement with a gay establishment, called them '*blasted homos*'. Or again this gay who confessed not being able to stand those '*Grands Folles*' (mannered transvestites who strut while exhibiting an affected behavior in order to draw attention [*drag queens*]).

Would it be possible for a heterosexual to civilly express his disapprobation of certain points without being considered homophobic, without feeling unduly offended?

Do we still have the right to express ourselves?

Heterosexuals are not gays' enemies!!

## BESIEGED WEST

---

As we can see, the West is presently being besieged from all sides by powers determined to subdue it to immorality and confusion.

The establishment of a decadent system is made under the pretence of - needless to say - it had to be expected - that's the perfect tactic nowadays: *equality* and *human rights*.

It is the latest buzzword.

This tactic is being used at catchword for every possible scenario. This argumentation is even being recycled to maintain the abuse carried out by tyrannical cliques against their own people. ( Hamas, among others.) And it is so efficient that even terrorists have recourse to this stratagem to depict themselves as '*human rights*' defenders.<sup>1</sup>

The villain is being protected, and the just oppressed. Injustice is committed in the name of justice. Darkness is being institutionalized in the name of light. Idiocy is instituted in the name of wisdom. Our children's innocence and our women's intimacy are being violated in the name of *human rights*.

And this is unfortunately just the beginning...

---

<sup>1</sup> '*Human rights offenders*' would be more appropriate.

Defense Ministry to use economic warfare against terrorists <http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/272635>

## THE CIRCUS IS COMING TO TOWN...

---

A simple visit in a corner store - where kids have free access - unveils a wide range of decadent videos. A brief look at covers brings about shivers. *'Orgies with pregnant women.'*<sup>1</sup>

Everybody attempts to cleverly outdo others for evil, surpassing themselves with degrading concepts so as to entertain the insatiable thirst of a corrupt environment eager for fantasies and unhealthy weirdness. Some of these works even pride themselves on their *'almost minor stars'*.

All that obviously being the visible tip of the iceberg. Resigned, we rub shoulders with these abominations in silence, wondering if next we will have to hide to do good.

It is deplorable and troubling at the same time to notice the emergence of a bloodthirsty generation entertaining itself with murderous video games where the score is proportional to the amount of corpses, viewing horror movies glorifying darkness and encouraging sadism.

Disrespect and boasting are stimulated for the day where this cohort will at last be allowed to give free rein to its homicidal appetite.

## FUN?!

---

Our society justifies the use of violence as a mean of entertainment under the excuse that it is *'just for fun'*. Consequently, when a murderous tragedy occurs, we then put on an act of indignation. Yet, isn't it the logic outcome of our behavior? Don't we reap what we sow? If a man urinates against the wind, should it come as a surprise if he defiles himself?

The truth is that we've got a severe deterioration of our conscience. We suffer from pathological indifference to others' needs and are predisposed to hostility and violence. The present generation, who had all the opportunities to turn well, deflected from its path and turned towards the cult of others' torment.

While we were busy playing with our gadgets, we omitted to inculcate to them the moral values they were entitled to. The result is a generation with a heart of stone, or rather a heart of metal, *heavy metal*.

We failed miserably.

The hour nears when we will socially pass from theory to practice.

Those voracious wolves will then be more than ready and willing to sink their teeth into their neighbour's life. They think that doing good is an expression of mediocrity, a sign of intellectual weakness, the result of a social conditioning while doing evil would be a sign of personality and intelligence, the proof of resistance to assimilation and conformism.

---

<sup>1</sup> As we can see, decadence is not exclusive to homosexuality. Heterosexuals get very well corrupted by themselves.



When their time comes, they will make mince meat of the undecided. Those who will hesitate to join them will pay the price of their casualness. For now, it is '*just for fun*' but soon, will it be *unjust for fun?*

## LOST

---

Alongside our public exhibitions of collective degeneration, individually, we turn to the stars for guidance via astrology, horoscope and sky charts. We put our trust into money, good-luck charms, fortune telling, divination, palm reading and numerous other esoteric beliefs which we embrace because we deserted our Creator and attempt to fill the abysmal void left by our broken relationship with Him.

Even with the best of intentions, all these practices only lead to bitterness.

Despite our innumerable attempts, we always end up facing our incapacity to be happy. We communicate with the sincere desire to be esteemed but the smallest things divide us. We are like bricks without cement, nothing unites us nor holds us together anymore.

The truth is that the more we engage in these things, the more miserable we are, confined to the isolation of solitude.

## NO PROBLEM?! (Wishful drinking?)

---

We are incapable to confront our corruption despite the manifold evidences, like as an alcoholic denying his problem:

- even if he drinks every day...
- even if he starts drinking *on the job* in the morning until *after work* when he hurries to buy a beer pack...
- even if he drinks until he is unable to articulate adequately...
- even if he secretly drinks *in public washrooms*...
- even if he runs like a madman to the cornerstore just to buy one beer too many before closing time...
- even if he staggers and bumps into his surroundings because he can't keep his balance anymore...
- even if he is so inebriated that he urinates in the corner of a room in his residence...
- even if he wakes up in the middle of the night laying flat on the floor of his home ignoring how or when he ended up there...
- even if, despite all of his efforts, he can't remember the itinerary he took the previous night when he got home...
- even if he neglects others areas of his life, such as hygiene...

He'll tell you that '*there is no problem*' and that '*everything is fine and under control*'.

Thus, although plentiful evidences testify daily against us, we collectively persist in denying that we've got a *problem*...

Thefts, rapes, murders, abuse of power and frauds, reprisals, dysfunctional families, abortions of pandemic scale,<sup>1</sup> acrimonious marital relationships and generalized divorces, greed, sexual perversion, shameless money squandering and rampant compulsive gambling, wars, slavery, child abuse, bribes, suicides, jealousy, betrayals and all other countless injustices confirming that our relationship with God is broken.

Individually, we keep our head in the sand and put the blame on *others*. This denial isn't particular to us, it is a generalized attitude that transcends eras, peoples and frontiers.

Effectively, no matter the city, these events are effervescent and universal. It is therefore not exclusive to our community. From generation to generation, we face the same realities.

Depending of the period, these problems vary in scale and are expressed in different ways. So they are not new since they date from the dawn of time. As far as we can look back, they always accompanied us.

So we are stuck with a major problem which seems impossible to collectively get freed from.

It is a perpetual evil.

It is innate to our nature.

It is therefore wishful thinking to imagine that it will ever dwindle, not to say disappear. We have not succeeded in vanquishing it yesterday, we are still powerless today and, unfortunately, we'll be as helpless tomorrow.

Which leads us to the following question: Is it truly today's newspaper that we read? Last month's, even last year's was much alike. We could have read a newspaper from the 1920's and it would practically be the same with the exception of technology.

## EVOLUTION?

---

Like a cat fascinated by the movement of a shadow, so we, each day, follow the movement of events. Their evolution exercises a hypnotic fascination upon us. We however seem to forget (willingly?) the fact that nothing really changes and that our interest is consequently futile: a conflict is barely solved that another pops up somewhere else. We thus keep on being fascinated by this new conflict until another one comes up. It is only a wheel that turns and its movement fascinates us.

We must face the fact that despite the mobility of events, reality NEVER changes. So there is no evolution. There can be ephemeral localized evolution but globally, there is none. We could even qualify the situation of regressive.

In an insidious way, we always end up from bad to worse, with some respite in between. When it improves someplace, it gets worst elsewhere. Despite the verbiage and political seduction campaigns, the same hate rages, the same vice operates and the same debauchery proliferates.

They spread like poison into the collective indifference.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Abortion*. Over 40,000,000 induced abortions worldwide *every year*, of which 100,000 are performed in Canada. This means over 100,000 ABORTIONS PER DAY!!

Should we lower our arms when witnessing the scope of such situation?  
Or yield to despair?  
No!

Because the solution is not at the collective level but at the personal one.  
That is individuals that changed history... masses only followed.

The world will become better in as much as we become better ourselves individually.  
The world only changes one 'I' at the time. This is a personal decision taken by each human being in the intimacy of his own repentance.

Conflicts and injustices have therefore their roots in individual human pride.

#### LITTLE AND PUFFED-UP

---

We tried everything by ourselves - without any success.

We developed the widest imaginable variety of political systems - evil remains. We initiated the broadest panoply of religions possible, from the *mantra* to a *benevolent cosmic conscience* - negating the fact that the manifestations of this very Power<sup>1</sup> were recorded in the Bible by the Hebrew Prophets and also during the first coming of Messiah.

Unfortunately, like stubborn kids we want to manage it all on our own.

We refuse to have a God with a precise identity who loves us daily in a very tangible way. A God who is concerned about us and with whom we can develop a great and intimate relationship. A God that cares about us to the point of engaging his Son to die in an ignominious way on a cross - *despised by everyone* - to save us from our sins.

But that's not the message we want to hear. We don't want to know anything about a compassionate, vulnerable and receptive God who integrates within our reality and accompanies us in our daily walk.

We prefer merciless brutes that wallow in violence and revenge.

That is why, still today, even if the problem was solved at the cross 20 centuries ago, we persist in ignore it. We prefer to keep on fighting. It's so much more gratifying and macho than being granted a favor by our Creator.

As Victor Hugo rightly said: *'Since six thousand years, war pleases quarrelling peoples, and God wastes his time making stars and flowers.'*

Why should we need Messiah if not to atone for the sins we are unable to get rid of, no matter how hard we try. At the cross, Jesus freed us from the evil we were made captive of, but we prefer quarrel in front of the open door of our pride's cell while the time of grace will be soon coming to an end.

In reality we prefer a remote, impersonal and hazy god that we can adapt to our fantasies and, above all, that doesn't disturb anyone. A god without a soul, feelings or personality. In short, a god to our resemblance.<sup>2</sup>

It therefore comes to no surprise that some state that God doesn't care.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"You will see the Son of Man seated at the right hand of POWER."* Jesus (Matthew 26.64)

<sup>2</sup> Monotheism is *in*. Everyone believes that his monotheistic 'god' is with him but this 'god' is not necessarily the *God of Israel*. Even the nazis had the slogan '*Gott mit uns*' (god with us). So it is not because we have a *monotheistic* god that it is the right one.



# 12

## Times of Refreshing

« Repent therefore, and turn back, that your sins  
may be blotted out, that times of refreshing may  
come from the presence of the Lord. »

(Acts 3.19-20)

super great news: you're forgiven  
the door is open  
hope  
time... of repentance  
we've got help!!  
~~religion~~  
new beginning  
sin?!  
amnesty  
God?  
frankness  
qualms?  
drug problem?  
prayer of repentance  
don't be afraid  
baptism  
you're *in*  
heavenly bill  
storm ahead  
help  
Master of the storm  
Who is Jesus?  
what the Master can do for you  
always there  
on the road with the Boss  
serving the Living God  
projects for you  
God wants your services  
retirement  
priorities for the disciple  
God's address  
truth  
compassion  
forgiveness  
purification  
reconciliation  
peace  
freedom  
love (the real one)  
honor  
wisdom  
friendship  
belonging  
self-esteem  
serenity



# Super Great News!!<sup>1</sup>

(YOU'RE FORGIVEN.)

---

---

LOOK UP: God exists... and loves you.

These are not empty words.

God's love is tangible.

You can see, smell, touch God's love for you every day under the form of fruits for instance, such as an orange, a banana or an apple. The grocery store abounds with God's love for us. His love for you is exquisite and He dispenses it to everyone.

That is men who, out of selfishness, monopolize his lovely creations and deprive their brothers of his love. Hence the importance of not accusing God for the injustices that we do.

Our Creator did make himself known to us, humans, through the Hebrew People whom he called to existence for this very purpose.

You can now relax: *your sins are forgiven!*

You don't have to be eaten up by remorse and guilt anymore.

You are precious to God.

Jesus paid for your debt towards God and your neighbour, as foretold. So you have not been forgotten, you also are part of his plan. You are from this time forth eligible to inner peace and serenity.

No more anguish and uncertainties.

God has revealed himself to us collectively in the past, and he is revealing himself personally today to whoever humbly calls upon him in the name of his Son, Jesus of Nazareth.

## THE DOOR IS OPEN

---

The Scriptures state that a door is opened to you: *"The Door of Faith"*. (Acts 14.27)

But don't wait endlessly because when that door will be shut, it will be forever.<sup>2</sup> Then whatever you will do: crying, screaming, begging... it will be too late. Jesus is the One *"who opens and no one will shut, who shuts and no one opens."* (Revelation 3.7) *"In that place [outside], there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth."* (Matthew 8.12)

---

<sup>1</sup> Why is the Gospel's message present in a book dedicated to God's Times? For the very simple reason that any biblical truth without the Gospel amounts to a half-truth, and that the most beautiful message is vain if it doesn't include divine forgiveness.

<sup>2</sup> Read Matthew 25.1-13 and Luke 13.24-30.

## HOPE

---

God wants to make an Alliance with you: an Alliance of Peace.

There are no alternative to Jesus' Sacrifice at the cross to save us from our tragic destiny towards which we are engaged individually and collectively. Absolutely nothing else will do.

As Ériño Dapozzo so well puts it:

*'One billion new francs, one million prayers, loads of good deeds, an ocean of tears... cannot remove one single sin from your life. Only the precious blood of Jesus - and that's what God wants to grant us: Salvation by grace.'*<sup>1</sup>

You see, we could be inclined to believe that it must be humbling for God to witness that we try every alternative before turning to Him. But to the contrary, it glorifies him since absolutely nothing works without him - not even success.<sup>2</sup>

Effectively, how many people have we seen reaching success then crashing on the wall of disillusionment? As the saying goes: *'What is the use of climbing the ladder of success if it is to realize at the top that we are leaning on the wrong wall?'*

I recall, as I was travelling by bus, the facial expression of a woman displayed the disappointment of a trying life. Then all of a sudden, her face lighted up with happiness, joy and serenity. The unexpected encounter of a person brought her back to life. That moment was a revelation to me.

This is when I realized that happiness is a *relationship*.

LIFE IS A RELATIONSHIP: the relationship with our Creator.

If you accept to be reconciled with God, to put an end to your rebellion and repent, you will at last experience genuine peace of heart, and the true joy of at last belonging to Someone who *truly* loves you.

You'll really be grateful for the DEFINITIVE forgiveness of your sins.<sup>3</sup>

You'll be free at last.

You'll experience inner contentment procured by the presence of the Holy Spirit of God and his gentle guidance. Your personal harmony will be restored and you'll confide in your Savior and his goodness. You'll sense a feeling of solidarity with those who, like you, have been rescued from a hopeless destiny - and among these may even be some of your former enemies having become your brothers through Jesus.

Yet you'll face incomprehension and sarcasm from your environment about your new faith. But don't worry, Jesus said: *"In the world you will have tribulation. But take heart; I have overcome the world."* (John 16.33)

---

<sup>1</sup> French audio recording from Ériño Dapozzo on website [www.dapozzo.com](http://www.dapozzo.com)

<sup>2</sup> Youtube: *Testimony of a Jewish billionaire who found Yeshua!* (Free in Messiah): <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0N1nB3qIYxE>

<sup>3</sup> *"We have been sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all... For by a single offering he has perfected for all time those who are being sanctified."* (Hebrews 10.10,14)



## TIME... OF REPENTANCE

« I'M REALLY SORRY LORD!! PLEASE FORGIVE ME. »

---

Whoever you may be, or you think you are, please pay attention to the following, your destiny could depend on it. This message is transmitted from human to human from generation to generation. Listen carefully to these words:

---

« Jesus of Nazareth, that Jew attested to men by God with mighty works and wonders and signs that God did through him in our midst, that Judean whose life complied with God's will in all aspect, was crucified according to the definite plan and foreknowledge of God.

By his suffering, he has been the atoning victim for our sins.

God raised him up, loosing the pangs of death, because it was not possible for him to be held by it.

We are witnesses that still today, he saves people from damnation and this, no matter their social condition, culture, religion or language. God shows no favoritism but accepts from every nation the one who fears Him and does what is right.

You can get peace through Jesus Christ.

God anointed him with his Holy Spirit and with power.

While he was here on earth, he went about doing good and healing all who were oppressed by the devil. And he still does it today since he has been resurrected, he is well and alive.<sup>1</sup>

He is the One appointed by God to be judge of the living and the dead.

*"To him all the Prophets bear witness that everyone who believes in Him receives forgiveness of sins through his Name."* (Acts 10.43)<sup>2</sup>

Being exalted at the right hand of God,<sup>3</sup> he now pours out the Holy Spirit on anyone who calls upon his Name to draw near to God.

Thus repent of the evil you do and be baptized in the Name of Jesus Christ for the forgiveness of your sins. Receive the gift of the Holy Spirit, for the promise is not only for the Jewish people, but also for you, for everyone on earth whom the Lord God of Israel calls to himself.

Save yourself from this crooked generation.

For everyone who calls on the Name of the Lord will be saved. »<sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> "You will not abandon my soul to Sheol, or let your Holy One see corruption." (Psalm 16.10)

<sup>2</sup> "Philip found Nathanael and said to him, "We have found him of whom Moses in the Law and also the Prophets wrote, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph." (1John 1.45)

<sup>3</sup> "The LORD says to my Lord: "Sit at my right hand, until I make your enemies your footstool." (Psalm 110.1)  
"But when Messiah had offered for all time a single sacrifice for sins, he sat down at the right hand of God, waiting from that time until his enemies should be made a footstool for his feet..." (Hebrews 10.12-13)

<sup>4</sup> Acts 2.22-41 + 10.34-48 + Romans 10.13 (Verses adapted here for the reader)

Repentance consists in recognizing our vileness and our inability to get rid of it by ourselves. This step requires that we abstain from blaming others for the injustices we did and assume the entire responsibility of our blameworthy acts as well as their harmful consequences and, finally, to humbly recognize our guilt.

*"If we say we have no sin, we deceive ourselves and the truth is not in us."* (1John 1.8)

By living in denial, we allow our shameful inclinations to grow, to dominate us and ultimately to control our life. It was Cain's situation whom God warned this way: *"Why are you angry and why has your face fallen? If you do well, won't you be accepted? And if you do not do well, sin is crouching at the door. Its desire is for you but you must overcome it."* (Genesis 4.6-7)

Waiting to become a better person to draw near to God is a mistake.

He wants us now, in the state we are.

Let's go back to Him!

Let's repent and turn to Him!

Let's accept the hand that he extends to us through the person of Jesus.

God conferred Him the power to save us. *"Through Him we have now received reconciliation."* (Romans 5.11)

The longer we postpone our repentance, the longer and tougher the way back will be. Unless, like Cain, we choose to brush off God's advice and turn into accomplice of our evil impulses and become author of ignoble acts.

## EVERYTHING... NOW

---

At first, repenting may seem futile as we are comfortably embedded in prejudice and indifference.

Like the biblical nations blinded by their pretensions, we ignore the exhortations of our conscience.

Picky, we want everything... *now*. Quick to lose our temper, we complain for bagatelles, always dissatisfied despite the abundance.<sup>1</sup> Blind to the essential, we confound God and religion, love and sex, spiritual and mental as well as the Gospel and Christianity.

Our peoples cannot express themselves without vulgarities and blasphemies. We delight in mockery and despise others' differences. We busy ourselves with filthy gossip, slander and scandal mongering. Our heroes are fictional characters and we revere fabricated celebrities. We waste our precious time watching futile shows emanating from devices spreading anything, endlessly entertaining ourselves for fear of having a pause and thinking for ourselves.

## WE'VE GOT HELP!!

---

If it was only by our own means, there would be no hope for us but fortunately the Holy Spirit contributes to our repentance. He helps us realize our vileness and disposes us to talk the same language as God's: truth. Effectively, God doesn't deal with liars. Despite our impurity, He is willing to help us if we dare being honest and respectful to Him.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"Now, therefore, thus says the Lord of hosts: Consider your ways. You have sown much and harvested little. You eat but never have enough; you drink but never have your fill. You clothe yourselves but no one is warm. And he who earns wages does so to put them into a bag with holes. Thus says the Lord of hosts: Consider your ways."* (Haggai 1.5-7)

Furthermore, mandated to this very purpose, Messiah can help purify us from our injustices. The Scriptures effectively stipulate: *"He loves us and has freed us from our sins by his blood."* (Revelation 1.5)

His cross makes life worth living since he obtained forgiveness for our sins and thus allows God's kindness to reach us down here despite our offenses. His Spirit accompanies us, guides and helps us while we wait for his return to establish everlasting Peace and Justice.

God is therefore willing to enrich us with *His* Life, everlasting and glorious.

Therefore, 'repent' simply means *'Be sorry for the harm you did!'*<sup>1</sup> *Renounce your evil and self-destructive ways. Turn away from your senseless destinations and give a new direction to your life.'*

*"Return from your evil ways and from your evil deeds."* (Zachariah 1.4)

Jesus IS the WAY: *"I am the Way, the Truth and the Life."* (John 14.6) *"I am the Light of the world. Whoever follows me will not walk in darkness but will have the Light of Life."* (John 8.12)

---

#### ~~RELIGION~~

---

Be aware that I'm not talking about religion here, nor about rituals, statues, Christian mythology or spirituality.

Jesus is real.

He exits.

He is ALIVE.

He WAS dead.

He has risen.

He is Almighty: *"ALL power in Heaven and on earth has been given to me."* - Jesus (Matthew 28.18) His power exceeds all power and can deliver you from your situation.

This, thousands of people are still experiencing it today.

Jesus does not settle to witnessing what you are going through - *he experiences it with you* - at every moment: each humiliation and every hurting. Consult what the Hebrew Prophet reveals about Him:

*"Surely he has borne our griefs  
and carried our sorrows;  
Yet we esteemed him stricken, smitten by God, and afflicted.  
But he was pierced for our transgressions; he was crushed for our iniquities;  
Upon him was the chastisement that brought us peace, and with his wounds we  
are healed.  
All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned—every one—to his own way;  
And the Lord has laid on him the iniquity of us all.  
He was oppressed, and he was afflicted,  
Yet he opened not his mouth; like a lamb that is led to the slaughter, and like a  
sheep that before its shearers is silent, so he opened not his mouth.  
By oppression and judgment he was taken away;*

---

<sup>1</sup> *"Godly grief produces a repentance that leads to Salvation."* (2Corinthians 7.10)

*And as for his generation, who considered that he was cut off out of the land of the living, stricken for the transgression of my People?  
And they made his grave with the wicked and with a rich man in his death, although he had done no violence, and there was no deceit in his mouth.  
Yet it was the will of the Lord to crush him; he has put him to grief;  
When his soul makes an offering for guilt, he shall see his offspring; he shall prolong his days; the will of the Lord shall prosper in his hand.  
Out of the anguish of his soul he shall see and be satisfied;  
By his knowledge shall the righteous one, my servant, make many to be accounted righteous, and he shall bear their iniquities.  
Therefore I will divide him a portion with the many, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong, because he poured out his soul to death and was numbered with the transgressors; yet he bore the sin of many, and makes intercession for the transgressors."*

Isaiah 53.4+

You can from now on find joy again with Jesus.

He loves you. *"Come to me, all who labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn from me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and you will find rest for your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light."* - Jesus [Matthew 11.28-30])

Jesus invests his powers for Justice and Good.

**HE CAN ALL for you.**

Turn to Him.

*"I am with you always, to the end of the age."* - Jesus (Mt 28.20) *"Whatever you ask in my Name, this I will do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son."* - Jesus (John 14.13)

Let's therefore entrust the Lord with the task to have the last word, to help us take our life back as well as to pay no heed to the enemy's attempts to paralyze us with fear and undermine our desire to live.

You surely think: *'I have done nothing to deserve that, why would he want to help me, or even save me?'* You probably think that it's not your style, that you are not religious or that you are not worthy to speak to God since you are not cool enough and that you are not worth it.

You're not the only one to feel that way.

It's absolutely normal and legitimate of you.

We are all alike: *unworthy*.

That's why God mandated Jesus to mediate in our favor.

Trust him with your problem and he will get involved. You can be sure that if He didn't disappoint God, He won't disappoint you either. If God raised him from the dead that's because he is up to His expectations.

You probably reason: *'How can he love me, I'm so flawed?'*

Don't forget that even if a chest is damaged, the treasure that it holds may be priceless. God sees your real worth, that which is hidden from men's sight. He does not despise you but has respect for you and takes you seriously.

Let's invoke the Lord at all time and let's take care of the « possible ».

As for the rest, LET'S BELIEVE IN HIM and he will take care of the *impossible*.

## NEW BEGINNING

---

It is possible to start anew for anyone who repents from his sins and draws near to God with humility. *"Come now, let us reason together, says the Lord: though your sins are like scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they are red like crimson, they shall become like wool."* (Isaiah 1.18)

Yes, God is aware of our condition. He can and wants to take us out of the sordid mess in which we got ourselves by our bad decisions.

God wants to forgive you.

He is not a tormentor ceaselessly looking to find pretexts to make you suffer.

God is not a monster watching your every move to catch you out.

That's rather the devil that behaves like that.

God, to the contrary, wants to reach you and wants to give you the certainty regarding the eternal forgiveness of your sins.<sup>1</sup> I repeat it because it is important.

The Bible states: *"He does not deal with us according to our sins, nor repay us according to our iniquities."* (Psalm 103.10) God is patient and waits for us to see reason, but must occasionally discipline us if need be to prevent us from being damned.

*"It is for discipline that you have to endure. God is treating you as Sons. For what son is there whom his father does not discipline?"* (Hebrew 12.7) *"See, I have set before you today Life and good, death and evil. ... I have set before you Life and death, blessing and curse. Therefore **CHOOSE LIFE**."* (Deuteronomy 30.15,19) ***"I AM the Way, the Truth, and the LIFE."*** - Jesus (John 14.6) *"Seek good, and not evil, that you may live."* (Amos 5.14)

## SIN?!

---

As I was reclining at the lounge of the Auberge des Gouverneurs Hotel in Trois-Rivières in 1980, within the framework of my job as sales representative for Bell Canada's payphone division, the strangeress with whom I was talking said, amused: « *But what is sin?* » Taken aback, I started to babble a confusing answer.

Sin is **injustice**.

Sin is evil.

Here are some definitions of 'evil': *morally bad or wrong; having the nature of vice; having or exerting a malignant influence; morally objectionable behavior; the quality of being morally wrong in principle or practice.*

---

<sup>1</sup> *"We have been sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all... For by a single offering he has perfected for all time those who are being sanctified."* (Hebrews 10.10,14)

God hates injustice and, with our complicity, fights it.<sup>1</sup>

In the eyes of God, the injustices that are committed against us do not justify the injustices that we do to others. Such a behavior from our part is evil in the sight of the God even if we refuse to admit it.

Good or evil... *in the sight of who?*

That is the question we should ponder about our life, our behavior, our deeds and our relationship with people as well as with our Creator.

*Good or evil* - not in our sight - but *"in the sight of the Lord."*

Negating won't spare us Judgment. We will have to answer to Him for everything we did even if we snob Him. And the Word reveals that not only we will have to justify our behavior but also the very words we spoke.<sup>2</sup>

It thus appears indispensable to confront our notion of good and evil with our Creator's in order to avoid having an unpleasant surprise when the time comes for our audience with Him.

Below are a few biblical passages with the expression *"in the sight of the Lord"*. Being mentioned over 50 times in the Scripture, this expression reveals *the predominance of the divine notion of good and evil over ours*. God does not interpret - all is obvious to him. We, interpret.

- *"You have sold yourself to do what is evil in the sight of the Lord."* (1Kings 21.20)
- *"... (to do what is) good in the sight of the Lord."* (2Chronicles 14.1[2])
- *"... (to do what is) right in the sight of the Lord."* (1Kings 15.5)
- *"... (to find) favor in the sight of the Lord."* (Genesis 6.8)
- *"... (to be) precious in the sight of the Lord."* (1Samuel 26.24)
- *"... (to be) honored in the sight of the Lord."* (Isaiah 49.5)

Furthermore, we can see in the Book of Genesis that Adam has sinned in the eyes of God without even having broken a single one of the Ten Commandments. To go against God's will constitute a crime *in his sight* - even if this act may seem harmless to us and not being officially recorded.<sup>3</sup>

---

## AMNESTY

---

We currently benefit from a period of amnesty.

Take advantage of this opportunity.

The Lord awaits a signal from you (a fast, a sincere prayer) to come help you, and make an intervention in your favor.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"You are not a God who delights in wickedness; evil may not dwell with you."* (Psalm 5.5)

*"Full of splendor and majesty is his work, and his righteousness endures forever."* (Psalm 111.3)

*"He is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in Him."* (Psalm 92.15)

<sup>2</sup> *"Those who have done good to the resurrection of Life, and those who have done evil to the resurrection of judgment."* - Jesus (John 5.29)

*"I tell you, on the Day of Judgment people will give account for every careless word they speak, for by your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned."* - Jesus (Matthew 12.36-37)

<sup>3</sup> *"And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, 'You may surely eat of every tree of the garden, but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil you shall not eat, for in the day that you eat of it you shall surely die.'"* (Genesis 2.16-17) What could be more harmless than eating a fruit? / *"Whatever does not proceed from faith is sin."* (Romans 14.23)

Seize this opening.

Take a pause.

Put aside momentarily your ephemeral projects and beseech his forgiveness.

He can restore your serenity.

It's possible!

You only have to come to him with a sincere heart, regretting the evil you did.

The Scriptures confirm that *"If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness."* (1John 1.9) The Lord is available and willing to welcome you, without reproach and with love. *"I am the door, says Jesus, if anyone enters by me, he will be saved."* (John 10.9)

Despite our lack of time, the unbridled pace of our activities and the renewed demands of events, God stand with our situations, he loves us and sympathizes with us and CAN intervene in the intimacy of our life.

## GOD?

---

It is not God that is not there for us but rather we that are not there for Him. We are not willing to listen, thus unavailable for Him. He is available for us but we turn a deaf ear.<sup>1</sup>

Our situations worsen because we prefer to drown in quagmire rather than surrendering to God. He knows what is good for us but we refuse to admit our wrongs and to acknowledge our unclean nature with its harmful inclinations. Our stubbornness, rebellion and indifference make everyone of us an active element in the vicious circle of collective injustice.

Yet, only a few minutes would suffice.

A pause, a realization, a brave decision.

That of humbly admitting that we are sinners, ingrate and incapable to save ourselves by our own efforts. This step is vital *"for a hypocrite shall not come before Him."* (Jb 13.16)

This brief moment of honesty with the Lord is decisive for our destiny.

## FRANKNESS

---

If you don't believe in God anymore, make the effort to acknowledge it to him and ask him to reveal himself to you - and he will. Even if we are filthy, he is willing to welcome us as long as we come to him with an honest and remorseful heart.

He doesn't want a speech from you, only the truth.

Tell it to him respectfully and he will take action.

Devote yourself to a frank plea with the Lord and see your life being transformed in an unexpected way. Express your thought to him in your own words. God does not only listen to your voice but also to your heart. It's not the quantity of words that matters but the authenticity.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"The Lord spoke to Manasseh and to his people, but they paid no attention."* (2Chronicles 33.10)

Don't waste your time trying to justify yourself before Him.  
He prefers the truth.  
Avoid smooth-talking him and get right to the point.

Don't be afraid to admit your guilt since Jesus *"made intercession for the transgressors"*. (Isaiah 53.12 + Psalm 32) We cannot change the world because the world doesn't want to change, but God can change our life by his intervention in response to our sincere personal prayer.

It is indispensable that you experience a deep, true and heartfelt remorse, that you rely upon the sacrificial offering of Jesus at the cross to atone for your sins. You will then be forgiven, reconciled with God and become *a brand new creature*, as God wants each of us to become.

Repentance is our sole option, the sole solution.

## QUALMS?

---

Let it be known that your feelings about yourself do not the least alter your worth.  
You are important to God.

While growing up, you changed. That's justified. With time, we mature. Years make their toll. We usually change for a reason. Rightly so, suffering and injustice can really transform a person. Maybe today you are distant from people as well as bitter, even irate and disillusioned.

If that's the case, it's surely because you have been through painful situations.

Traumatic experiences sometimes turn the sweetest people into dark isolated beings - even if these troubling events date from a distant past. These deeply moving ordeals can effectively besiege us with unhealthy memories and haunt our spirit, and this to the point of disfiguring us to our very eyes, until we ultimately won't see any beauty in ourselves anymore. That's why, after such a trauma, some of us are barely recognizable, having been reduced to gloomy shadows moving around in the landscape.

Never doubt God's absolute forgiveness of your sins.<sup>1</sup>

There is a saying that goes about like this *'anybody that gets a beating knows why'*, thus revealing that we all have something to blame ourselves for. But let's not fall into the trap of baseless guilt. Let's resist this unhealthy reflex. WE HAVE BEEN FORGIVEN and by God's grace and love, we remain so.

So don't yield to the enemy's attempt to make you doubt your Salvation by making you believe that you are not quite completely forgiven.

We sometimes feel pointless pangs of guilt and probe our past, looking for some fault of ours that could be the cause of our current ordeals.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"For our sake He made him to be sin who knew no sin, so that in him we might become the righteousness of God."* (2Corinthians 5.21)  
*"We have been sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all... For by a single offering he has perfected for all time those who are being sanctified."* (Hebrews 10.10,14)



WE THEN VAINLY FOCUS ON THE PAST while the Lord prepares us for the future. As a way of example, let's take a toddler who preventively is getting vaccinated against chicken pox (varicella). The child panics and wonders why those giants (adults) are trying to 'punish' him with this device (syringe). He wonders what he has done do 'deserved such a punishment'. HE DOESN'T UNDERSTAND THAT IT IS TO PREPARE HIM FOR THE FUTURE, that it is to strengthen his resistance to subsequent assaults from the chicken pox virus.

It is the same for us.

Sometimes the Lord allows us to go through ordeals that are beyond our comprehension at the time but ultimately, we will understand that they prepared us to resist the assaults of *sin* (this world's virus) - and we will then be grateful to Him for our victory.

---

## Drug problems?

---

You may consider that there are more than your sins to be forgiven.

You may be stuck with dreadful forces that subdue you, such as nicotine, drugs and its milieu or another humanly unsolvable problem.

Experience TRUE FREEDOM.

Let it be known that NOTHING matches with Jesus and that he can rescue you in a natural or supernatural way. Yes, miraculously.

God CREATES alternatives.<sup>1</sup>

And He delivers.

You may really be free even if circumstances pretend otherwise.

Know however that you must materialize your decision, that you really have to be determined to depart from what is poisoning your life. This obviously means to throw away these drugs to garbage, repetitively, as often as necessary. This represents lots of 'wasted' money but you've got to have the last word.

If you yield to temptation again and buy some - as soon as you get the courage, throw that away once more.

You must absolutely not give up!

Money is secondary.

What matters is victory - and sometimes victory is costly.

We must genuinely regret our transgressions and courageously renounce our evil inclinations, and this, despite the perpetual appearance of failure that too often undermines our motivation. We must come to our senses and fight, firmly believing that when God will see our determination, he'll leap in.

---

<sup>1</sup> *"And the People of Israel went into the midst of the sea on dry ground, the waters being a wall to them on their right hand and on their left."* (Ex 14.22)

He is waiting to free you... his way.  
So don't stop petitioning him.  
Victory is priceless.  
Don't be accessory to your demise.

Ask the Lord and he will free you.  
He is above everything, even from the most extreme situations.

If you think your situation is too big for him, it's because your perception of him is diminished. Nothing is impossible to him. *"With man it is impossible, but not with God. For all things are possible with God."* - Jesus (Mark 10.27) *"All things are possible for one who believes."* - Jesus (Mark 9.23)

Nothing can prevent Him from doing what He wants!  
Many among our generation can still attest of his almighty power.

Not only does Jesus save people from their sins but also from the tyrannical powers such as nicotine, *nightmarihuana* and other dreadful problems.

So do not believe those telling you that *'It's ok to take nightmarihuana while following Jesus'* ... don't be fooled!! Don't flirt with darkness. Don't sit between two chairs.

There is **ABSOLUTELY NOTHING** beneficial in that drug.<sup>1</sup>

Don't be fooled by those who pretend that nightmarihuana has some medical benefit. This is a *cargo cult* - legal or not - whether for alleged medical or recreational purposes.

The truth is that medically speaking, it is like attempting to remove a tattoo with sandpaper. Morally speaking, it amounts to say that pedophilia could be a good way to educate kids about sexuality. And spiritually speaking, this is akin to declare that darkness is light.<sup>2</sup>

Don't let your precious mind be obscured.

That drug is a spiritual blindfold.

Keep your eyes open and courageously refuse to be lead astray with the majority.<sup>3</sup>

Remember: since the fall of mankind, man is a threat to man and cannot be trusted anymore. There will always be someone to comfort you in your illusions. Don't rely on them. Rely solely on the INFALLIBLE Word of God. Unlike men, God NEVER lies.

#### DIGRESSION ON NIGHTMARIHUANA

---

You can always attempt to follow Jesus with a joint in your mouth but you won't succeed. It's not the Holy Spirit that is stirring you to do that but the spirit of this world that is seducing you. Drug won't prepare you for Jesus' return.

Drugs don't prepare us for the storm.<sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> I was hooked to this poison. I recount my nightmarish experiences on this website: <http://www.referendum2018.ca>

<sup>2</sup> *"Woe to those who call evil good and good evil, who put darkness for light and light for darkness, who put bitter for sweet and sweet for bitter! Woe to those who are wise in their own eyes, and shrewd in their own sight!"* (Isaiah 5.20-21)

<sup>3</sup> *"Do not follow the majority when they do wrong."* (Exodus 23.2)

<sup>4</sup> *"The one who hears my Words and does not do them is like a man who built a house on the ground without a foundation. When the stream broke against it, immediately it fell, and the ruin of that house was great."* (Luke 6.49)

You'll end up having the fate of the foolish virgins at his return.<sup>1</sup>  
You won't have enough resources to finish your work.<sup>2</sup>

*"Not everyone who says to me, « Lord! Lord! » will enter the Kingdom of Heaven, but the one who does the will of my Father who is in Heaven." (Matthew 7.21)*

And it is not the will of God that you tarnish your precious soul with this spiritual fiend that is nightmarihuana.

For those of us who know 'cool' people that have been taking that poison for years, it is obvious that they would be better people today had they abstained from it. For instance, if one of them is a good architect, he would be a great one today. And if he is already a great architect, well he would then be a famous one by now.

This poison prevents people from reaching their full potential.

And if you are that person, repent. The Lord will make you bear better fruits and will allow you, by his grace, to catch up the mediocre years.

End of digression

The Lord thus invites us to call upon him.  
His specialty: the impossible.

Don't worry, the Scriptures state that *"No, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him who loved us. For I am sure that neither death nor life, nor angels nor rulers, nor things present nor things to come, nor powers, nor height nor depth, nor anything else in all creation will be able to separate us from the love of God in Christ Jesus our Lord."* (Romans 8.37-39) Jesus revealed: *"If you abide in my Word, you are truly my disciples and you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free."* (Jn 8.31-32)

So the 1<sup>st</sup> step is to CALL UPON THE LORD and the 2<sup>nd</sup> is to gain knowledge of the Word of Life (the Bible) in order to get stronger - because the battle is fought in the spiritual realm. You can easily get a Gospel (Bible). A New Testament (New Alliance) is really affordable.

Read the Bible on a daily basis and hang out with disciples that really love the Lord.

He said: *"For where two or three are gathered in my Name, there am I among them."* (Matthew 18.20), and: *"By this all people will know that you are my disciples, if you have love for one another."* (John 13.35)

He effectively places people on our path so that we may better know him. These people are bearers of blessings. Upon their contact, we more precisely discover his love and this, despite the surrounding adversity.

Indeed, ordeals won't stop because we repent, but thanks to God we will remain in *His* victory.

---

<sup>1</sup> " ... Afterward the other virgins came also, saying, Lord, lord, open to us.' But he answered, 'Truly, I say to you, I do not know you.' Watch therefore, for you know neither the day nor the hour." (Matthew 25.1-13)

<sup>2</sup> *"For which of you, desiring to build a tower, does not first sit down and count the cost, whether he has enough to complete it? Otherwise, when he has laid a foundation and is not able to finish, all who see it begin to mock him, saying, 'This man began to build and was not able to finish.'"* (Luke 14.28-30)

Sometimes, a simple prayer can be the beginning of great new adventure.

Why?

Because the One to whom we address it is considerate and powerful.

If you are not yet comfortable enough to talk to God on your own, here is a short prayer that you could use. God is a valid and faithful interlocutor. He NEVER forgets a prayer that has been addressed to him with a sincere heart, never ever. Just say it to Him out loud if you need to:

## PRAYER OF REPENTANCE

Lord God Almighty, Creator of heaven and earth, you who revealed yourself to us through Israel your People, and her Prophets, you who are aware of everything and know my heart, come and please help me. Guide me, protect me from myself, from my mistakes, from my bad decisions, from my wickedness and from my hypocrisy. Rescue me from my pretensions and illusions. You know how much I need your help, and your light, as well as your intervention in my favor. I do not yet realize enough how much I need you, your love, your forgiveness and your presence but You, you know me and you are aware that I am heading to my destruction. I beg you, please save me.

Intervene in my life. Modify my reality. Sharpen my perceptions. Manifest yourself to my spirit. Give me a sign of your Life. Make yourself accessible to my senses. Give me the courage to come near you and implore your forgiveness for my sins. Visit me with your Presence and fill me with your Holy Spirit.

Keep my spirit alert and vivified. Make me take deep roots in you and allow me please to bear fruit abundantly. Because you didn't give me a little, you didn't give me a lot, you gave *all* to me - Your Life: Jesus.

Make me realize your generosity towards me. Make sure I don't miss anything. Infuse me with you. Be my bread, my energy, my hope and my motivation.

And if I ever had to rub shoulders with negative people, provide me with your grace to resist their bad influence, and to become a source of light and inspiration to them. Grant me to be patient, to persevere despite adversity and to forgive their injustices as you yourself forgive mine.

Start, with this humble prayer, a beautiful and great adventure in You, the Life. Put on my path disciples that who enlighten me, inspire me as well as stimulate my love for you. Sprinkle my existence with numerous other prayers that will contribute to my growth, my protection and my understanding of your will. Prepare me for all eventualities and show me that living in you is not only possible but also beneficial.

Grant me the grace to remain faithful and devoted to you, to become a tireless witness of your goodness and greatness. In the midst of all that I will live, glorify your Name, make your face shine upon everyone I meet, and lessen the suffering of those who search you from the bottom of their heart.

Once again, please beseech you to forgive the injustices I did against You, against my fellow human, against your creation and against myself. I acknowledge my culpability and am aware that I deserve death and eternal damnation. I renounce Satan, his pomps and his deeds.

I implore your mercy in the Name of Jesus-Christ, your beloved Son, who poured his blood at the cross and died as atonement for my sins according to your will so I may be reconciled with You; Him whom you raised from the dead and who now reigns at your right hand forever and who soon comes back to judge the living and the dead and establish your reign of universal justice.

Amen!

## DON'T BE AFRAID...

---

Don't be afraid of death: Jesus is *"The RESURRECTION and The LIFE"*. (John 11.25)

Do not fear lie: He is *"The TRUTH"*. (John 14.6)

If you are looking for a way out: He is *"The DOOR"*. (John 10.9)

If you are hungry: He is *"The BREAD OF LIFE"*. (John 6.35)

Do not fear darkness: He is *"The LIGHT OF THE WORLD"*. (John 8.12)

If you don't know where to go: He is *"The WAY"*. (John 14.6)

If you need to be guided, led or coached: He is *"The GOOD SHEPHERD"*. (John 10.14)

If you are thirsty for justice: He is *"The KING"*. (John 18.37)

If you want to know your Creator: He is the only ACCESS to God: *"No one comes to the Father except through me."* - Jesus (John 14.6)

You can literally thank God: you are now eligible to a bright future!

The Scriptures reveal: *"The LORD is merciful and gracious, slow to anger and abounding in steadfast love. He will not always chide, nor will he keep his anger forever. He does not deal with us according to our sins, nor repay us according to our iniquities. For as high as the heavens are above the earth, so great is his steadfast love toward those who fear him; as far as the east is from the west, so far does he remove our transgressions from us."* (Psalm 103.8-12)

If you sincerely repent of the evil you did and accept Jesus as your personal Lord and Savior, you ALREADY have Eternal Life in you.

Get baptized as soon as you can.

## BAPTISM

---

*"So those who received his Word were baptized, and there were added that day about three thousand souls."* (Acts 2.41)

Baptism thus constitutes the culmination of a personal endeavor crowning repentance. It seals the Gospel. It constitutes an act of humility, a public statement that we are sinners and that we accept God's plan for us. It expresses our capitulation, acknowledging his supremacy over us, his creatures, and over our pride. This requires a great dose of humility but it's a very little price to pay to avoid His *"wrath"*. (Mt 3.7)

## YOU ARE /IN

---

What Jesus said is encouraging: *"Whoever comes to me I will never cast out."* (John 6.37)

Isn't that good news?! Even if we are dirty, he doesn't reject us!

Did you ever love someone who did not love you back?

Well, that exactly the situation of the Lord with us.

He loves us even if we snob him.

The Scriptures declare that *"He first loved us."* (1John 4.19)

One must not try to figure out this love, it's beyond understanding.

Let's just be happy and accept it even if it's not obvious to grasp.

No need be a saint to draw near God, just a repenting sinner.

Listen to this testimony of Paul the Apostle: *"I thank Him who has given me strength, Christ Jesus our Lord, because he judged me faithful, appointing me to his service, though formerly I was a blasphemer, persecutor, and injurious. But I received mercy..."* (1Timothy 1.12-13)

Now listen to what Jesus revealed:

*"And I tell you, ask and it will be given to you; seek and you will find; knock and it will be opened to you. For everyone who asks receives, and the one who seeks finds, and to the one who knocks it will be opened. What father among you, if his son asks for a fish, will instead give him a serpent; or if he asks for bread, will he give him a stone; or if he asks for an egg, will give him a scorpion?"*

*If you then, who are evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will the heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to those who ask him!"* (Luke 11.9-13)

#### YOU ARE NO EXCEPTION

---

The Lord thus encourages us to call upon him despite our doubts, and to insist in our prayers, highlighting that he will answer if we dare believing in him and persevere. Moreover, he provides us with the key: ask for the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit leads us into victory.

The Scriptures reveal: *"Not by might, nor by power, but by my Spirit, says the Lord of hosts."* (Zachariah 4.6)

Those who will inherit the World to come are not all 'altar boys'.

The Scriptures show that those who are the most stubborn, those who *dare* believing in him will get there: *"the good news of the Kingdom of God is preached, and everyone forces his way into it."* (Luke 16.16)

This means that if you want to get there, you've got to get out of your 'comfort zone'. It's about having the guts to dare hoping for the impossible.

Let's now see how a woman's tenacity, when arguing with Jesus, won her case: *"She came and knelt before him, saying, "Lord, help me." And he answered, "It is not right to take the children's bread and throw it to the dogs." She said, "Yes, Lord, yet even the dogs eat the crumbs that fall from their masters' table." Then Jesus answered her, "Woman, great is your faith! Be it done for you as you desire." And her daughter was healed instantly."* (Matthew 15.25-28)

The Scriptures assure:

*"He has delivered us from the domain of darkness and transferred us to the Kingdom of his beloved Son, in whom we have redemption, the forgiveness of sins. He is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of all creation. For by him all things were created, in heaven and on earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or dominions or rulers or authorities - all things were created through him and for him. And he is before all things, and in him all things hold together. And he is the head of the body, the Assembly. He is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead, that in everything he might be preeminent. For in him all the fullness of God was pleased to dwell, and through him to reconcile to himself all things, whether on earth or in Heaven, making peace by the blood of his cross."* (Colossians 1.13-20)





## HEAVENLY BILL

Issuing date: Today

Note: Please validate the acquittal of your bill with God for his clemency towards you by formulating in your own words your gratitude to Jesus Christ for having paid your debt at the cross. Jesus is effectively the administrator of your recovery record towards your Creator. Do not neglect such a privilege. Avoid the maintenance of your debt. The latter could effectively remain effective if you despise such a privilege, then you would be in the obligation to pay by yourself - eternally - your infinite debt you hold towards God.

Jesus (Matthew 6.9, 12)

\*  $\infty$  = mathematical symbol of infinity.

## GOD KNOWS HOW TO CALCULATE AND... TO FORGIVE.

*"The Kingdom of Heaven may be compared to a King who wished to settle accounts with his servants. When he began to settle, one was brought to him who owed him ten thousand talents.<sup>1</sup> And since he could not pay, his Master ordered him to be sold, with his wife and children and all that he had, and payment to be made. So the servant fell on his knees, imploring him, 'Have patience with me, and I will pay you everything.' And out of pity for him, the Master of that servant released him and forgave him the debt. But when that same servant went out, he found one of his fellow servants who owed him a hundred denarii,<sup>2</sup> and seizing him, he began to choke him, saying, 'Pay what you owe.' So his fellow servant fell down and pleaded with him, 'Have patience with me, and I will pay you.' He refused and went and put him in prison until he should pay the debt. When his fellow servants saw what had taken place, they were greatly distressed, and they went and reported to their Master all that had taken place. Then his Master summoned him and said to him, 'You wicked servant! I forgave you all that debt because you pleaded with me. And should not you have had mercy on your fellow servant, as I had mercy on you?' And in anger his Master delivered him to the jailers, until he should pay all his debt. So also my heavenly Father will do to every one of you, if you do not forgive your brother from your heart."*

Jesus (Matthew 18.23+)

*"Pay attention to yourselves! If your brother sins, rebuke him, and if he repents, forgive him, and if he sins against you seven times in the day, and turns to you seven times, saying, 'I repent,' you must forgive him."*

Jesus (Luke 17.3-4)

*"He who is forgiven little, loves little."*

Jesus (Luke 7.47)

*"The Son of Man has authority on earth to forgive sins."*

Jesus (Matthew 9.6)

*"Take heart, my son; your sins are forgiven."*

Jesus (Matthew 9.2)

On Judgment Day, two sinners having committed the exact same sin: the one who will have forgiven his neighbour will enter the Kingdom of Heaven, while the one who won't have forgiven his neighbour - won't be forgiven either - but will be put in the Lake of Fire.

---

<sup>1</sup> Worth the equivalent of about \$500,000,000 today.

<sup>2</sup> Roughly \$10,000 nowadays.

# Storm Ahead

In a world where everybody is queuing to predict the best to us, Jesus' promise contrasts startlingly: the STORM.<sup>1</sup> Whether we admit it or not, adversity hits every man, good or bad, at a moment or another of his existence. The materialization of such an unavoidable reality is only a question of time.

It is therefore imperative to get ready in order to reduce the damages and thus insure our survival through perseverance.

No matter the appearance the storm takes - physical, emotional, familial or social, it mauls everyone. If love is blind, the storm is just as much: no one is spared on its path and it doesn't make any distinction between its victims. It doesn't respect anything and shows no mercy. It has no regards for age nor social standing. In the news media, its preys abound: great and small, rich and poor are subjected to its cruelty.

No matter its duration, recovering from it may take years, even leave scars for life.

The storm challenges our system of values and disturbs our everyday life regardless of how much effort we deploy to ignore it. It tests the very core fiber of our existence. No matter the avenues we are planning to take to counter it, they are not always efficient, especially when we are overwhelmed by its scale. As it happens, not everything is predictable. In a crisis situation, conjunctures seem to multiply to form an inextricable knot.

Even the best preparation and the greatest of courage cannot suffice to overcome the insurmountable.

---

## HELP

But life does not only have bad surprises in store for us.

The Lord has more than one trick up his sleeve to help us overcome the worst.

To discover these tricks, let's follow Jesus.

That way, when we face the hard realities of this life, we may overcome the obstacles that are so often littering our path.

The Bible is the account of heroes having survived the storm as well as the story of Jesus, the Hero of Life, *the real one: the Everlasting Life*. Our chances of survival to adversity closely depend of our intimate relationship with Him. In fact, the relationship between the Creator and his creature is the cornerstone of all life. The singularity of this relationship is so unique that it cannot be compared with the one we hold with each other.

Consulting the Word of God (the Bible) helps us put the storm in perspective so that when time comes we may make the most of His Word and thus feed our hope. Indeed, what is the use of following Jesus if we give up at the time of trial? We need to consolidate our relationship with Him in order avoid returning to sin while facing disillusionment. This way, we will be further aware of his Presence through the events, even the least pleasant ones. Afterwards, at the end of our ordeal, we will be in a

---

<sup>1</sup> Matthew 7.24-27

position to bear fruit despite the « *skinny cows* » <sup>1</sup> to which we will have survived.

To prime ourselves, fasting provides handy material to confront the storm. Those who resort to fasting renew the experience because it shows very effective spiritually. Together with prayer, fasting can trigger unexpected openings.

#### DIGRESSION ON THE WORD OF GOD

---

I recall a guy who once told me that '*The Bible is silliness!*' I always try to understand people and their motivation. So I meditated on his statement in order to grasp why he was saying such an aberration. When I saw him later I said to him: '*You know, the Bible is like a puzzle. If we leave it scattered on the table, it looks like silliness. It doesn't mean anything. It doesn't make sense. But if we take the time to carefully observe its elements, one by one, to dwell on, to pray, then, slowly, we can reconstitute, little by little, a brilliant and glorious work.*'

The Word of God is the foundation of existence. It is the Door, the Way, the Truth and the Life, the Light and the Resurrection. It comes from God and no one comes to God except through it. It is Freedom... the Wonderful Counselor.<sup>2</sup>

The Bible is the book containing this Word.

The Bible is a mirror and a map: it shows *us* where we are in his plan of creation.

The Bible is a library, a 66 book divine heritage: historic, poetic, romantic, prophetic, proverbs, songs and testimonies.

It has two main sections: the First Alliance ('Old Testament') which promises us a Savior, and the New Alliance ('New Testament') which proves beyond any doubt that this Savior is Jesus. Because not anyone can meet the countless criteria prophesied regarding Messiah.

So the Bible is first and foremost about Someone who loves you.

It's a love story: the love of God towards his Chosen Ones.

*"You did not choose me, but I chose you, and appointed you that you should go and bear fruit and that your fruit should abide, so that whatever you ask the Father in my name, he may give it to you."* - Jesus (John 15.16)

God didn't want to leave us clueless in this unreliable world. So here you go: the Bible is there so you may discover God's solidarity towards us in our precarious situation.

With experience we discover that a same prophecy can be fulfilled in different ways and on multiple occasions. As we have observed at the end of chapter 2, several of such prophecies attest that Israel and Messiah are undissociable from each other. (Fact repeatedly denied by the so-called 'Church' who kept saying that God was through with Israel.) So, many prophecies apply parallelly to both **ISRAEL AND JESUS** together.

---

<sup>1</sup> Genesis 41.19

<sup>2</sup> Revelation 19.13

As an example, when we read...

*"When Israel was a child, I loved him, and **OUT OF EGYPT I CALLED MY SON.**"* (Hosea 11.1), it is about Israel, whereas when we read: *"And he rose and took the Child and his mother by night and departed to Egypt and remained there until the death of Herod. This was to fulfill what the Lord had spoken by the Prophet, **OUT OF EGYPT I CALLED MY SON.**"*" (Matthew 2.14-15), it is about Messiah. So this same prophecy points to Israel at one period and to Messiah at another.

Same thing for the following prophecy...

***"THE STONE THAT THE BUILDERS REJECTED HAS BECOME THE CORNERSTONE. This is the LORD'S doing; it is marvelous in our eyes."*** (Psalm 118.22-23) This oracle predicted the rejection of Jesus by the then religious Establishment AND the rejection of Israel by present-day nations.<sup>1</sup>

Here again...

***"WHY DO THE NATIONS RAGE AND THE PEOPLES PLOT IN VAIN? THE KINGS OF THE EARTH SET THEMSELVES, AND THE RULERS TAKE COUNSEL TOGETHER, AGAINST THE LORD AND AGAINST HIS ANOINTED."*** The nations effectively joined forces against Jesus at the time AND, again, join forces against Israel today.<sup>2</sup>

DANGER: **BEWARE OF ABUSE!!**

Imagination IS NOT revelation.

The Word of God is not a toy that we use for own interests. We must not identify with biblical characters. We can get inspired by them but it would be vain to attempt living their life and replicating their story. They, are they; and you, are you. There can be similitudes between biblical characters' lives and yours but it stops there. The Word of God is not 'Cut and Paste' of passages that we 'copy' from the Bible and 'paste' into our lives.

Otherwise it's mystical delirium...

- Ellen White took her imagination for divine revelations, and her interpretation for an extension of the Word of God: the *mark of the Beast* in the Book of Revelation is - according to her - *sunday* (?!), and the *two witnesses* are *the Old and New Testaments*. (?!)<sup>3</sup> So much for her 'divine' revelations.
- Joseph Smith<sup>4</sup> put himself to recreate the biblical environment by trying to build an '*American Zion*' and, icing on the cake, by practicing polygamy... with over 40 wives - some of whom were already married. Attaboy, nothing is too good for playboys.
- Roch 'Moses' Thériault, infamous Quebecer, apparently influenced by the beliefs of the Seventh-day Adventist Church, initiated a doomsday cult, calling himself 'Moses' and gave his disciples biblical names. He made over 20 kids to his 9 concubines. This lunatic sowed death, suffering, despair, horror and terror on his path.<sup>5</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Psalm 118.22-23 / Mark 12.10-11 / Acts 4.11-12 / 1Peter 2.7

<sup>2</sup> Psalm 2.1-2 / Acts 4.24-28

<sup>3</sup> Revelation 13.16-18 / Revelation 11.3-12, Zachariah 4.14.

<sup>4</sup> Wikipedia: *Joseph Smith, William Law* (English/French) + *List of Joseph Smith's wives* / Three letters from William Law:

[https://web.archive.org/web/20160307132141/http://www.mazeministry.com/mormonism/newsletters\\_articles/newsweek/newsweek/lawint2.htm](https://web.archive.org/web/20160307132141/http://www.mazeministry.com/mormonism/newsletters_articles/newsweek/newsweek/lawint2.htm)

<sup>5</sup> Wikipedia: *Roch Thériault* (English/French)

- A woman once told me having witnessed a man inserting torn up pieces of Bible pages up his nose. (?!)
- I personally met a guy who planned to listen to recordings of the Bible while asleep so that he may hasten his learning of the Word of God. (?!)

Intoxication is to be avoided!!

But cranks are not limited to religion. They are plenty in other spheres: music, entertainment, etc, even amid ordinary citizens, such as, among others, John Hinckley Jr. who, after watching the same movie 15 times, identified with one of its characters and then attempted to kill Ronald Reagan.<sup>1</sup>

## COMMON SENSE

The Word is instrumental in our relationship with God, its Author.

But it is imperative to show discernment, moderation and steadfastness.

The Bible has to be taken a little at a time, daily, just like a *relationship*. Personally, I only read about three or four verses a day, then base my prayers on these. My wife and I read a short passage every evening before praying together. We also obviously read longer passages when time permits, usually on Shabbat.

And as I say: *it takes discernment*.

I lately read "*Greet one another with a holy kiss.*" (2Corinthians 13.12) *Well no, I won't greet anyone with a holy kiss... at least not before the COVID-19 pandemic is over since we must avoid shaking hands, hug and kiss hello.* Which reminds me of this question I got from a French woman: '*We in France give two kisses hello. How many do you give in Quebec?*' - '*As many as we can!*' did I reply ;-)

## "GIVE US TODAY OUR DAILY BREAD"

So the DAILY reading of the Word of God is indispensable for the disciple, even if it's only a sole verse per day. By the grace of God, his Word constitutes, with prayer, a source of revelation, inspiration and discernment.

It strengthens the disciple in his walk with the Lord and equips him to resist temptation. Indeed, when Jesus was being tempted by the enemy in the wilderness, He replied by the WORD OF GOD on every occasion, quoting the book of Deuteronomy, that, among others, states "*Man shall not live by bread alone but by EVERY WORD THAT COMES FROM THE MOUTH OF GOD.*" (Deuteronomy 8.3 / Matthew 4.4)

Being aware that we should feed on His Word, it is vital to discern the frequency in order to avoid being spiritually *underfed*. Who among us only eats once a week? Don't we all eat EVERY DAY? Didn't Jesus confirm it when it taught us the prayer "*Give us THIS DAY our DAILY bread*"? (Matthew 6.11)

And none of us eats solely in restaurants. We must therefore discipline ourselves to ALSO CONSULT THE WORD OF GOD AT HOME, not only in the assembly. By failing to do so, the disciple will grow weaker and won't have the strength to resist temptation. Let's not forget that the fight is primarily spiritual: Ephesians 6.12.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *John Warnock Hinckley, Jr.* (English/French)

## NO SUBSTITUTE

As says Platinum Blond in its song Contact: '*No substitute's gonna satisfy.*'

Effectively, no prayer book, no godly formula, no holy clothing, no religious ritual, nothing comes close to the Word of God. They just don't compare.

There is no such a thing as the *eternal* teachings of the Sages, nor can there be a priest's or pastor's *eternal* sermon, nor a president's or king's eternal speech... for the simple reason that no mortal can birth whatever thing eternal.

There only is the Eternal Word of God.

No matter what good or bad people say about the Word, or even what I myself say about it, it is not sufficient. Your guide's teachings, however great he may be, are also insufficient: You've got to go the Word *yourself* - and this, nobody can do it for you. "*The LORD looks down from Heaven on the children of man, to see if there are any who understand, who seek after God.*" (Psalm 14.2)

## BEWARE OF THE MAN OF ONLY ONE BOOK

As Thomas Aquinas said: '*I fear the man of only one book.*'

So in order to stay healthy, it is important to supplement your reading of the Word with complementary books susceptible to healthily entertain you as well as to contribute to your edification. Here are some:

- The *Foundation Series* by Science fiction grand master Isaac Asimov <sup>1</sup>
  - *Foundation*
  - *Foundation and Empire*
  - *Second Foundation*
  - *Foundation's Edge*
  - *Foundation and Earth*
- Lucien Auger (psychology)
  - *S'aider soi-même (self-help book)*
  - *De l'exigence à la préférence (from requiring to preferring)*
- Susan Forward (psychology)
  - *Toxic Parents*
  - *Obsessive love*

I cannot vouch for any other of these authors' books but these were excellent.

---

<sup>1</sup> Except '*Prelude to Foundation*' and '*Forward the Foundation*'. These were written a few decades after the original series because his editors pressured him to do so. He had the flame no more.

## IGNORANCE IS VULNERABILITY

---

I didn't realize the importance of the Word of God until I neglected it... during twenty years. Don't get me wrong: I still prayed daily and kept my relationship with the Lord alive, but my resistance weakened and I ended up falling back into alcohol and nicotine. I fought these addictions for over 10 years. After I got back reading the Word, the Lord intervened mightily to free me from these. I now got my lesson: I don't spend a day without consulting his Word, that's a matter of spiritual hygiene and moral vigor. I've learned the hard way!! So I now readily submit myself to a healthy discipline.

*"All Scripture is breathed out by God and profitable for teaching, for reproof, for correction, and for training in righteousness, that the man of God may be complete, equipped for every good work." (2Timothy 3.16-17)*

Personally, we have about 15 Bibles at home: in Hebrew, English, French and Malagasy, as well as others on our computer and phones. That's a lot? Maybe, but that the fruit of a passion, a bit like a musician having collected guitar models over the years: acoustic, electric, with 6 strings or 12, etc. And we occasionally stop at the Bible store just to see if they received anything interesting, a bit like, again, a musician dropping by the music store to have a look at the new delivery.

The amount of Bibles however does not make the disciple better, no more than the quantity of guitars makes the guitarist superior ;-)

End of digression

## MASTER OF THE STORM <sup>1</sup>

---

Jesus can contribute to your edification despite your unique situation.

He can strengthen you and help you resist the temptation to give up, and make you a victor. *"The prudent sees danger and hides himself, but the simple go on and suffer for it."* (Proverbs 22.3)

Many think that the Jesus originated from Bethlehem.

Without being false, this information is incomplete.

According to the Bible, his origin is not from this world.

Bethlehem was only a stopover, the starting point of his journey among us:

*"But you, Bethlehem Ephrathah, who are too little to be among the clans of Judah, from you shall come forth for me one who is to be ruler in Israel, whose coming forth is from of old, from ancient days." (Micah 5.1[2])*

During his passage down here, he declared:

*"I am not of this world."* (John 8.23) and

*"Before Abraham was, I am."* (John 8.58)

*"God has highly exalted him and bestowed on him the Name that is above every name, so that at the Name of Jesus every knee should bow, in Heaven and on earth and under the earth, and every tongue confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father." (Philippians 2.5-12)*

---

<sup>1</sup> Mark 4.41



Consequently Jesus of Nazareth is not just a mere master or a prophet among others such as many pretend. He is much more than a man having inherited an exceptional wisdom.

He is THE Absolute Master:

*"Long ago, at many times and in many ways, God spoke to our fathers by the Prophets, but in these last days he has spoken to us by his Son, whom he appointed the heir of all things, through whom also he created the world. He is the radiance of the glory of God and the exact imprint of his nature, and he upholds the universe by the Word of his power. After making purification for sins, he sat down at the right hand of the Majesty on high."* (Hebrews 1.1-3)

## MISSION

---

By integrating his Son into human history, God has a precise purpose:

*"This is the will of him who sent me, that I should lose nothing of all that he has given me, but raise it up on the last day."* (John 6.39)

God's initiative to intervene through Jesus was precisely to pay, by his life, the crucial ransom for our freedom. Our eternal destiny was effectively taken hostage by the devil that used temptation to deceive us, then sin to capture and subdue us.<sup>1</sup>

In the conflict opposing God to the forces of evil, those who repent and accept Jesus' sacrifice as atonement for their sins benefit from a full eternal amnesty. Not only are we forgiven but we also can join him to work for his noble cause: to spread his marvelous Message of reconciliation, and to lessen the suffering of our brothers and sisters.

Who is Jesus?

Even eternity won't be enough to totally discover him.

He is more than what we will ever imagine.

We cannot reduce God to a formula, seal him in a test tube or define him without depreciating him.

He is infinite.

Whether you are rich or poor, healthy or sick, nomadic or settled, man or woman, young or old, strong or weak, bad or good, hetero or homo, efficient or incompetent, *Jesus can help you.*

Based on the Bible, here are the powers that He holds and what he can do for you:

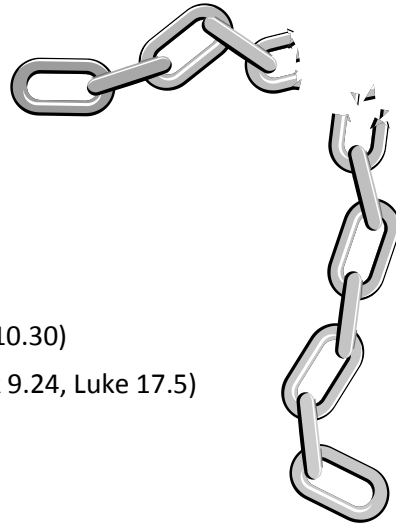
Jesus can

- answer you. (Luke 18.41)
- teach you. (Mark 1.22)
- guide you. (John 10.11)
- accompany you. (Matthew 28.20)
- help you find what you're looking for. (Matthew 7.7)
- open doors to you. (Luke 11.9)

---

<sup>1</sup> Read Genesis 3 / Romans 5.12-20

- give you peace. (John 14.27)
- protect you. (Matthew 28.18)
- rescue you. (Luke 15.4)
- save you. (John 4.42)
- purify you. (Mark 1.41)
- heal you. (Matthew 4.23)
- fill you with joy. (Matthew 25.21)
- provide you with friends and dear ones. (Mark 10.30)
- help you believe, and increase your faith. (Mark 9.24, Luke 17.5)
- resurrect you. (John 11.25, 5.24-29)



Jesus loves you (John 15.13) and

- understands you, (John 16.33 / Matthew 5.4,6)
- does not reject you, (John 6.37)
- forgives you. (Matthew 9.6)

Discover Jesus, and find out your inheritance... Read the Bible.

#### ALWAYS THERE

You may at the moment think that you don't need him but let it be known that he will always be there for you. When the need for him occurs, don't forget to call upon Him.

Remember:

*"There is Salvation in no one else."* (Acts 4.12)

God wants it that way.

Only Jesus can save your soul.

This, nobody else can do it for you, even those you love and admire.

To tell the truth, there is only one obstacle that can prevent Jesus' power to save you: *pride*. Do not harden your heart! Forgiveness won't adhere to anyone who denies his sin. Hence the importance of having the humility to call upon him rather to harden your heart.

Once again: *Jesus loves you!*

And his love transcends space and time:

*"For I am sure that neither death nor life, nor angels nor rulers, nor things present nor things to come, nor powers, nor height nor depth, nor anything else in all creation, will be able to separate us from the love of God in Christ Jesus our Lord."* (Romans 8.38-39)

## On the road with the Boss

It would have been possible for God to call you to existence a thousand years ago, a hundred years ago... but in his wisdom he has chosen the present era, for you. That is your best era which was elaborated specifically for you, knowing in advance all the problems, ordeals and challenges you would have to face. He consequently endowed you in advance with all the aptitudes and characteristics needed for victory.

Despite our personal limitations, each one of us comes to this world with the full possibility to do the will of the One who called us to life, then be, by his grace, victorious over adversity and thus achieve the specific contribution to His plan, may that be through interceding prayer or other.

The contribution of everyone, however little that may be, is not negligible.

Our personal limitations may constitute an obstacle to our happiness down here, and delay the reach of our earthly goals or even downright thwart the realization of our legitimate aspirations, but let's be patient, we'll be freed from them at the subsequent level: the World to come.

Our plans and dreams may be temporarily disrupted in this passing world but let's get over it, His ultimate plan will never be upset.

Martin Luther King summed it up this way: *'Evil carries within itself the seed of its own destruction.'*<sup>1</sup>

Most of all, let's not forget that God will avenge us. Didn't he say: *"Vengeance is mine."* (Deuteronomy 32.35) Jesus even confirmed that when he said: *"Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for justice for they shall be satisfied!"* (Matthew 5.6) And, again, the Word reveals... *"Beloved, never avenge yourselves but leave it to the wrath of God, for it is written, 'Vengeance is mine, I will repay, says the Lord.'"* (Romans 12.19)

---

### GRATEFULNESS

Let's express our gratitude to God since he has taken his responsibilities, and still does:

*"Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has blessed us in Christ with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly places, even as he chose us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and blameless before him. In love he predestined us for adoption to himself as Sons through Jesus Christ, according to the purpose of his will, to the praise of his glorious grace, with which he has blessed us in the Beloved.*

*In him we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of our trespasses, according to the riches of his grace, which he lavished upon us, in all wisdom and insight making known to us the mystery of his will, according to his purpose, which he set forth in Christ as a plan for the fullness of time, to unite all things in him, things in Heaven and things on earth.*

---

<sup>1</sup> Martin Luther King, *The Strength to Love*, 1963

*In him we have obtained an inheritance, having been predestined according to the purpose of him who works all things according to the counsel of his will, so that we who were the first to hope in Christ might be to the praise of his glory.*

*In him you also, when you heard the Word of Truth, the Gospel of your salvation, and believed in him, were sealed with the promised Holy Spirit, who is the guarantee of our inheritance until we acquire possession of it, to the praise of his glory."*

(Ephesians 1.3-14)

#### IT'S WORTH IT

---

It is then worth putting up with hardship.

We are not the only ones suffering.

He himself did suffer **for us...** and does now suffer **with us.**

If Jesus considered it gainful to recuperate your eternal destiny to the price of his own suffering, it is because he knows that this future in your presence is really fantastic. He is not illogical and does not waste his time for banalities.

*Believe it!* You are not a banality.

*"Those who sow in tears shall reap with shouts of joy! He who goes out weeping, bearing the seed for sowing, shall come home with shouts of joy, bringing his sheaves with him."*  
(Psalms 126.5-6)

Yet again, as our brother Martin Luther King so well said:

*'I don't know what holds the future but I know who holds it.'*

In his compassion, Jesus came among us, walking side by side with us, genuinely interested in us, teaching us wisdom and exhorting us to patience. Discontent, we seized him, humiliated him, soiled him with our spit, insulted him, hurt him and pinned him to a cross like vulgar insect, then left him there to die of an ignoble death.

But God had foreseen everything:

Jesus thus suffered on that cross so that his sacrifice may atone for our senseless offenses.

# Serving the Living God of Israel

Service?!

Doesn't the word 'serve' sound awful to the human ear?

Don't we all want to be free rather than to serve?

How can we be free and serve at the same time?!

Jesus said: *"When you have done all that you were commanded, say, 'We are USELESS servants; we have only done what was our duty. "* (Luke 17.10)

The few first times I read that passage I was upset.

Here I was serving the Lord... and this is how I should consider myself - useless - after all the efforts I put in offering the best service I could?! ...until I finally understood that GOD DOES NOT NEED US, NEITHER OUR SERVICES (He can easily do all by himself) but in his kindness, he honors us by entrusting us with a part of his great project of creation.

As Coach, he established us as his co-creators.

Like when someone collaborates to the creation of a great melody.

Ain't that wonderful?!

So now, when I read that passage, I do not feel upset anymore but rather proud and thankful to be part of his *creative adventure* - to serve Him freely and happily.

---

## PROJECTS FOR YOU

The Master wants to initiate you to surprising realities in which you'll make great discoveries. This as long as you don't think that you already know everything. For that, you will have to question some concepts that you were instilled with from childhood and thus be freed from your cultural, religious and political prejudices.

In fact, haven't we all been conditioned to think and behave so as to get our community's approval, to adhere to its notions of good and evil such as it defines them? Don't we all have a biased conscience, alongside a justifying reflex automatically favoring our exculpation?

Consequently, we ourselves must individually assume some realities that our community doesn't want to hear about. Jesus initiated his disciples to manage such marginalization.

It is effectively unsettling for the community to realize that some of its beliefs, upon which we based our individual and collective reasoning since generations... are erroneous.

---

## GOD WANTS YOUR SERVICES.<sup>1</sup>

He provides the training.

Your age, ethnic group, culture, language are of no importance whatsoever.

You will have to be imaginative as well as manage your time and resources in a responsible way. Be confident while remaining aware of your limits. Be respectful and keen on listening to others.

---

<sup>1</sup> Jesus *"said to his disciples: The harvest is plentiful, but the laborers are few; therefore pray earnestly to the Lord of the harvest to send out laborers into his harvest."* (Matthew 9.37, also read 20.1-16)

Persevere despite the confusion since not everything is obvious.  
 Pray for those who are victims of injustice and intercede for those who commit them.  
 Favor peace, harmony and justice.

Read the Scriptures daily even if it's just a single verse so that you may be fully aware of your inheritance, rights, privileges, obligations and, mostly, so that you may keep your personal relationship with God alive, and thrive.

Don't forget: it's a two-way street.  
 It's not only 'ask, ask' but also listening (reading *His Word*).  
 The disciple's daily bread is the Word of God (the world's is the *newspaper*).

Witness daily about the wonders of Jesus and endure critics.

Effectively, calling upon God nowadays is perceived as a mental problem. Those who *genuinely* believe in Jesus have never really been popular. In the old days, they were seen as weirdoes but now, by association, they are regarded as potential terrorists.

Creation having been defiled by sin, we since live in an agonizing, suicided world. The world henceforth shoves wind around and talks a lot of hot air: concepts devoid of meaningful content, empty phrases, pre-wrapped expressions, soulless slogans, in short, catchy *emptiness*.

The problem is that by never being told something significant, we end up asking ourselves '*What's the use of being born?!*' We quickly get the feeling that we've heard it all, that we reached the top level of attainment and that we are at the end of the line. And if we don't remain watchful, we find ourselves blindly committed to numerous projects without ever reaching a worthy destination.

But for those of us who are aware that they are not solely a body, that the universe surrounding us only contributes very inadequately to our growth, that they yearn in life to more than gadgets, to more than making a nest and laying eggs; we who wonder about the existence's real purpose: '*Who has called me to life and why? Who am I? What's in store for me after death?*'

There are answers, and Jesus provides them to us.

He could have settled for atoning discreetly for our sins and leave without a word.  
 But he wanted to communicate *essential information* to us, such as...

Our worth	Investment	The heart
Anger	Prayer	Helping others
Forgiveness	Reconciliation	Money
Revenge	Responsibilities	Uncertainty
Love	Priorities	The future
Hate	Fasting	The just return of things
Hypocrisy	Perfection	
Wolves in sheep clothing	Insults	
The tree and its fruit	Adultery	(Bible: Matthew 5-7)

## RETIREMENT

---

When we'll leave this world, we won't have tasted all the great flavors, seen all the beautiful landscapes, met all the fantastic people, explored all tracks, smelled all the flowers, observed all animals, admired all the waterfalls, and swam all the streams...

But let's be comforted because where we are heading, we will have all eternity to do so.

Jerusalem, Capital of the World to come, huge like India,<sup>1</sup> will be its key point. There will be no more Americas, Asia, Europe, Oceania... There will only be the beautiful and the incorruptible.<sup>2</sup> There won't be any more tears, death, mourning, crying, nor pain anymore, for the former things will have passed away.<sup>3</sup> *Let's be comforted.*

---

## PRIORITIES FOR THE DISCIPLE

---

1. PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP with God in the Name of Jesus through repentance, worship, prayer, praise, thanks giving and intercession.
2. DAILY consultation and reading of the **Word of God**
3. FELLOWSHIP with other disciples
4. EVANGELIZATION/WITNESSING

The Word of God has this distinctive particularity to provide the answers to the questions it triggers, provided of course that we make the effort to think then search rather than settling for the half-truths our environment feeds us.<sup>4</sup>

One thing is sure however, on the Day of Judgment nobody will be condemned for having observed the Sabbath, or the Times of God.

To wrap it up on the subject, these Times have never been abrogated - *never, ever.*

Which means that the Feasts of the Lord, of whom the first one is the Sabbath (Yes, the Sabbath is a Feast),<sup>5</sup> are still effective today and, consequently, that God still awaits his Elect to gather in his Presence every week on that specific Day.

And if anyone wants to worship on sunday, well that's fine too, **WE ARE FREE.**<sup>6</sup>

But PLEASE let's not use the Word of God to back the claim that sunday worship is written in the Bible and that the Sabbath has been nullified - because such statements are wrong, fraudulent and false.

---

<sup>1</sup> "He measured the city with his rod, 12,000 stadia. Its length and width and height are equal." ([ ± 3,000,000 km<sup>2</sup> ] Revelation 21.16)  
The new Earth will most likely be bigger than our present Earth.

<sup>2</sup> "And he who was seated on the throne said, 'Behold, I am making all things new.'" (Revelation 21.5) "We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we shall be changed. For this perishable body must put on the imperishable, and this mortal body must put on immortality. When the perishable puts on the imperishable, and the mortal puts on immortality, then shall come to pass the saying that is written: 'Death is swallowed up in victory. 'O death, where is your victory? O death, where is your sting?' The sting of death is sin, and the power of sin is the law. But thanks be to God, who gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my beloved brothers, be steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, knowing that in the Lord your labor is not in vain.'" (1Co 15.52-58)

<sup>3</sup> "He will wipe away every tear from their eyes, and death shall be no more, neither shall there be mourning, nor crying, nor pain anymore, for the former things have passed away." (Revelation 21.4)

<sup>4</sup> "The LORD looks down from heaven on the children of man, to see if there are any who understand, who seek after God." (Psalm 14.2)

<sup>5</sup> "These are the appointed Feasts of the Lord that you shall proclaim as holy convocations; they are my appointed Feasts. Six days shall work be done, but on the Seventh Day is a Sabbath of solemn rest, a holy convocation..." (Leviticus 23.2-3)

<sup>6</sup> "So if the Son [Jesus] sets you free, you will be free indeed." (John 8.36)

Let's also clarify that nations don't have to observe these Times for the simple reason that they don't know the God of Israel. It is different for Jesus' disciple since he doesn't belong to the nations of this world anymore but has henceforth been grafted to God's People: *Israel*.<sup>1</sup>

And to the dominical Sanhedrin who, from the height of its HUMAN WISDOM,<sup>2</sup> delights in despising Jesus' disciples observing the Sabbath and the Feasts of the Living God of Israel, they could be told:

**"YOU JUDGE FOR YOURSELVES WHETHER IT IS RIGHT IN THE SIGHT OF GOD  
TO LISTEN TO YOU RATHER THAN TO GOD."**

(Acts 4.19)

Be aware however that your obstinacy to perpetuate your tradition of worshipping on sunday divides the Elect and thus contravenes to the prayer of the Master you pretend to serve: *"I do not pray for these only, but also for those who will believe in Me through their word, that **THEY MAY ALL BE ONE**, just as You, Father, are in Me, and I in You, that they also may be in Us, so that the world may believe that You have sent Me."* - Jesus (John 17.20-21)

---

<sup>1</sup> *"You, although a wild olive shoot, were grafted in among the others and now share in the nourishing root of the olive tree,"* (Rom. 11.17)  
*"If you are Christ's, then you are Abraham's offspring, heirs according to promise."* (Galatians 3.29)

<sup>2</sup> *"The Lord knows the thoughts of the wise, that they are futile."* (1Corinthians 3.20)



And for those who would be interested to meet God but ignore where to find Him,

here is his address:

J E S U S

You'll find him there. He is nowhere else.<sup>1</sup>

(Memorize this address, you'll need it someday.)

---

<sup>1</sup> No one comes to the Father [God] except through me. (John 14.6)

No one knows who the Father is except the Son and anyone to whom the Son chooses to reveal him. (Luke 10.22)

In him the WHOLE fullness of deity dwells bodily. (Colossians 2.9)

There is Salvation in no one else, for there is no other Name under heaven given among men by which we must be saved. (Acts 4.12)

But you, Bethlehem Ephrata, little among the clans of Judah, from you shall come forth for me one who is to be ruler in Israel, whose coming forth is from of old, from ancient days. (Micah 5.2)


The Authority shall be upon his shoulder and his Name shall be called Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God, Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9.5[6])

He is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of all creation. For by him all things were created, in heaven and on earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or dominions or rulers or authorities—all things were created through him and for him. And he is before all things and in him all things hold together. And he is the head of the body, the Assembly. He is the Beginning, the Firstborn from the dead, that in everything he might be preeminent. For in him all the fullness of God was pleased to dwell, and through him to reconcile to himself all things, whether on earth or in heaven, making peace by the blood of his cross. (Colossians 1.15-20)

Here is a little parable of mine...

## Parable of the Video Game


---



---

The Kingdom of God is like a computer Scientist who develops a brilliant video game in which all players win and not even a single one loses. A bit as if everyone was winning at the Casino, each according to its own investment. Jealous of the game's resounding success, his competitor elaborates a virus that infects the game, thus causing huge damage. All players are then upset and miserable. To solve the situation, the Scientist develops an Antivirus that recovers the damaged data and incapacitates the virus. The joyful players are then back at playing together with the new safer foolproof game.

---



---

The computer Scientist is *God*. The game is *earth*. The malicious competitor is the *devil*. The virus is the *sin*. The Antivirus is *Jesus*. The players are us *humans*. The new and safer game is *the World to come*.

### SEEK AND YOU WILL FIND

---

*"Seek the Lord while he may be found; call upon him while he is near; let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts; let him return to the Lord, that he may have compassion on him, and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon."* (Isaiah 55.6-7)

Seeking the Lord is not only for those who want to know Him. We who already have the privilege of knowing Him should also constantly seek His will to serve His noble cause, reduce human suffering and spread His love.

That is why we must grant more importance to His priorities than ours. Otherwise, we get into a path leading to our downfall.<sup>1</sup>

Even if we are aware that God is with us, he can also be with an '*outsider*' that we *wrongly* consider a 'menace' merely because « *he is not one of us* ».

---

<sup>1</sup> *"There is a way that seems right to a man, but its end is the way to death."* (Proverbs 14.12)

King Josiah, who knew God intimately and was agreeable to Him, took God for granted and omitted to consult Him prior to go fight Neco, whom he wrongly considered a menace even though he had been warned: *"What have we to do with each other, king of Judah? I am not coming against you this day, but against the house with which I am at war. And God has commanded me to hurry. Cease opposing God, who is with me, lest he destroy you."* (2Chroniques 35.21)

Josiah's temerity cost him his life.  
He died prematurely at the age of 39 years old.<sup>1</sup>

As for King David, he always had the impulse to consult God in all occasions, great and small, even prior to relocate.<sup>2</sup> We must, like David, have the impulse to consult God prior to undertake any initiative. Otherwise, we risk displeasing Him and having to struggle, alone, the adversity WE ourselves will have caused by our recklessness.

So no matter where we are at in our relationship with God, He can make himself heard to us if we humbly invoke Him.

The Master of Times, the God of Israel, is 'omniglot'.

He knows his creatures since he designed them all.

He speaks all languages and is able to make himself understood to anyone: English, Chinese, Hebrew, Nepalese, German, Bolivian, Arab, Hungarian, Persian, French, deaf, atheist... even ants, gazelles, ravens, etc.<sup>3</sup>

All that He needs is a well-disposed interlocutor... *willing to listen*.

Are we?

Really?!

---

<sup>1</sup> 2Chronicles 34.1

<sup>2</sup> *"After this David inquired of the Lord, 'Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah?' And the Lord said to him, 'Go up.' David said, 'To which shall I go up?' And he said, 'To Hebron.' So David went up there, and his two wives also, Ahinoam of Jezreel and Abigail the widow of Nabal of Carmel. And David brought up his men who were with him, everyone with his household, and they lived in the towns of Hebron."* (2Samuel 2.1-3)

<sup>3</sup> *"And the Word of the Lord came to him: Depart from here and turn eastward and hide yourself by the brook Cherith, which is east of the Jordan. You shall drink from the brook, and I have commanded the ravens to feed you there."* (1Kings 17.2-4)

*"And for your lifeblood I will require a reckoning: from every beast I will require it and from man. From his fellow man I will require a reckoning for the life of man."* (Genesis 9.5)

*"Tomorrow I will bring locusts..."* (Exodus 10.4)

---

## GLOSSARY

---

### ARAB LEAGUE

---

The Arab League was formed in Cairo on 22 march 1945 with seven members (Egypt, Iraq, Jordan, Lebanon, Saudi Arabia, Syria and Yemen) and has currently 22 member States, one of whom is 'Palestine'. When the term 'Arab League' is mentioned, it either refers to the whole coalition, some of its member States or simply one of them.

### CAINIC

---

Driven by a homicidal jealousy, similar to the one that prompted Cain to kill his brother Abel. (Genesis 4.1-10)

### CHRISTIANITY - Christianity is **NOT** the Gospel<sup>1</sup>

---

Christianity is a well-intentioned religion with, like any other self-respecting religion, its shortcomings, abuses and contradictions. Which means that this religion, despite its unlimited potential, is not even the shadow of what it should be.

Christianity is, in theory, the knowledge of the only true God and the love of our neighbour.

But in practice, unfortunately, it is otherwise. Tainted by Roman mythology ever since its institutionalization in the IV<sup>th</sup> century, Christianity generated traditions stigmatized with pagan practices and superstitions. Then emerged the pantheon of idolized saints, the veneration of canonized idols and an array of sentimental beliefs.

*That, is the Gospel?!*

Having reached its peak in a few centuries, Christianity subjugated the powerful kingdoms of Europe, deposed kings, initiated the inquisition within and the crusades abroad. Then followed bloody conversions, forced baptisms, confiscation of children from their community for indoctrination, exile of dissidents, torture and the burning at the stake for the defiant.

*That, is the Gospel?!*

Even if the indignation about the sale of indulgences to shorten the time in purgatory (!?) triggered the reform - spiritual pride, clerical anti-Semitism and the *Roman spirit* endured within Protestantism through replacement theology. Then came power struggles and fratricide Catholico-Protestant wars.

*That, is the Gospel?!*

Christianity includes as well the lot of televangelists who fill their pockets by spreading the *Gospel of Prosperity* and even have the nerve of having their own picture printed inside the Bibles they distribute.

Christianity is also the revolting depiction of Jews as pigs.<sup>2</sup> This is how Christendom treats our Elders in the Faith, those who passed on the Torch of the Gospel to us!!

---

<sup>1</sup> Wikipedia: *Canadian Indian residential School System, Saint-Joseph's Oratory, Rosary, Jan Hus, Inquisition, Penance, Marrano, Indulgence, Crusades, Persécutions anti-juives de 1391 en Espagne, Expulsion of Jews from Spain*, etc.

<sup>2</sup> *Germany court rules controversial 'Jew pig' carving can stay on church*  
<https://nypost.com/2020/02/04/german-court-rules-controversial-jew-pig-carving-can-stay-on-church/amp/>  
Wikipedia: *Judensau*

Nowadays, Christianity is a multiplicity of Roman, Orthodox, Protestant and Evangelical churches. We still see the eulogy of mortification such as the ascent on one's knees to the Saint-Joseph's Oratory in Montréal, the repetition of the rosary (pleonasm intended), never-ending divisions and inter-denominational contempt.

*That, is the Gospel?!*

As we can see, the growth of our religion was, and still is, limited by the pettiness of our religious leaders, may they be protestant or roman Pharisees. Catholics and Protestants of all sorts have effectively messed things up, sometimes one way, sometimes another. But God make miracles and he knew, despite our enormities, to reveal himself to those who truly searched for Him in the mist of this orgy of abuse, and this, through the humble evangelical witnessing of the redeemed.

---

#### THE GOSPEL, in short...

---

The Gospel is the Message of Eternal Life, the Power of God to anyone who believes: *'God loves you! The Kingdom of God is accessible. Repent and believe in the Good News: Jesus, the Messiah, the Son of God, Savior of the world, died as atonement victim for our sins as foretold by the Prophets. You are forgiven once for all. Go and sin no more! Be baptized. "Whoever believes and is baptized will be saved."* (Mark 16.16) *Your name is written in the Book of Life.<sup>1</sup> Jesus is risen and now reigns at the right hand of God from where he will come to judge the living and the dead. ' Amen!!*

---

#### HAMAN

---

Term originating from the name '*Haman*', anti-Semitic despot of the *Book of Esther* in the Bible, sworn enemy of the Jews, who put himself into destroying them. The term evidently does not designate the occasional critic of Israel. Israel is obviously not perfect (like everyone of us actually) and is therefore '*criticizable*'. But Israel is not the monster that the international news media attempt to depict.

The term '*haman*' consequently refers to those anti-Semitic political leaders who unconditionally condemn Israel for nothing, anything and everything, then resort to any stratagem to discredit and destroy it. Plural, '*hamans*' means a coalition of anti-Semitic political leaders or a regime made up of such leaders.

---

#### HAMANIC

---

Relating to Haman's obsessive anti-Semitic behavior, or supporter of his dark designs. (Bible: Book of Esther [3.1+])

---

#### HAMANISH

---

Sinister anti-Semitic coded language whose aim is to deceive the listeners.

---

#### ROME

---

When the term '*Rome*' is used in the present book, it in no way refers to the wonderful contemporary city of Rome, capital of modern day Italy since 1871, but rather to the ancient Roman Empire and the present-day religious empire which has its headquarters there since centuries.

---

<sup>1</sup> Luke 10.20, Revelation 3.5, 21.27, Malachi 3.16-18

This Rome has been for centuries a military superpower but with time it has surreptitiously morphed into a religious superpower. Initially a KINGDOM established by *Romulus* (-753 to -509), Rome evolved into a REPUBLIC (-509 to -27) and then into an EMPIRE (-27 to +395).

The Roman emperor Constantine I's rule from 306 to 337, conclusively contributed to turn this military empire into a religious one, thus conferring it a new vocation, as powerful, though different. It is this military/religious empire that this book talks about.

## LIST OF DIGRESSIONS



Digression 1 - Coronavirus .....	101
Digression 2 - Theory of evolution .....	124
Digression 3 - Theory of reincarnation .....	160
Digression 4 - Messiah .....	195
Digression 5 - The Left .....	225
Digression 6 - Israeli Arab political parties hostile to Israel.....	262
Digression 7 - Nightmarijuana .....	434
Digression 8 - The Word of God.....	444





*"Let the evildoer still do evil, and the filthy still be filthy, and the righteous still do right, and the holy still be holy." (Revelation 22.11)*

*"Let both grow together until the harvest, and at harvest time I will tell the reapers, 'Gather the weeds first and bind them in bundles to be burned, but gather the wheat into my barn.'" - Jesus (Matthew 13.30)*



May the Living God of Israel, the Only True God, Good and Formidable, Master of the Past, Present and Future, put His almighty hand upon you, bless you with his grace and may his Anointed One, Jesus of Nazareth, to whom ALL POWER has been given *"in Heaven and in earth"*,<sup>1</sup> protect and guide you. *"It is the Lord who goes before you. He will be with you; he will not leave you or forsake you. Do not fear or be dismayed."* (Deuteronomy 31.8)

Amen!

---

<sup>1</sup> Matthew 28.18



Who created time? Isn't it God? Doesn't He know better than us how to manage it, how to make an optimal use of it? Didn't He reveal its usage parameters in His great User's Guide that is the Bible? Why modifying the Manufacturer's established settings? Is the warranty still in force if we alter them on our own initiative? Let's have an inside look at the consequences of our contempt towards His Times.

# warning

SUNDAY NATIONS ARE ABOUT TO GO AT IT AGAIN.

From its early age, Christianity bit the hand that fed it. Ever since, it never stopped to obsessively harass the Jewish community. Will Christianity ever cease giving in to its recurring homicidal impulses?

... INQUISITION ... CRUSADES ... POGROMS ... HOLOCAUST ...

Is there hope for Christianity? Will it be able to one day reunify its countless shattered denominations already scattered to the four winds? Where does its enmity towards Jews come from and how is it perpetuated from generation to generation? How to reconcile it with its Jewish roots? Being the result of a personal research, this book reveals the pertinence of God's appointed Times and their unifying power for Jesus' disciple searching for the genuine identity of his God: the God of Israel.

"ENTER BY THE NARROW GATE!"

Jesus

(Matthew 7.13)

---

Holds over 500 historical, biblical, literary, media and Wikipedia references  
including links to videos and news articles.



ISBN 978-17-753-7005-5  
  
9 78 17 753 7005 5  
Printed in Canada

You can't afford to purchase this book? Download it for FREE at [www.extror.com](http://www.extror.com)